

Case Book

Publication/Creation

15 November 1881 - 25 December 1883

Persistent URL

<https://wellcomecollection.org/works/bbj397pw>

License and attribution

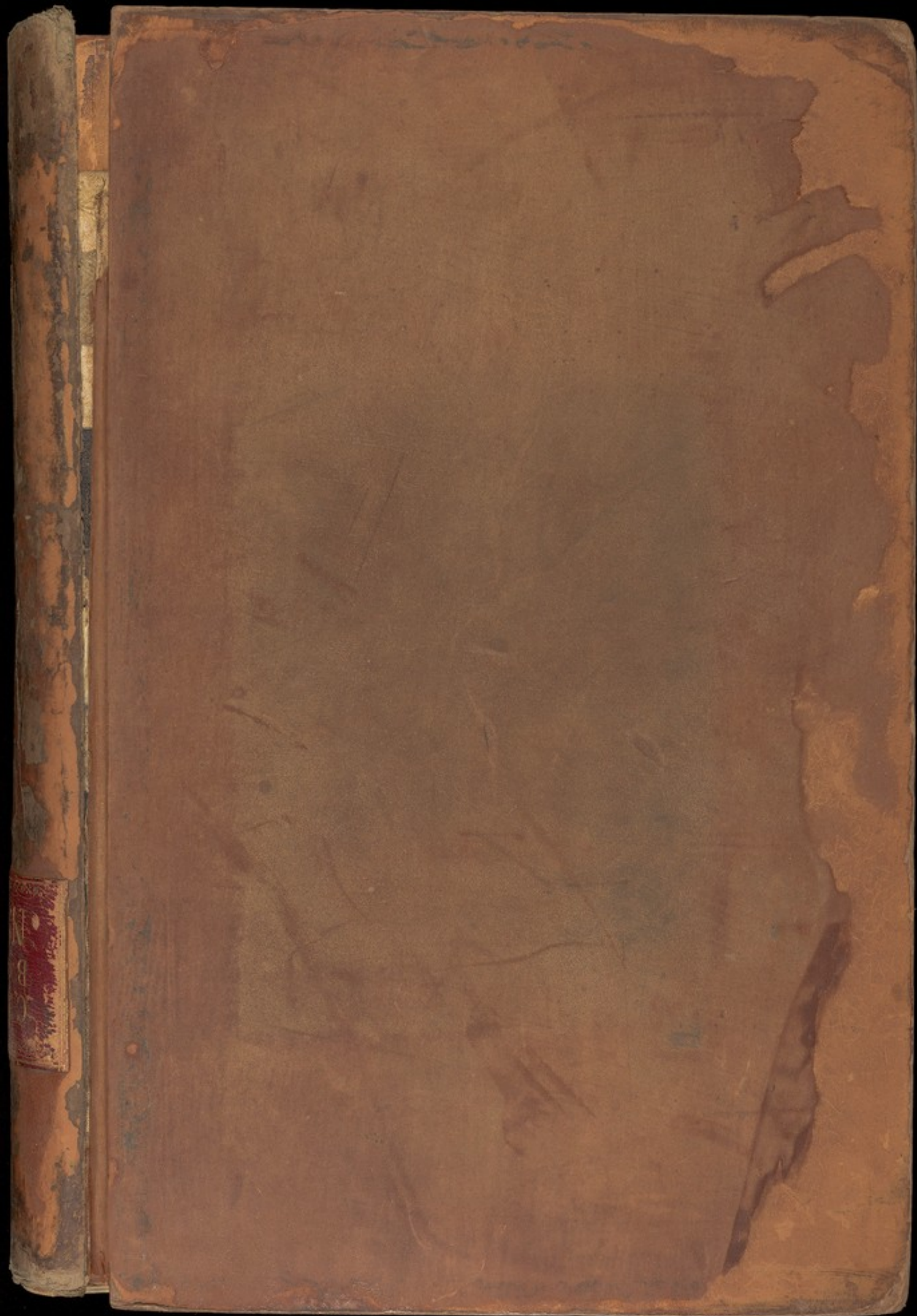
You have permission to make copies of this work under a Creative Commons, Attribution, Non-commercial license.

Non-commercial use includes private study, academic research, teaching, and other activities that are not primarily intended for, or directed towards, commercial advantage or private monetary compensation. See the Legal Code for further information.

Image source should be attributed as specified in the full catalogue record. If no source is given the image should be attributed to Wellcome Collection.



Wellcome Collection
183 Euston Road
London NW1 2BE UK
T +44 (0)20 7611 8722
E library@wellcomecollection.org
<https://wellcomecollection.org>



The image shows the front cover of an old book. The cover is decorated with a marbled paper pattern featuring large, irregular, dark blue or black spots on a brown background, with thin veins of red and yellow. A small, rectangular, cream-colored label is pasted in the center. The label has a decorative border and contains the following text: "FROM" in small letters, "W. SESSIONS," in a larger serif font, "Bookseller, Stationer" in a smaller font, "AND PRINTER" in a smaller font, and "No YORK 65" in a larger font. The book's spine is visible on the right side, showing a plain, light-colored material.

FROM
W. SESSIONS,
Bookseller, Stationer
AND PRINTER
No YORK 65



A
B
C
D
E
F
G
H
I
K
L
M
N
O
P
Q
R
S
T
V
W
X
Y
Z

9 March 1882
Robert Nairne } Commissioners
W.E. Fere. } Lunacy

1 September 1882

Robert Nairne } Commissioners
C.S. Bayly } Lunacy

16. ap. 1883
Jm D. Keaton } Commrs
C.S. Bayly } Lunacy

31st July 1883.

Jm D. Keaton } Commrs
Charles Palmer Phillips } Lunacy

6 March 1884

Dr R. W. Williams } Commrs
W.E. Fere. } Lunacy

25 July 1884

Dr R. W. Williams } Commrs
C.S. Bayly } Lunacy

25th March 1885

Jm D. Keaton } Commrs
C.S. Bayly } Lunacy

16th Nov 1885

Jm D. Keaton } Commrs
Charles Palmer Phillips } Lunacy

8 Feb 1886
Rejoice & Co } Commrs
Charles Palmer Phillips } Lunacy

4th Nov 1886
Rejoice & Co } Commrs
W.E. Fere. } Lunacy

8 March 1887

Dr R. W. Williams } Commrs
W.E. Fere. } Lunacy

27th Sep 1887
Rejoice & Co } Commrs
W.E. Fere. } Lunacy

12 April 1888
Rejoice & Co } Commrs
C.S. Bayly } Lunacy

17 Nov 1888
Jm D. Keaton } Commrs
C.S. Bayly } Lunacy

1886
 W. H. M. / Green
 H. H. M. / Green
 1887
 W. H. M. / Green
 H. H. M. / Green
 1888
 W. H. M. / Green
 H. H. M. / Green
 1889
 W. H. M. / Green
 H. H. M. / Green
 1890
 W. H. M. / Green
 H. H. M. / Green

RET 16/5/11/12

A
 B
 C
 D
 E
 F
 G
 H
 I
 K
 L
 M
 N
 O
 P
 Q
 R
 S
 T
 V
 W
 X
 Y
 Z



Abbott, Eliza Ann, page 408 (from Case Book XI, p. 307)
1488. Allen, Ann page 211

- 1456
Brown, Harriet Mary, - page 15.
Burton, Dinah - page 396 (from Case Book XI - p. 452).
1463 - Bervoy, Elizabeth Millicent, page 69. 4. 61.
Brooks, Mary S. - page 453 (from Case Book IX, page 430).
1480. Baylis, Walter Capper. page 161 -
Brankston, Elizabeth. page 475 (from C.B. IX, page 466)
1473. Broadbent, Francis Withers. page 127
1486. Bayly, Mary Charlotte, page 199
1489. Bradshaw, Rachel Abby - page 217.
1509. Blakey, Joshua Robinson. page 328

1484. Cope, i
1483. Chick
Corder
1498. Cook
1501. Cragg
1506. Clay

1466. p. 2
Da
D.
1494. Ind
1511. N

(1. p. 307)

- Caldwell, Charles - page 1445 (from Case Book IX, page 298).
14814. Cope, Eliza Jane - page 187.
1483. Chichester, John C. Burnard. page 179
Corder, Lucy. page 1483 (from CB. IX, page 212).
1498. Cooke, Frances. page 267.
1501. Craggs, William. page 289
1506. Clay, William Henry. page 313.

1466. Denham, Elizabeth - page 87.
Davy, Joshua H. page 457 (from Case Book XI, page 359)
Davy Robert. page 133
1494. Dudgeon, Flora - page 243.
1511. Denham, Sarah. page 335.

XI - p. 452).

pl.
X, page 430).

466)

A
B
C
D
E
F
G
H
I
K
L
M
N
O
P
Q
R
S
T
V
W
X
Y
Z

Edwards, Arthur - page 455 (from Casebook XI, page 290).
1508. Edwards, Jane - page 323.

1460. Frobisher, William - page 47.
Freestone, Mary Dewsbury - page 421 (from Casebook XI, page 466)
1491. Ferrand, Mary Audie page 229
1493. Frobisher, William. page 47 239
1512. Fisher, Sarah Eliza. page 339.

1485.
1459. J.
1507. A.
15104. K.
K.
K.

XI. page 290.

1485. Grime, Mary Louisa, page 193, 148, 142, 304, 322.

XI. page 466.

- Hughes, Elizabeth page 351 (fr. Case Book XI, page 383)
1459. Haunsworth, Phoebe - page 41.
Hinton, Elizabeth. page 454 (from Case Book IX, page 381)
1507. Hobson, Bernard. page 317.
15104. Harrison, Edward. page 363.
Houlding, William p. 500 (fr. C. B. IX, p. 79).
Hosondill, William C. p. 502 (fr. C. B. IX, p. 135).

E
F
G
H
I
K
L
M
N
O
P
Q
R
S
T
V
W
X
Y
Z

Jefferys, Samuel Alexander. Page 389.
1497. Jefferys, Samuel Alexander. Page 263 (readmitted).

La
1498. he
had

Miles
1514. Mu

89.
(readmitted)

Lawson Mary Anne. page. 36.
1490 - Lees. Robert Swire page 223
Lawrence, Sarah Ann. page 498 (from C.B. IX. page 69)

Miles. Nathaniel. page 468 (fr. Case Book IX. page 377). 186
1514. Musgrave. Blanche. page 355.

I
K
L
M
N
O
P
Q
R
S
T
V
W
X
Y
Z

1499. Noble, Ann Eliza — page 275.

1455. Pe
1462. Pr
1465. Pay
1469. Pick
1471. Pr
1472. Phil
1500. Pallis
1510. Perry

1455. Pease, Clarissa - page 11
 1462. Priest, Ann - page 63.
 Pratt, Joseph - page 477 (from CaseBook XI, page 470) ^{P. 454}
 1465. Payne, Martha - page 81.
 1469. Pickering, Muriel Annie - page 105.
 1471. Presford, Elizabeth. page 117
 Pygowski, Jules. page 477 (from CaseBook XI, page 189).
 Phillips, Elizabeth B. - page 479 (fr. C.B. XI, page 219)
 1472 - Palmer, Hannah Elizabeth - page 123
 1500. Palliser, Emilie Theresa - page 281.
 1510. Perry, Mary Walpole. page 331.

N
O
P
Q
R
S
T
V
W
X
Y
Z

- { 1461. Richardson, Edward - page 57.
 1467. Richardson, Edward - page 95
 1468. Robinson, Caroline - page 99
 Rundle, Amelia Scott - page 459 (fr. CB. XI, page 494).
 1475. Ranton, James, page 139
 1487. Rickman, Barnard, page 205
 Radley, Eli, page 487 (from CB. X, page 449).
 1496. Randall, Anna Louisa - page 257.
 1502 & 1503. Rutherford, Anne - page 296.

1454. Smith, Thomas - page 7
 Simpson, Benjamin - page 404 (fr. Case Book XI, page 323)
 1457. Sayer, Caroline - page 23.
 1458. Selwin - Bryan John Francis - page 29.
 Smith, Frances - page 385 (from Case Book XI, page 456)
 Steer, Henry, page 433 (from Case Book XI, page 249).
 Sinn, Ann Eliza, page 437 (from Case Book XI, page 408).
 Smith, Maria Louisa, page 447 (fr. Case Book IX, page 323).
 Smith, Frederick, William 117.
 1477. Swift John 149
 1476. Shackleton Family Elizabeth 143.
 1481. Smith, Susannah Waterhouse - 167
 1482. Smith, Margaret Sarah - page 173
 Sanderson, Sarah, page 481 (from CB. IX, page 170)
 Stones, Mary, page 485 (from CB. IX, page 33)
 1495. Shirley, Leonard William - page 251
 1515. Selwin, Bryan John Francis - page 361.

L. page 494.

449.

Trepelles - Frances Elizabeth - page 22 (fr. CaseBook XI, page 371).
Thompson - William Henry - page 441 (from CaseBook IX, page 180).
Taylor, Isabella Jane - page 449 (fr. CaseBook IX, page 336).
Thompson, Mary - page 471 (from CaseBook IX, page 350).
Tennant, Henry Hope, page 473 (from CaseBook XI, page 303).

Book XI, page 323)

XI, page 456)

XI, page 249)

T, page 408).

IX, page 323).

page 170)

33)

R
S
T
V
W
X
Y
Z

- 1453 Woodhead, Elizabeth - page 3
1450. Wright, George - page 400 (from Case Book XI - page 486)
Wharton, Mary - page 415 (from Case Book XI, page 415)
Wedmore, Thomas - page 413 (from Case Book XI, page 295).
1464. Wayman, Martha, page 75.
Whitehead, Thomas Hoyle, page 381 (from Case Book XI, page 432).
Worley, Elizabeth - page 377 (from Case Book XI, page 271).
Wyllis, Mackeson W. - page 443 (from Case Book IX, page 229).
1478 Whitehead Elizabeth Mary 411 (fr. Case Book IX, page 425)
1479. Willis, William Valiant, page 155
West, Tuffin - page 489 (fr. Case Book XI, page 498).
1492. Watson, Elizabeth. page 235.
1505. Woods, George. page 308.
1513. Wright, Frederick! page 345.

RETREAT, NEAR YORK.

HEADS OF ENQUIRY.

Reported to be filled up by the Friends and Medical Attendant of the Patient.

PERSONAL CIRCUMSTANCES AND HISTORY PRIOR TO MENTAL DISORDER.*

1. Is the patient in membership, by birthright or otherwise, or is he (or she) in any way connected with the Society of Friends? *No.*

2. Where was the birth of the patient? *Westley near Leeds*

3. Was there anything peculiar in the mental or physical circumstances of the patient during infancy or childhood? *She was born at a time when her mother was very anxious to send her to school.*

4. What appeared to be the disposition and character during the youth of the patient; were these marked by any remarkable strength or vigour, or by any eccentricity, or decided peculiarity; was he (or she) endowed with a greater or less share of natural understanding than is common; or was anything like precocity of intellect observable? *She was constantly making serious mistakes which caused her to be considered as less capable; as when she had been in common with her sister & sister, but they always felt amongst my friends, being very kind & pleasant in company as an average young lady.*

5. Were the understanding and the affections much cultivated in very early life; what extent and description of literary instruction did the patient receive, and was this given at home, or if not, in what description of schools or other seminaries? *She received no literary instruction in her school as far as her sister & sister, but she was not taught to read or to write. She was educated partly at home, and partly at a boarding school where she remained for some time. She was educated as an average young lady, and was very kind & pleasant in company as an average young lady.*

6. To what occupation was the patient brought up; and what were his (or her) habits, as regards industry, temperance, and regular conduct, during youth, as well as at a more advanced period. *Her father - Anne with a wife, from marriage, she was very kind and pleasant in company as an average young lady, and was very kind & pleasant in company as an average young lady.*

XI - page 486
T. page 415
page 295

XI, page 432
page 271
page 229
page 425

page 498

RETREAT, NEAR YORK.

HEADS OF ENQUIRY.

Requested to be filled up by the Friends and Medical Attendant of the Patient.

PERSONAL CIRCUMSTANCES AND HISTORY PRIOR TO MENTAL DISORDER.*

1. Is the patient in membership, by birthright or otherwise, or is he (or she) in any way connected with the Society of Friends? *No.*

2. Where was the birth of the patient? *Wortley near Leeds*

3. Was there anything peculiar in the mental or physical circumstances of the patient during infancy or childhood? *She was born at a time when her mother was very anxious & much tried.*

4. What appeared to be the disposition and character during the youth of the patient; were these marked by any remarkable strength or vigour, or by any eccentricity, or decided peculiarity; was he (or she) endowed with a greater or less share of natural understanding than is common; or was anything like precocity of intellect observable? *She was constantly making many mistakes which caused uneasiness at her father's, at home she had little in common with her brother & sisters, but was always liked amongst our friends, being more willing to please than there at home. She was not acquisitive. She would be considered in company as an average young lady.*

5. Were the understanding and the affections much cultivated in very early life; what extent and description of literary instruction did the patient receive, and was this given at home, or if not, in what description of schools or other seminaries? *She received the same advantages in both respects as her brother & sisters, but did not perfect by them to a like extent. She was educated partly at a lady's day school, which being out of her good pupils, I found her education at a small boarding school, which I think was not of a very superior character. Her education was an average one of that time.*

6. To what occupation was the patient brought up; and what were his (or her) habits, as regards industry, temperance, and regular conduct, during youth, as well as at a more advanced period. *She was at home with, in which, before marriage, she never took an active part. She was occupied her leisure with her needle, & not very industrious. Before marriage she was temperate, sober than I know little, but her ideas of temperance were somewhat peculiar to her parents, but to what extent I cannot tell.*

7. If the patient be married, state at what age his (or her) marriage took place; also the number of children if any, and the age which the eldest and youngest would have attained, supposing them to have survived.

She was married at 30 years when she married I had two children one child is now 9 years old. The other died in infancy & would not have been about 10 years old. I believe.

8. Has the patient, at any time, engaged in any intellectual, or other pursuit, with particular earnestness, or has his (or her) conduct ever exhibited a strong bias in any direction? *She had a fancy for authorship some time before she married, but produced nothing of the kind. She has always had the idea of conducting a Boarding School, but a great dislike to a small house. But she would never apply herself to acquire the requisite knowledge.*

9. Has any material change taken place in the pecuniary circumstances of the patient; or has he (or she) been exposed to any particular reverse or disappointment of any other kind, or to any remarkable success?

When she became engaged to her late husband her mind was very much affected & she had to send her to Chesham. It was called "Religious Monomania". She afterwards became well & married & had a kind of indulgent husband. His death has reduced her in circumstances very much. She has of late been afflicted with an attack of epilepsy upon her mind.

10. Was the patient ever afflicted with epileptic, paralytic, or other fits? *No.*

11. Did the patient, at any period of life, previous to the origin of the present malady, suffer from any particular bodily illness or infirmity; and if so, of what kind? *No that I am aware of.*

** She was attacked with special Neuralgia for about three months, which rendered her difficult to deal with. She was about 28 at that time. I believe.*

HISTORY OF THE MENTAL DISORDER.

12. Is any hereditary predisposition to the disease supposed to exist, or have any near relatives of the patient ever been insane? *None whatever that I am aware of.*

13. What are supposed to be the causes (remote and immediate) of the first attack, and what those of the subsequent and last attacks of mental disorder? *I think the present mania coming from a broken mind (more than herself & having a family) at a time when she was perhaps not quite strong, induced the first attack. The last attack has been caused partly, I think, by nursing her husband to his death, following upon an attack of full grief which she had. From the one attack to the other, I am of opinion that there has been symptoms of mania.*

* When answers have previously been furnished to the eleven queries under this head, they may, in case of the re-admission of a patient, be passed over; and answers need only be given to such queries, from 12 to 27 inclusive, as apply to the history of the existing attack of the disorder, and to the present condition of the patient.

14. At what age was the patient first attacked with symptoms of insanity? *When about 29 years of age.*

15. What has been the duration of the present attack? *Her husband died May 3. 1882 and I think the attack may date from about that time.*

16. If this be not the first attack, how often has the malady previously occurred; of what duration, and in what forms, at each attack? *I have no particulars of anything which may have occurred during her married life, only a suspicion that she was not quite herself at times; therefore I can only speak for the first & second (Napoleonic) attacks. In the first attack, while in confinement she was much alarmed at times, as I was informed, but ultimately became quite popular there.*

17. Were the intervals of sanity between the previous attacks, if any, complete; and what was their duration?

See No 16

18. Previous to any decided appearance of insanity, was there any unusual elevation or depression of spirits, or was any remarkable change in the temper, opinions, or conduct observed; or was the sleep, or the health of the patient, in any other respect, materially affected, and if so, in what way, and for how long?

Considerable depression of spirits, but no material difference in state of health. Emma M. Stepper

19. What were the first decided symptoms of mental aberration?

Depression of mind on the score of religion — Emma M. Stepper

20. Since the patient has appeared decidedly insane, in what way has the disorder been peculiarly manifested?

is the mind of the patient affected indifferently by various subjects, or chiefly by one, and if so, what is that subject? Mention particularly any remarkable or permanent delusions which may affect the patient.

She has had a strong belief which has actuated all her conduct, that all her thoughts are read by people outside; that the police know all she did. Her husband was a magistrate - besides the police; and she thinks that people shorten her name as she passed through the streets &c. This proceeded with the idea that she is the repository of the secrets of hundreds of families & that every body is trying to learn them from her. She believes she is a fully qualified seer, though she has had no training. She would not allow herself to go to school & write out what her husband at Halifax told her, & she was not to be told of what she had said.

21. Is the patient prone to acts of destruction or to violence of any kind; or has he made any dangerous attacks upon the life of any person? *None since her first attack. But as she was beginning to fear violence from others, or was afraid of might take a more local & active form.*

22. Has the patient shown any disposition to refuse food, or to injure himself, and if so, in what way?

No, on the contrary always disposed to enjoy her meals.

23. What are the habits of the patient as regards personal cleanliness and decorum?

Ordinary — E. M. Stepper

24. Is the patient in good bodily health? If not, describe the symptoms which have been observed, and the present state of the disorder. *I know of nothing but the tendency to get stoned.*

25. If the patient has ever been under care in any public or private asylum or hospital, state when, how often, how long, and with what result such treatment was attended.

In 1871 she was at Chesham not more than 6 months. The result at the time was deemed satisfactory.

26. What medical, or other means have been used for the recovery of the patient, and with what effect?

She has undergone unhappiness ever since May 1882. She gave her all the change of scene or control; but could do very little as she was without the influence of power or control. No new treatment of medical men, she was at Halifax, but at Halifax when she has stayed, but she has not been at Halifax.

27. Does the disorder appear to be increasing, declining, or stationary; or are there any lucid intervals; or any great remissions or exacerbations, and if so, do such changes occur at uncertain times, or at stated periods?

The disorder was increasing, but she had perfectly rational intervals. Change of scene & company always increased her mental clearness, but none of her delusions were checked upon it. Only relation with food & drink. She did not appear to be any regularly in the delusions or otherwise.

28. Who is to be responsible for the quarterly accounts, and to whom are they to be sent?

*John Stepper,
Classical, Stedwifley
Wade,*

1453

Elizabeth Woodhead

Admitted November 15th 1881.

Member of the Society of Friends by birthright.

Female. Age 44. Single.

Previous place of abode. Manchester.

Birthplace Manchester.

History. Nothing of any importance is stated regarding the childhood & youth of this patient. She received a fairly good education at various schools, the last being Ackworth; afterwards was occupied with domestic work & teaching young children. Has always been temperate, & of regular habits. Has enjoyed good bodily health; "had an attack of English cholera 14 years ago".

No hereditary tendency is believed to exist; but a first cousin once removed on the mother's side (Mr. Thompson) is now a patient in the Retreat.

The cause of the mental unsoundness is supposed to be uterine disturbance (she has prolapsed uterus). The symptoms of insanity first appeared at the age of 41, & since then have never disappeared. Previous to any decided appearance of insanity, there was frequent depression of spirits; the first marked symptom was the "writing of two amatory letters to a gentleman whom she supposed (without the slightest reason) to be paying her addresses". She continued to plague him by letters, even after his marriage to another lady; about 12 months ago the annoyance to him was so great that he gave Miss Woodhead in charge, & she was bound over to refrain from annoying him. She has the idea that her relatives are persecuting her.

Her habits are cleanly, & behaviour decorous. She is not epileptic or ~~semi~~ paralytic; neither suicidal nor dangerous to others.

She has not previously been under care in any asylum, & has "refused to have medical attendance".

The disorder is said to be "increasing". There are no lucid intervals as regards the delusions.

State on Admission.

Mental. Talks freely & without excitement on the subject of her delusions. Declares that the gentleman previously referred to was in love with her; & that though ~~he~~ he had never proposed, yet they had understood each other sufficiently without. She says that her relatives contrived to influence him so that he married somebody else; & that they are conspiring (& have done for some time) to compel her to marry another man. She accuses her relations of having plotted against her for nearly 4 years past, saying that they have written defamatory letters about her to her friends so as to set them against her: she says that they have so persecuted her that she has had to leave several places in which she was lodging. She accuses her brothers of setting spies to watch her while at meeting. Her complaints almost all bear upon the point already referred to, viz. the idea that she has been prevented marrying a man who was in love with her, & that she is to be compelled to marry somebody else. While conversing, she was animated & lively, but not excited. Her memory appears to be good. She talks sensibly & intelligently on ordinary topics. She quite understands her present position, & expresses great resentment because her friends did not give her notice of their intention to send her here.

Diagnosis. Delusional insanity.

Prognosis. Not very favourable.

Causation. Uterine disturbance.

Treatment. Pessary to relieve prolapsed uterus

Progress.

16. XI. 81. Did not sleep very well last night, being worried about some letters which she thought she ought to write. Complains of the conduct of her brothers in bringing her here without any warning.

19. XI. 81. Is quiet & well-conducted, & occupies herself with reading, needlework, games, &c. Has written one or two letters giving an outline of the annoyances to which she says she has been subject. Is anxious to know when she may leave, & whether we detect anything wrong with her. Sleeps and eats well.

Elizabeth Woodhead.

23. XI. 81. Today Miss Woodhead sent me a letter giving a long & circumstantial account of the annoyance to which ^{says she} she has been subject for 3 or 4 years past. The account is full of accusations & suspicions (said to be groundless), directed against her stepmother & brothers, whom she charges with setting her friends against her; it also treats of the alleged means which they used to prevent her marrying the gentleman referred to previously. Miss Woodhead says that some time ago her relatives had her examined medically, with a view to her being placed in an asylum, but that the medical men would not certify to her insanity. (Miss Woodhead's father married twice; she is a child by the first marriage, & has been very jealous of the children by the second marriage, (?) partly on account of their superiority in personal charms.)

28. XI. 81.

30. XII. 81.

anxious to know why
Eats & sleeps well.

To Dr Banks.

3. XII.

9. XII.

16. XII. 81.

23. XII.

31. XII.

I think I ought to have told you that it has not been only Mrs Woodhead & my brothers & sisters, Brown, Cromston & Goldney who have been acting in this unkind manner towards me (though it has been them more especially) but that the whole of my family almost without one exception have done all they could do in different ways to try & prevent Mr Long from marrying me & thus before he was married to me one out of his many salons to prevent him seeing me & that they all intended to separate from this occupation from

ters to friends &c, in
ce of her delusions
in her behaviour on
the subject of her

note.
subject of her persecution,
and rambling. Does not
prefer to communicate

Woodhead's letters, written
it, in the absence of the
has taken her place in
the saloon, & appears
from this occupation's

(to page 33)

Diagnosis. Delusional insanity.

Prognosis. Not very favourable.

Causation. Uterine disturbance.

Treatment. Pessary to relieve prolapse.

Progress.

16. XI. 81. Did not sleep very well, worried about some letters which ought to write. Complains of brothers in bringing her here with

19. XI. 81. Is quiet & well-conducted with reading, needlework, games, & or two letters giving an outline which she says she has been subject to know when she may leave, & what wrong with her. Sleeps and

may not that he in any way should more than any of the others because he did not in fact I think he often showed less. Bessie's wife home sent me a Christmas card which is to make it appear that they are very kind to those who do not know of their doing but to tell you the truth it is the first they have sent for 3 years for it is 3 years since last I was away since I returned the last year then then as now they thought they had got me safely out of Manchester & the last 2 or 3 days I have spent in Manchester they have not sent me the worth of a pin not that I wished for anything but I am just

Elizabeth Woodhead.

23. x. 81. Today Miss Woodhead sent me a letter giving a long & circumstantial account of the annoyance to which ^{says she} she has been subject for 3 or 4 years past. The account is full of accusations & suspicions (said to be groundless), directed against her stepmother & brothers, whom she charges with setting her friends against her; it also treats of the alleged means which they used to prevent her marrying the gentleman referred to previously. Miss Woodhead says that some time ago her relatives had her examined medically, with a view to her being placed in an asylum, but that the medical men would not certify to her insanity. (Miss Woodhead's father married twice; she is a child by the first marriage, & has been very jealous of the children by the second marriage, (?) partly on account of their superiority in personal charms.)

that he in any way
more true than any
was because he did
not I think he often
less. Brown's wife
me a Christmas card
to make it appear
are very kind to me
who do not know of
ing but to tell you
it is the first they
at for 3 years for
was since last I was
became the last year
in as now they thought
get me settled out of
the that I
I have spent on
ter they have not
that with of a
I wished for
but I am just

telling you this to show the
contrast in their conduct.

Yours faithfully
E. Woodhead.

3 years ago this winter I was
staying with a cousin of mine
for a while
in the leaving parents being
to Egremont with whom they
also made mischief which they
had also done with my father in
Manchester to prevent me being
asked there by them.

anxious to know why
Eats & sleeps well.

ters to friends &c, in
ce of her delusions
in her behaviour on
the subject of her

note.
subject of her persecution,
and rambling. Does not
, preferring to communicate
all.

Woodhead's letters, written
it, in the absence of the
has taken her place in
the saloon, & appears
re from this occupation.

(to page 33)

Elizabeth Woodhead.

23. XI. 81. Today Miss Woodhead sent me a letter giving a long & circumstantial account of the annoyance to which ^{says} she has been subject for 3 or 4 years past. The account is full of accusations & suspicions (said to be groundless), directed against her stepmother & brothers, whom she charges with setting her friends against her; it also treats of the alleged means which they used to prevent her marrying the gentleman referred to previously. Miss Woodhead says that some time ago her relatives had her examined medically, with a view to her being placed in an asylum, but that the medical men would not certify to her insanity. (Miss Woodhead's father married twice; she is a child by the first marriage, & has been very jealous of the children by the second marriage, (?) partly on account of their superiority in personal charms.)

28. XI. 81. Quiet & indolent. Very anxious to know why she is still detained here. Eats & sleeps well. Delusions unchanged.

3. XII. 81. No change.

9. XII. 81. Has written several letters to friends &c, in which there is clear evidence of her delusions. There is nothing remarkable in her behaviour ~~or~~ or conversation, except on the subject of her delusions.

16. XII. 81. There is no change worthy of note.

23. XII. 81. Still writes letters on the subject of her persecution, which are frequently diffuse and rambling. Does not talk much about her delusions, preferring to communicate in writing. Eats and sleeps well.

31. XII. 81. Appended is one of Miss Woodhead's letters, written yesterday. For the last fortnight, in the absence of the Ladies' Companion, Miss Woodhead has taken her place in conducting the evening readings in the saloon, & appears to derive a good deal of pleasure from this occupation.

1454

Thomas Smith.

Admitted November 18th, 1881.

Not connected with the Society of Friends. Church of England. Male. Age 40. Single.
 Previous place of abode - 21, Blenheim Place, Leeds.
 Birthplace, Leeds.

History. The only important feature stated regarding this patient's childhood & youth is that he was very reserved. He received an ordinary education, & was afterwards brought up to the occupation of an engineering mill-wright. He was industrious, & temperate up to 3 years ago; since then he has been occasionally intemperate, except during the last 3 months in which he has been a total abstainer. There has been no business or domestic trouble to bring ~~up~~ about mental unsoundness. As regards heredity, an "uncle" was confined in an asylum for a few weeks, on "account of a stroke".

This is the first attack, & has lasted for six months. Previous to its appearance there was nothing remarkable except depression of spirits. The first decided symptoms were groundless ideas "that his friends were conspiring against him, & that they were setting a trap for him, to obtain his money". Since then he has had "peculiar ~~re~~ religious notions concerning self-sacrifice"; & thinks that he is the Son of God.

He has made no attempt to injure himself or anyone else. Is stated to be "not suicidal". Not epileptic nor paralytic. Habits cleanly & decorous. He has not previously been in any asylum &c. Has been treated at home morally & medically, but the disorder appears to be slightly increasing.

Very shortly before admission (about a week) he had been in London for a holiday; & though alone, had made no suicidal attempts; & on the day of admission his friends allowed him to carve at the dinner table. The medical certificates, however, refer to his having talked of committing suicide, to his asking for his razors, & to his speaking of drowning himself in the Roundhay lake. So that, though not actively suicidal, he probably has suicidal ideas & inclinations.

State on Admission. He was not inclined to be communicative, & it was almost impossible to break through his reserve. The existence, however, of the delusions referred to in the medical certificates was ascertained - viz. that he thinks he is the Son of God, & has to undergo temptation for the good of mankind; & that he thinks it necessary that he should be made a sacrifice for the benefit of others. He talks coherently and sensibly on ordinary topics. His memory is apparently good. There are hallucinations of sight and hearing; he hears the voice of God speaking to him. He regards trivial events and coincidences as being signs and omens to him. He is disinclined to occupy himself in any way, even in reading; and spends most of his time sitting in a chair, apparently rapt in thought.

Diagnosis. Delusional insanity.

Prognosis. Favourable.

Causation. Business anxiety.

Treatment.

Progress.

19. XI. 81. Was quiet last night, and slept 5 hours. Has been fairly quiet today, & taken his food well. Spent most of the day sitting in an arm-chair, apparently occupied in thought; did not seem much inclined to converse.

20. XI. 81. Was quiet all last night, but says that he had no sleep. When called this morning he would not rise, but lay still, breathing in a semi-stertorous way (he was not asleep): he was taken out of bed by 3 or 4 attendants, and dressed by them; he offered much resistance, & was rather violent; he refused his breakfast, but was persuaded to eat some food at about 11 a.m. When questioned, he said he had meant to fast like Dr. Tanner, for forty days. He would not talk about his delusions. Was quiet for the remainder of the day.

23. XI. 81. Has been rather excited again, and threw his spectacles into the fire. He is very reserved on the subject of his delusions, & resents anything like cross-examination; but it is evident that they still exist. Eats and sleeps well. Is in a private sitting-room. Reads a little, but spends most of the day apparently engaged in thought.

26. XI. 81. Has had no further attack of excitement.

3. xii. 81. Admits the continued existence of his delusions, but says he prefers, for various reasons, not to talk about them. Says he has had "signs" given him since he came here, but will not say what those signs were; & that probably we should consider them matters of no importance, or should laugh at him. Sleeps & eats well. Is quiet & free from excitement. Reads & plays the piano & a little.

6. xii. 81. Mr. Smith tells me that his conduct on 20. xi. 81. was due to an order given him by some unseen being to the effect that he was to remain quietly in bed, & to resist those who came to get him up. He will not say who the being was, but says that other directions have been given him since that date.

12. xii. 81. Is much more cheerful & conversational, & often plays billiards.

17. xii. 81. Is averse to talking on the subject of his delusions, but admits that they have not left him. Is rather less cheerful than at last entry, & less inclined to occupy himself in any way. Eats & sleeps well.

23. xii. 81. Has brightened up again; is very fond of playing billiards, spending several hours a day at the table. Says he does not care about reading or writing. Will talk readily, but is reserved and rather uncoachable.

31. xii. 81. Remains in the same condition.

10. I. 1882. Is cheerful, & plays billiards a great deal.

Admits that he still has the peculiar ideas previously described, but does not care to talk about them. His manner is peculiar & constrained when he is talking about himself, & is such as to convey the impression that he is fully under the influence of his delusions.

He heard yesterday of the death of his father, & evinced some emotion; but said he did not wish to attend the funeral.

(Forward to page 34)

Clarissa Pease

Readmitted November 18th 1881.

Not connected with the Society of Friends.

Female. Age, 58 years. Married. Wife of Rector.

Previous place of abode - Paul Vicarage, Hull.

Birth-place - Horschills, Surrey.

History. This is the second admission, the first having occurred on January 3rd 1881 (see Casebook XI. p. 396). W^{rs} Pease remained at the Retreat till ~~April~~ March 1881, & then went home on trial; in July she was discharged "recovered". Since discharge she kept fairly well on the whole till about 4 or 5 days previous to her readmission, when she became very noisy & unmanageable.

The first attack occurred at the age of 42; since then they have been numerous.

She is subject to epileptic fits. Is often dangerous to others, but not suicidal.

State on Admission.

Mental. Very similar to the condition she was in at the first admission (q.v.). She was much excited, the periods of excitement alternating with comparatively short intervals of weariness and depression. She shouts out loudly & very incoherently, such unmeaning sentences as "Try hard", "Try soft", &c, together with some French phrases. When questioned she replies without any reference to the subject in question; often laughs unmeaningly.

Diagnosis. Insanity of Epilepsy.

Prognosis. Favourable as regards present attack. Recurrence (almost) certain.

Causation. Epilepsy. Previous attacks.

Treatment. Bromide of potassium. Chloral if necessary.

Progress.

19. XI. 81. Refused to take a chloral draught last night. Did not sleep, but was not noisy. Today she has not been noisy, but talked a good deal of rambling disconnected stuff; when asked questions her replies had no reference to the subject. She refused food altogether till the afternoon, & then took a little. Has remained in bed all day.
20. XI. 81. Slept 7 hours last night. Has been quiet today, & has taken food well; conversation very incoherent.
22. XI. 81. Refuses to take draughts, & has very little sleep.
23. XI. 81. Sat up today for 3 or 4 hours; takes her food very well; is not excited, but rambles very much in conversation.
25. XI. 81. Slept yesterday afternoon for several hours, & 2 hours last night. In conversation, her answers have more reference to the subject in question than was the case on admission.
29. XI. 81. Does not get sufficient sleep, but refuses to take sleeping draughts. Sits up every day for some hours. Is occasionally a little excited in a quiet way. Talks very incoherently, occasionally in French.
1. XII. 81. Has had no epileptic fit since admission. Is inclined to be mischievous, pulling the bed-clothes about, throwing

Clarissa Pease.

Coal on the floor, &c. She appears to be a good deal more demented than on the first admission.

6. XII. 81. Sits up for the greater part of the day. Still talks in a rambling incoherent way, but less so than she did on admission. Complains of being too weak to work. Walks up & down the gallery occasionally. Eats well, & has fairly good nights.
10. 12. 81. Converses more coherently & rationally, and has been able to sew a little.
16. XII. 81. Has improved considerably since admission: talks much more rationally & coherently, & is not so silly as she was. Bodily health good.
20. XII. 81. Has had a somewhat severe attack of diarrhoea, but is now free from it. Continues improved mentally.
28. XII. 81. Is much improved. Talks sensibly & coherently; has been out of doors once or twice. Eats & sleeps well, & is in good physical condition. Has had no fit since admission.
6. I. 1882. No change.
17. I. 82. Is relapsing into the old condition of excitement, with inability to control her emotions; she laughs & cries almost in a breath. Complains of frequent attacks of giddiness; is almost entirely confined to her bed, but gets up for an hour or two each day.
23. I. 82. No improvement. Requires chloral draughts at night. Is restless, & has given some trouble with her food.
29. I. 82. Has had several restless nights, but sleeps a good deal by day. Confined to bed entirely. Will not take medicine.
4. II. 82. No change.
8. II. 82. Is excited; talks in a very rambling and disconnected way. ~~She~~ Lies in bed with eyes half shut, & hand over her forehead. Kept getting in & out of bed all through last night.

18. II. 82. Still talks a lot of nonsense, & is in a condition of chronic excitement. Takes her food well, and gets a fair amount of sleep by night or day. Has had no epileptic attack.

23. II. 82. Passed a sleepless night last night. Much excited this morning, getting out of bed when her nurse's back was turned, & running along the gallery. Talked very incoherently & excitedly, & used some obscene language. Ordered by { Potass. Bromid. 3iv
Linct. Hyoscy. 3vj
Ag. ad 3viij . ad. 3p. t. d. s.

24. II. 82. Had a quiet night ~~last~~, & slept some hours. Much less excited today.

28. II. 82. Still inclined to excitement, & rather wakeful at night. Takes her food fairly well.

1. III. 82. To discontinue the mixture ordered 23. II. 82.

5. III. 82. Is now in a state very similar to that in which she was admitted, though rather less excited. Is not sleeping well, & is troublesome with her food. Is confined altogether to her bed. Her conversation is very incoherent, & she laughs hysterically.

15. III. 82. There is no improvement in Mrs. Pease's condition; she talks most incoherently, is frequently excited & sometimes violent, & has had many restless nights. She takes 20 grains of chloral every night, and 15 grains of Bromide two or three times a day. She often refuses to take her food, & resists its administration; it has not yet been necessary to use the funnel. She sits up occasionally for an hour or two. Often cries or laughs hysterically.

22. III. 82. Is a little quieter, & takes her food better.

29. III. 82. Since the last entry Mrs. Pease has improved considerably, being much quieter & less emotional than she was. Has ceased to take sleeping draughts. Takes her food well, & sleeps well. Talks quietly & collectedly.

5. IV. 82. Continues to improve; sits up every day, & spends some time in the drawingroom. Complains of occasional transient attacks of vertigo. (Continued on page 429).

Connected with
Society of Friends

1456

Harriet Mary Brown.

Admitted November 26th, 1881.

Wife, of a former member of the Society of Friends. Baptist.
Female. Age 30 years. Married.

Previous place of abode, Kingston-on-Thames.

Birthplace - London.

History. This patient was born in London. During her youth she was rather excitable, but otherwise there is nothing else stated. For several years previous to marriage she was a draper's assistant. Married before she was 20; has had 4 children, of whom 2 are living; the eldest child is 10 years old, the youngest would have been 5 if living. Four or five years ago it was necessary to induce premature labour, so that she was laid up for three months; & her mind was somewhat affected at that time, she being then about 25 years of age. The present attack is said to have lasted 4 months, but it is probable that she has been more or less unsound mentally for five years.

The causes of her insanity are stated as "hereditary tendency, with too free use of stimulants". As regards hereditary tendency, her mother had puerperal mania, one of her sisters is a confirmed dipsomaniac, & a brother is insane & in an asylum. (The patient is one of a family of 16 children). For several years she has been in the habit of taking excessive quantities of stimulants, both ale, wine, & spirits. Her mind has gradually become weaker, especially as regards her memory. The first symptoms of insanity, which were preceded by alternate elation & depression, were "meaningless talkativeness & general restlessness". She has lately insisted that she is close upon her confinement, whereas she menstruates regularly, & vaginal examination disproves her assertion.

"She is not violent or destructive. Her habits are clean & decorous. She is not epileptic nor paralytic. Is not suicidal, nor dangerous to others.

Body health good, when properly dieted & on limited quantity of stimulant. She has not previously been in any asylum, but has been treated medically & morally at home. The disorder is said to be slightly increasing, especially previous to the catamenial periods.

State on Admission.

Mental. When first seen (3 hours after admission) she was pacing up & down the gallery, & talking in a very animated way, almost approaching sometimes to excitement. She had already a number of complaints to make regarding her treatment, such as, that she was not allowed to go out of the gallery, that she was not given some brandy & water, that she could not associate with such people as there were in the gallery; she also told the nurse that she felt the child moving in her, & asked for sal volatile to remove the consequent faintness.

She was extremely loquacious & communicative. Said that she had intended going to India on a "Female Medical Mission", but had now abandoned that idea, & meant on leaving here to build a hospital, of which she would be superintendent with a staff of doctors & nurses who should carry on the place as it ought to be. She complained that about 12 months ago a female friend had said to her husband that she (M^{rs} B.) was insane & ought to be put in a madhouse, & that since that time her husband had lost confidence in her. She speaks freely & without apparent reserve on the subject of her over-indulgence in stimulants.

Harriet Mary Brown.

She says that she has taken ale once or twice a day ever since she began to be a draper's assistant; now, according to her own statement, she takes 5 or 6 glasses of ale daily, as well as a quantity of claret & soda in the afternoon. She denies drinking spirits, but I am informed that she takes considerable quantities of them, ^{as much as a bottle of brandy daily}. She is also in the habit of taking snuff. She says that she has taken the above quantities for many years. For about a similar period she has suffered from morning-sickness or retching. She declares that she expects to be confined within two months, & often feels the child's movements; says that she quickened between 3 & 4 months ago, but menstruated till 2 months ago. She has made all the usual preparations for the event. She spoke of some mysterious affections of her womb, saying she had had "rupture of the womb", "nervousness of the womb", &c. Her conversation was occasionally somewhat incoherent; her memory is obviously impaired, more (apparently) for recent events.

Physical Condition. She is a stout woman, rather below the average height. Dark wavy hair, & dark eyes. Cheeks puffy, complexion muddy.

There is nothing abnormal as regards any of the organs, except that the heart's action is somewhat weak, that her tongue is much coated & very tremulous, & that she is much troubled with morning-sickness. Her hands are very tremulous. Menstruates regularly.

Diagnosis. Delusional insanity.

Prognosis. Favourable as regards present attack. Recurrence probable.

Causation. Heredity and intemperance.

Treatment. Chloral if necessary. Capsicum, nux vomica; brometh; chloric ether; phosphorus.

Progress.

27. XI. 81. Passed a restless & sleepless night, sitting up in bed part of the time. Has taken very little food today, saying that tea & coffee both disagree with her, & asking for ale or spirits; in the evening she drank a large quantity of water. Eat little but some bread & butter. Very talkative all day.

28. XI. 81. Sleepless again last night. Conversation today was more incoherent & excited than on admission; she had both auditory & visual hallucinations, thinking that she saw her husband in the gallery, & that she heard both him & her children calling her. She said that her children were singing to her last night while she was in bed. Expects her child may be born about Christmas Day; has given up her idea of building a hospital for the present; & announces her intention of building a Baptist Chapel & schoolrooms in Kingston-on-Thames.

This evening she was much excited, attempting to force her way out of the gallery when the door was opened, & striking the attendant who prevented her; for some time she was very noisy, talking very loudly & beating her feet against the floor. She is very tremulous, & can scarcely carry a cup to her lips. An attack of delirium tremens appears to be impending. She utterly refuses medicine, & takes very little to eat or drink.

Harriet Mary Brown.

29. xi. 81. Is more composed today, & has taken more to eat; was very noisy during part of last night, & had no sleep. Slept this afternoon for about 2 hours. Bowels have been well relieved. Conversation still more incoherent than on admission.
30. xi. 81. Slept 2 hours last night. Has been quiet today. Says that Queen Victoria is dead, & that she has succeeded to the throne & is now Queen of England. Says that her husband & children had been for a long drive with her, & that she had had a long railway journey last night, during which an accident happened causing the death of 300 or 400 people. Has taken more food today, including some roasted meat & mutton & some glasses of milk & soda water. Has had no alcoholic drink since admission, except one glass of beer. Tongue still very tremulous, & somewhat furred. All risk of an attack of delirium tremens appears (at present) to be averted.
1. xii. 81. Slept 5 hours last night. Quiet today, did a little sewing. Took her food tolerably well. Still talks incoherently & is full of delusions; says that her husband has died since she came here.
2. xii. 81. Menses appeared today. Is taking her food much better, & has had no morning sickness or nausea for two or three days. Sleeps fairly well. Is quiet, & talks much more sensibly; says she was mistaken in supposing that her husband was dead. Is anxious to be allowed some beer.
3. xii. 81. The improvement continues. Her delusions have to a large extent disappeared, & she is beginning to talk of going home. Tongue & hands still very tremulous. Morning-sickness has ceased. Menses still flowing. She sews & reads, but is still somewhat restless.
5. xii. 81. Menstrual flow has now ceased. Is quiet, & appears to be free from delusions.
9. xii. 81. The delusions, which were so marked on admission, appear now to have left her. When reference is

made to them she displays some amount of shame and embarrassment, which is only natural. She however strenuously denies that she has at any time indulged too freely in alcoholic stimulants, & says that the "small" quantity she has taken could do her no harm. She says that the trembling of her hands & tongue, as well as her whole illness, are due merely to worry and anxiety of a domestic nature. She displayed much distress & some excitement on receiving from her husband a letter in which he begged her to try to break herself of the habit of over-indulgence in alcohol; and she wrote in reply, saying that she had thought they had agreed to drop that subject, the discussion of which had previously grieved her so much, and implying that he was mistaken in charging her with such a habit.

She sleeps well, and takes her food fairly well; has not been sick again. She is very desirous to be allowed some ale to drink, saying that it suits her better than anything else. She attends the evening readings, & joins afterwards in games. Is quiet and industrious.

16. xii. 81. Remains in the condition described at last entry. Usually cheerful & quiet, and fairly contented; but is occasionally rather depressed, & complaining of her surroundings & her detention here. Is writing a book called "Advice to young women"; this is a quasi-autobiography, full of errors in grammar, spelling, & composition, but a work of which she plainly has no mean opinion.

23. xii. 81. Is rather emotional sometimes, especially after hearing from her home; has been depressed once or twice at the thought of spending Christmas away from her home, but is usually cheerful & fairly contented. Takes her food well on the whole. Appears to be free from delusions, except that she denies all connection between her illness & over-indulgence in stimulants.

30. xii. 81. No change.

Harriet Mary Brown.

7. I. 1882. Remains in about the same condition. Has been in the "Centre" for some time; eats & sleeps fairly well, but is still subject to occasional morning-nausea, which is relieved by soda-water. She is quiet & industrious, & anxious to go home, though less so than she was a fortnight ago. She talks coherently & sensibly, but her mind is evidently of no high order.

16. I. 82. No change.

27. I. 82. Quiet & orderly, & industrious. Has written an autobiography full of religious ideas & allusions, in which she does not deny having been addicted to alcohol, but says she was driven to it by others watching & annoying her. Is anxious to go home, & occasionally frets at the delay. There is no evidence of the existence of any delusions now.

7. II. 82. Denies having ever over-indulged in stimulants, & says she took them by medical advice & orders. The delusions existent at the time of her admission have disappeared; when allusion was made to them she laughed rather shamefacedly, & said they had quite gone. Still has a little morning-nausea occasionally.

18. II. 82. No change.

24. II. 82. Mrs Brown was discharged today, recovered.

Discharged recovered
24. II. 1882.

Frances Elizabeth Tregelles
 (from Case Book XI, page 371).

18. III. 82. Still clings to her latest delusion, & makes herself miserable, & most of those about her, by her unsociable & perverse behaviour. Says she never ought to have been brought here; that though she was ill when admitted, this is not the place to which she should have been sent.
20. IV. 82. Miss Tregelles is in no way improved; she talks passionately & rudely on the subject of her delusions, giving everyone the lie, & treating all who disagree with her with studied rudeness. When in a passion she is apt to talk very incoherently; often cries hysterically.
10. V. 82. Is a trifle improved in manner, but is still fully persuaded of the truth of her delusions.
29. V. 82. Is much more cheerful & pleasant, & seems to be trying to control her emotions. She does not have such frequent hysterical outbursts, nor does she talk so passionately & rudely. Reads a good deal, & walks out every day.
11. VI. 82. Talked in her old contemptuous incoherent style today, referring to her delusions, & implying that those who disagree with her on that subject are of very weak intellect. Her bodily health is good.
20. VI. 82. No improvement. Is frequently hysterical.
16. VII. 82. No change of importance. Spent a fortnight at Scarborough.
23. VII. 82. No improvement.
9. IX. 82. Is a little improved, but continues to behave very peculiarly.
28. X. 82. Remains in the same state. Is sullen & often rude in manner & speech. Delusions remain unaltered; she says she is engaged to some one, but this some one is already married, as she knows. She is in good bodily health; eats & sleeps well. Her delusions are very like those of Elizabeth Woodhead. N^o 1453. (to page 91)

1457.

Caroline Sayer

Admitted December 10th. 1881

Not connected with the Society of Friends.

Female. Age 26 years. Single.

Previous place of abode. 35, Maitland Park Road
Haverstock Hill. London N.W.

Birthplace. Southsea.

History. Nothing remarkable during childhood and youth, until present attack. She was very amiable, & of average intelligence. Received a moderate education, entirely at home. For four or five years she studied music with a view to giving pianoforte lessons; but the state of her health has prevented her carrying out this plan.

As regards heredity, it is stated that her maternal great-grandmother suffered from melancholia at the close of her life. Her father was very peculiar.

The cause of her illness is "stated" as hysteria. She seems to have fancied that some doctor was in love with her, & to have been much disappointed at his subsequently slighting her; there is no foundation for her believing this.

The first symptoms of insanity appeared 14 months ago, when she was 25 years old. She woke one night screaming with terror, & remained very agitated for two or three days. She soon developed delusions as to her being controlled by persons absent at a distance from her, in obedience to whom she drinks her wine, & has occasionally eaten her faces.

Mental state on admission. She conversed quietly and intelligently on all ordinary topics, & her conversation was coherent. Her manner was self-possessed and somewhat precise and formal. She is slow in her movements, e.g. in eating, speaking, walking, &c. She admits that she considers herself under the influence of a Dr Rawlings who attended her a year or two ago, and says that she has been so for 14 months; that she is guided in almost every detail of her conduct by the directions which he mentally conveys to her; that he was directing her what to say while she was talking to me, & that not only did she hear him speaking, but also saw him sometimes. She admits that she has drunk her wine for a long time in compliance with his orders, the reason being "to promote digestion"; & also that she has eaten her faces on more than one occasion "to bring about a shock", and also "to cure toothache". She exhibits a natural indisposition to talk on the latter subject; & it was only after long & persistent examination that definite answers were elicited, as she exhibited great adroitness in parrying the questions put to her. Her memory is good, both for recent events & for those long past.

Caroline Loyer.

Diagnosis. Delusional insanity: with auditory & visual hallucinations.
 Prognosis. Favourable.
 Causation. Masturbation (probably).
 Treatment.

Progress.

12. xii. 81. Quiet & orderly. Eats & sleeps fairly well. So far nothing peculiar has been noticed in her behaviour, except the slow measured way in which she performs most acts, including walking, eating, & usually speaking.
15. xii. 81. Miss Loyer says she has had many communications from the doctor (Dr Rawlings) since coming here, & that she has both heard & seen him here; that he has directed her to drink her urine since her arrival, but that she has not done so. Today there has been considerable restlessness; she danced up & down the corridor for an hour or two, threw some bayatelle-balls about, & made "passes" with her hands as though she were mesmerising somebody; then for some time stood up without speaking or moving. She said Dr Rawlings bid her do all those things, & that nearly all her actions are governed by his directions. Says that she is occasionally disturbed at night by hearing him speak.
19. xii. 81. Since last entry Miss Loyer has been quiet & free from the restlessness mentioned on 15. xii. 81., except on one or two nights when she was uneasy & somewhat excited in consequence of "hearing Dr Rawlings speak to her". She is slow & precise in her movements; Eats well, but very slowly. Has

commenced menstruating today. Still declares that she has directions given to her with reference to most of her actions. Says that she not infrequently has "spectral illusions" (sic) of people who are absent at the time.

23. XII. 81. Has been quiet at night since last entry, and has conducted herself with propriety by day.

29. XII. 81. There is no change to report, except that she is not so slow in taking her food.

4. I. 1882. Is peculiar in her behaviour, & evidently under the constant influence of her delusions. She joins in games with other patients, & plays very well on the piano; but she says that she does both in obedience to "directions given to her"; when asked if she could distinguish between "orders given her (mentally) by Dr. Rawlings", & desires & promptings originating in herself, she answered affirmatively. She does not always obey the directions conveyed to her.

10. I. 1882. No change.

17. I. 1882. Dancing about & clapping her hands yesterday. Now voluntarily talks to people about her delusions. Takes her food quicker than she did. She is quiet at night and never has attempted to drink her urine or eat her faces. At fits & starts she will sit and play the piano for 2 or 3 hours at a time.

1. II. 1882. Miss Sayw still says she hears voices & sees visions at night when her eyes are open & not when they are shut. Takes food well & seems to talk in a rather more lively manner. Has complained of Megrim lately.

10. II. 82. No change.

21. II. 82. Today a careful examination of this patient was made by Dr. Luke; she denies having drunk her urine or eaten her faces since coming here; says she still has directions given her, & persists that they come from Dr. Rawlings. She exhibited great reluctance to answering some of Dr. Luke's questions, & finally cried hysterically for a considerable time.

28. II. 82. No change of importance has occurred since last note.

Caroline Sayer.

7. III. 82. There is little change, if any, since the last report. She takes her food & executes all her movements much more quickly than on admission. Her delusions appear to remain unchanged. She is rather subject to slight bilious attacks, with headach & sickness. Writes frequently to her relatives.
18. III. 82. No change.
1. IV. 82. Remains in about the same condition. She occasionally stands in the corridor in a dreamy attitude, & waves her hands. She plays on the piano with much skill & taste, sometimes spending the greater part of an afternoon in practising; but if asked to play any special piece of music, she is very apt to refuse. It is almost impossible to get her to speak about her delusions; but she does not deny that they still exist.
13. IV. 82. Miss Sayer admits that she still hears "voices" giving her directions as to her conduct, & that she is now & then restless at night in consequence. Today she has remained in bed, with a bad bilious attack; she has vomited several times.
21. IV. 82. This afternoon Miss Sayer had a violent hysterical paroxysm; she screamed loudly, beat her hands together, shed tears, talked excitedly & incoherently, & complained of great pain "all over her"; she was put to bed, & 40 grains of bromide of potassium administered, after which she soon became quiet & fell asleep.
26. 4. 82. "Has not been hysterical again, but has now & then clapped her hands noisily, & exhibited the same peculiarities that were so evident on admission. Sleeps fairly well.
10. V. 82. No change of importance.
20. V. 82. There seems to be no change in her delusions. She often stands in a dreamy way, as though in a "brown study" about something. There has been no return of excitement. Has slight bilious attacks every three or four weeks.

Caroline Sayer.

29. V. 82. Yesterday afternoon Miss Sayer had a hysterical attack similar to that on 21. IV. 82. She screamed violently for some time, & was much excited. Today she is in her usual condition.
20. VI. 82. Is now quiet, & peculiar in manner. Delusions apparently unaltered. Bodily health good, except for occasional slight bilious attacks.
16. VII. 82. Miss Sayer has been a fortnight away at Scarborough. Bodily health good. She is dull & stupid today. Lying on the sofa, will not answer questions, substitutes a senseless grin. Would not take her Breakfast.
26. th VIII. 82. Is still very silly. Will not reply to questions. Delusions present. Has the fit occasionally.
12. VII. 82. No change —
23. VII. 82. No change
9. IX. 82. Has not improved. Will not speak, but makes unmeaning inarticulate sounds when spoken to.
30. IX. 82. Has been visited by her uncle & aunt, who spent some hours with her, during which time she behaved ridiculously, & would not speak one articulate word.
14. X. 82. Has been more excited for two or three days, often screaming, dancing along the corridor, & waving her arms. Will not talk, but makes queer sounds, and rolls her eyeballs. Was sick this morning after breakfast.
28. X. 82. No improvement; rarely says anything intelligible, & behaves in a silly & affected way.
19. XI. 82. For some days Miss Sayer has had frequent attacks of hysterical screaming; during the attacks she often trembles & writhes, but she will not say if she is in pain, & nothing to cause pain can be discovered. She endeavours with all her power to restrain the passage of feces, & has said that she "has orders" to do so; part of her uneasiness & discomfort seems to be the result of this. It has been necessary to give enemata to clear out the rectum. She has begun to wet her bed. Appetite is rather impaired.

1458

Readmission.

Bryan John Francis Salvin.

Re-Admitted December 26th 1881.

Not connected with the Society of Friends. Roman Catholic.

Male. Age 34 years. Single. Gentleman.

Previous place of abode - Burn Hall, Durham

Birthplace -

History. This is the third attack; from October 1875 to June 1876 he was under the care of Dr. Inoué, and during the last attack he was an inmate of the Friends' Retreat, from August to November 1880 (see Case Book XI, page 344). The present attack has been gradually developing since last July, & since then he has become more & more unmanageable.

On December 16th 1881 he was admitted into the Friends' Retreat as a "Voluntary patient" for three months; but he has proved since then so unmanageable, so little amenable to suggestion & advice, & so incapable of controlling himself, that it is judged necessary to admit him as a certified patient. During the ten days of his "voluntary" stay, he spent money wastefully, ordered unnecessary articles, played ^{pat} snowballs with common street-boys, & was dirty in his habits; and it was impossible to get him off to bed before 11 or 12 p.m.

Mental state on Admission. Very similar to that described on his first admission in August 1880 (q.v.).

He is polite & usually good-humoured, though occasionally becoming cross & overbearing in manner, especially towards other patients, one or two of whom he appears to dislike. Conversation is plain. There are no hallucinations or delirious stories without.

As regards given in applic's

description still

770 HOTELS.
WINCHESTER—Continued.

BLACK SWAN HOTEL.
THIS FIRST-CLASS HOTEL IS SITUATED IN THE CENTRE OF THE CITY.
Three minutes' walk from Cathedral. Billiard Room. Pulling to all its Branches. Omnibus meets Trains. Proprietor, WALTER CHAPPEL.
L6-90]

WOLVERHAMPTON.

THE STAR AND CARTER HOTEL. Family, Commercial, and Posting House. NIGHT PORTER. 179a] A. H. BRITTON, Proprietor.

WOLVERHAMPTON. NEW VICTORIA HOTEL. HIGH-CLASS FAMILY AND COMMERCIAL. Excellent Cuisine. Night Porter. 177a]

WORCESTER.

WORCESTER STAR HOTEL Co., Ltd.
THE LEADING COUNTY AND FAMILY HOTEL.
LADIES' DRAWING ROOM. PRIVATE SMOKING ROOM. Near the Cathedral and Royal Porcelain Works. Billiards, Pulling, &c. Ten minutes by Rail from Dudley & Salt Baths. 179a] Miss A. M. SMITH, Manageress.

THE HOP MARKET AND HOP POLE HOTEL, FOR FAMILIES & COMMERCIAL GENTLEMEN. MARY BIRD, Proprietress. 79a]

WORCESTER. CROWN HOTEL. FIRST-CLASS FAMILY AND COMMERCIAL. Centrally situated. Ladies' Coffee Room. Commercial Room. Good Billiard Room. Billiards, Pulling. Moderate charges. 180a] THOMAS HALBEARD, Proprietor.

WORTHING.

BURLINGTON HOTEL, WORTHING.
THIS HOTEL, delightfully situated at the West End, facing the Sea, and sheltered from the North and East Winds, offers every comfort to Families and Gentlemen. Spacious Coffee, Smoking Drawing, and Billiard Rooms. Excellent Cuisine. Moderate Tariff. J. HECKFORD, Manageress.

EARDLEY HOUSE, HIGH-CLASS BOARDING ESTABLISHMENT, 2 & 4, Marine Parade, Worthing. Established 1881. Terms Moderate. Charming situation, facing Sea, near Pier, and within five minutes of the Park. N.B.—Free Entrance to Subscription Gardens. 16a] Miss BUTLER, Proprietress.

WORTHING. STANHOE HALL, HIGH-CLASS BOARDING ESTABLISHMENT. UNEQUALLED position facing Sea. Elegantly furnished and redecorated. Large and lofty Rooms. Billiards (new billiard table). Excellent Cuisine. Moderate charges. 16-1-90] Mrs. THIMM.

Diagnosis. M.
Prognosis. Favourable as regards present attack.
Causation. Dissipation.
Treatment.

Progress. 30. XII. 81. Has been ill-humoured since admission, & full of complaints against other patients. Has several dirty habits—e.g., passing his urine into a tin, & throwing it on the fire: he has for several days been engaged in "cooking" a widgeon, which he smears with butter & lays in the ashes day after day: this he intends as a present for Dr. Baker.

4. I. 1882. No change.

Mental state on Admission. Very similar to that described on his first admission in August 1880 (q.v.).

He is polite & usually good-humoured, though occasionally becoming cross & overbearing in manner, especially towards other patients, one or two of whom he appears to delight to tease. His conversation is ~~fairly~~ *blatant*. There are *hallucinations* & *coherent stories*.

He is without

As regards given in applic's

Diagnosis.

Prognosis. Favourable as regards present attack.

Causation. Dissipation.

Treatment.

Progress. 30. XII. 81. Has been ill-humoured since admission, & full of complaints against other patients. Has several dirty habits - e.g., passing his urine into a tin, & throwing it on the fire: he has for several days been engaged in "cooking" a widgeon, which he smears with butter & lays in the ashes day after day: this he intends as a present for Dr. Baker.

4. I. 1882. No change.

767

WALEB-Continued.

LLANGOLLEN.

ROYAL HOTEL.

THE above first-class Hotel is now under the Proprietorship of JAMES S. SHAW (several years with Mr. MEYER at Queen's Hotel, Manchester, and at County Hotel, Carlisle), and is second to none in North Wales for its comfort, catering, and lovely situation. (172a)

HOTEL OMNIBUS MEETS ALL TRAINS.

MILFORD HAVEN (OLD MILFORD STATION, G.W.R.)

LORD NELSON HOTEL.

This Hotel which is being thoroughly renovated and refurnished will shortly be opened as a first-class Family and Commercial Hotel, and second to none in the principality for comfort. A splendid view of the Haven. Lovely walks and drives. (205a)

YACHTING. EXTENSIVE STABLING.

NEW MILFORD.

SOUTH WALES HOTEL.

IS immediately adjacent to the New Milford terminus of the Great Western Railway, and is pleasantly situated on rising ground, overlooking Milford Haven. Ornamental Grounds intervene between the Hotel and the Station, so that, although sufficiently near for convenience, the Hotel is far enough away from the Station to prevent the railway traffic being an annoyance. The Hotel contains spacious Office Rooms, Private Sitting Rooms, and Billiard Room. For particulars, apply to the Managersess, at the Hotel. (205a)

NEWTOWN, Montgomeryshire.

ELEPHANT & CASTLE

OLD-ESTABLISHED FAMILY & COMMERCIAL HOTEL, MISS TURNER, Proprietress.

BRADSHAW'S HANDBOOK TO BRITANNY. Price, 2s. 6d. LONDON: W. J. Adams & Sons, 25, Fleet Street. MANCHESTER: Henry Blacklock & Co., Albert Square.

TENBY, SOUTH WALES.

THE COBOURG HOTEL.

UNRIVALLED POSITION. FACING THE SEA. LADIES' SPACIOUS COFFEE AND DRAWING ROOMS. PRIVATE SITTING ROOMS. EXCELLENT CUISINE. HOME COMFORTS. MODERATE CHARGES. TERMS EN PENSION ON APPLICATION. GOLF LINKS. GOOD LIVERY STABLES. OMNIBUS TO ALL TRAINS. (173a)

J. HUGHES, Proprietress; also at the Royal Hotel, Bath.

Mental state on Admission. Very similar to that described on his first admission in August-1880 (q.v.).

He is polite & usually good-humoured, though occasionally becoming cross & overbearing in manner, especially towards other patients, one or two of whom he appears to delight to tease. His conversation is ~~fairly~~ sensible, but often very rambling. There do not seem to be any delusions or hallucinations.

He is without

coherent stories

As regards given & applied

description still

Diagnosis.

Prognosis.

Causation.

Treatment.

Progress. 30. XII. 81. Has been ill-humoured since admission, & full of complaints against other patients. Has several dirty habits - e.g., passing his urine into a tin, & throwing it on the fire: he has for several days been engaged in "cooking" a widgeon, which he smears with butter & lays in the ashes day after day: this he intends as a present for Dr. Baker.

4. I. 1882. No change.

768

HOTELS.

WALES-Continued.

ROYAL GATE HOUSE HOTEL, TENBY,

IMMEDIATELY OVERLOOKING THE SEA.

Under the Distinguished Patronage of H.R.H. the Duke of Connaught and Lords of the Admiralty.
Pension from 3 Guineas per week. Livery Stables, Billiards, Omnibus to all Trains.
[176s] Reduced Terms during Winter Season. H. J. GREGORY, Proprietor.

WESTERHAM.

KING'S ARMS HOTEL.

The principal Hotel in this charming Town. Delightfully situated. Pretty Grounds, Stabling, &c. Moderate charges. [16-4-0] G. R. HARDCASTLE, Proprietor.

WEST HARTLEPOOL.

ROYAL FAMILY AND COMMERCIAL HOTEL.

THIS Establishment has been completely renovated and will be found to contain all requirements of a first-class hotel.
Handsome Coffee, Commercial, Smoking, and Billiard Rooms. Good Stock Rooms.
The Hotel Porters are in attendance at the Station day and night.
[175s] G. HEDLEY DUCKSBURY, Proprietor, late of the County and King's Arms Hotels, Lancaster.

WESTON-SUPER-MARE.

WESTON-SUPER-MARE.

"The healthiest and most bracing watering place in the world."
Fide Report—Lancet.



THE GRAND ATLANTIC HOTEL,

FACES the Sea. Stands in four acres of Ornamental Grounds with five Tennis Courts. Contains upwards of one hundred and twenty elegantly appointed Rooms. Magnificent Public Rooms, Hydraulic Lift, and all modern improvements. 10 minutes walk from Railway Station and Golf Links.

For Terms which are strictly moderate apply to Manager.

Telegraphic Address—"ATLANTIC, WESTON-SUPER-MARE."
National Telephone No. 11. [16-7-00]

WESTON-SUPER-MARE.

THE ROYAL HOTEL

FACING THE SEA.

OLD ESTABLISHED. FINEST SITUATION.
STANDING IN ITS OWN LOVELY GROUNDS OF EIGHT ACRES.
[16-3-04] TERMS MODERATE. Proprietors—ROGERS BROS.

attack.

Mental state on Admission. Very similar to that described on his first admission in August 1880 (q.v.).

He is polite & usually good-humoured, though occasionally becoming cross & overbearing in manner, especially towards other patients, one or two of whom he appears to delight to tease. His conversation is ~~fairly~~ sensible, but often very rambling. There do not seem to be any delusions or hallucinations. He is very loquacious, telling long incoherent stories without end.

As regards his physical condition, the description given in Casebook XI, page 345, still applies in almost every particular.

Diagnosis. Mania.

Prognosis. Favourable as regards present attack.

Education. Dissipation.

Treatment.

Progress. 30. XII. 81. Has been ill-humoured since admission, & full of complaints against other patients. Has several dirty habits - e.g., passing his urine into a tin, & throwing it on the fire: he has for several days been engaged in "cooking" a widgeon, which he smears with butter & lays in the ashes day after day: this he intends as a present for Dr. Baker.

4. I. 1882. No change.

Bryan J. F. Salvin.

9. I. 82. Is very rambling in conversation, & full of mostly groundless complaints against patients & attendants. Treats his dogs very cruelly, but still seems to be very fond of them. He is extremely extravagant with his linen, changing his shirts about twice a day, using two or three dozen handkerchiefs in a week, & making everything he wears filthy. Still has many dirty habits, previously referred to.
15. I. 82. Shows no signs of improvement - yet.
20. I. 82. Still very restless and untidy. Mixes the contents of his chamber utensil & washing basin, & washes his dog's collar in the mixture. Smokes a great deal, but lies about idly most of the time. Has attempted to read a novel & the paper now & then.
27. I. 82. No change.
3. II. 82. Is improving; is less untidy than he was. Lies or walks about smoking, & occupies himself very little.
10. II. 82. Is improving in many respects, being more clean & tidy, less boisterous & teasing, & more able to occupy himself with reading, &c. His room is much more tidy than it used to be.
18. II. 82. Is considerably improved during the last month, being much quieter & better behaved, with greater power of self-control than formerly. He is much more cleanly, & more able to occupy himself quietly.
26. II. 82. Remains in his improved condition.
7. III. 82. No change.
18. III. 82. The condition of this patient has now improved as much as it is likely to do: he is quiet and polite in manner; does not talk as he used to do; reads, & walks out every day.
1. IV. 82. No change.
13. IV. 82. He complained a few days ago of difficulty in passing water, which however seems to have been chiefly imaginary; at any rate there is no difficulty now.

29. IV. 82. Remains in the condition previously described. Is very quiet, but speaks politely & pleasantly when addressed. Has quite ceased to tell rambling stories about his father & about other subjects, concerning which he was on admission so loquacious. He reads newspapers &c, & plays draughts, & spends much of his time out of doors. His conversation is sensible & coherent; but his ~~the~~ intellectual powers are clearly of a rather low grade.

11. V. 82. No change.

29. V. 82. No change.

20. VI. 82. Is now quite convalescent.

23. VI. 82. Has this day sent on leave of absence with an attendant.

3. VII. 82. Discharged "Recovered".

Relapsed: and Re-admitted Dec^r 25th 1883.
(see page 36!)

Elizabeth Woodhead (cont'd from page 6).

8. I. 1882. No change.
18. I. 82. She sits quietly in the drawingroom knitting. She talks rationally and freely upon general topics. She makes no mention at all to me concerning her delusions. She is regular & decorous in all her sayings & actions.
4. II. 82. She converses freely with the other patients but has taken a strong dislike to the head nurse from no reason. She plays cards & attends the amusements in the Saloon. She still writes letters which she does not give me. She refuses to see her stepmother, brother or sister because they are "implicated in a matter which she does not desire to speak to me about."
18. II. 82. Entertains the idea that certain of the patients and nurses are set to spy upon her, & that every word & action of hers are reported by them. Has quarrelled with some of these "spies". Her old delusions are still persistent.
28. II. 82. No change.
18. III. 82. Miss Woodhead is just recovering from a rather severe feverish attack, which necessitates her confinement to bed for some days, and has now left her in a weak condition. She is taking 5 grains of Ferri et Quin. Citras ter die. She was a good deal vexed at not being allowed to treat herself homoeopathically.
22. III. 82. Is getting stronger every day, & taking her food well.
31. III. 82. Is now in fair bodily health, but continues at her own desire to take the Citrate of Iron & Quinine. She is still full of delusions of suspicion with regard to other patients and attendants, suspecting them of 'playing the spy' upon her, and charging them with doing so; it is needless to say that these suspicions are groundless. Her latest delusion is with regard to the assistant medical officer, whom she suspects vaguely of 'being in love with her'!!!; she has written a letter to Dr. Baker about this, in which she declares herself innocent of having
- (Continued on page 425)

(Continued from Case Book XI. page 422).

Sep. 10th 1881. Quiet during the day in all her actions. She gets excited more at night. She appears timid and nervous as one addresses her but answers direct questions rationally and correctly. She will however soon wander off into delusion about calling in "the doctors and attendants" for "her food has poison in it" She takes it however. She is much the same as usual.

- 16th Idem. Gets more excited in manner as conversation advances.

- 28th Reads a good deal & thinks constantly - Every evening - Prefers to go out into the grounds by herself when the other patients are not there - never converses with the other inmates of the asylum - Would probably seize any opportunity of escaping had she the chance.

Oct. 8th Miss Lawson is very nervous & tremulous when addressed. She says she greatly objects to be with the class of persons surrounding her & that she never can get a moment of quietude all day; that the attendants illuse her & refuse to allow her to speak to whom she wishes & that this place will be her death & she knows the real object of her detention here & that she declines to assist in not being forced to hear the scriptures read by people who are not of the right character to read them; refusing I suppose to the nurse. It is difficult to fix her conversation to one point. She cannot argue but rambles about, takes up sudden likes & dislikes, will read the Standard one day & order it not to be sent her the next.

Oct 13th Still complaining - Always wanting to be away as she doesn't consider the food enough for her - Held up her thumb ~~to~~ to day frame to see if it was not out of joint from the violence used towards her. Still has delusions about some persons having evil designs in sending her here.

5. XI. 81. Remains without change; usually quiet & fairly industrious, but very querulous & doleful.

8. XII. 81. Is still possessed by her delusions, which appear to be as deep-rooted as ever. Is shy & reserved, but has occasional slight attacks of excitement, & complains very much of her detention here. Complains of rheumatic pains in her hands, &c, for which she uses Camphor liniment with benefit.

(to page 39)

1454.

Thomas Smith (from page 10).

1. 2. 82. Mr. Smith plays billiards & football with great zeal. Is still rather reserved and inclined to be argumentative especially upon religious subjects. He gives no indication of insanity unless directly cross-examined & even then his dislike all answers bearing upon his past delusions. Performs all his vital functions normally.
6. 2. 82. I cannot get Mr. Smith to voluntarily confide in me his delusion by any repetition of *communion* *Leau de vie*. He either denies power or is exceedingly reticent in speaking about it. Bodily health exceedingly good —
18. II. 82. Has not been so cheerful lately; refuses to go for a drive or to walk in the country again, but walks in the grounds every day. It seems to be almost impossible to win his confidence; he is as uncommunicative as ever.
23. II. 82. Has been brighter today, & went for a walk into York, &c.
4. III. 82. Is much more cheerful & ready to talk & join in amusements. His general bearing, however, gives one the idea that delusions still exist, though concealed.
18. III. 82. Continues to improve.
27. III. 82. Mr. Smith having continued to improve, was sent today with an attendant on leave of absence to Delamere in Cheshire. The delusions with which he was admitted may reasonably be presumed to have disappeared, for he never speaks of them, and it is impossible to discover any trace of their continued existence. He is still rather reserved, but much less so than formerly.
8. IV. 82. This patient is still absent on leave. He continues in his improved condition, & appears to enjoy the change very much, spending most of the day out of doors.
8. V. 82. Is still absent on leave.

8. VI. 82. W^m Smith has continued to improve, & appears to have no delusions or morbid ideas left. He was this day discharged & recovered.

Discharged
Recovered
8. VI. 82.

Mary Ann Lawson (from page 36).

Sleeps on the whole fairly well, without chloral. Begs that, if we give her medicine, we will promise not to administer strychnia, arsenic, calomel, or chloroform. Appetite moderate. Occupies herself with sewing, reading, & letter-writing. Makes many (usually groundless) complaints against nurses & patients.

29. XII. 81. No change.

21. I. 1882. Very nervous, & full of groundless complaints. Has no bodily ailment.

6. II. 82. Considers herself quite fit to leave the Retreat & earn her own living. Expresses a wish to go & live with her father. She talks to herself a great deal ^{about her troubles} at night; but does not appear to have illusions or hallucinations of sight or hearing.

28. II. 82. Is now much quieter at night, scarcely talking at all.

18. III. 82. No change.

13. IV. 82. Suffers from occasional rheumatic pains in the hands, shoulders, &c, & is rather dyspeptic. She does not take her food very well, nor has she done since admission. There is no mental change. She is quiet now, but has an occasional period of slight excitement, in which she protests much against being kept here.

11. V. 82. Is doing fairly well just now, appearing to be less discontented & unhappy. Is shy & reserved, & not communicative on the subject of her delusions. Otherwise there is no change in her condition.

29. V. 82. Remains in the same state. Sometimes appears to be apprehensive that we are going to "drug her" (as she says), & begs us not to give her any medicine without her knowledge.

20. VI. 82. No change of importance.

15. VII. 82. Miss Lawrence in attempting to shut a window today fell from off a chair & sustained a contusion over the inner angle of left arm. No fracture or displacement. Mental condition ordered Dr. Spiritus. (unchanged).

26.7.82. Has quite recovered the use of her elbow. Still making groundless complaints about the attendants. Complaining of pain in the abdomen & a dryness of the throat & says that some one is secretly administering poison to her, which gives rise to these symptoms. Has asked me if I had been giving her Morphine.

1.8.82. Complains of the food not being as good as she has been accustomed to have it, & also that she is improperly detained, says that there is a poison matter, does not take her food quite so well as usual, ordered an extra egg daily.

14.8.82. Takes her food better, full of complaints.

23. VIII. 82. No change.

9. IX. 82. No change.

14. X. 82. Has been more complaining lately, and often restless & talkative at night. Is not taking her food well, but will not take an increased quantity, & refuses medicine.

28. X. 82. Is quieter at night, & takes her food better.

9. XII. 82. Rather less discontented & querulous, but still complains that "she is detained here cruelly & illegally".

13. I. 1883. No change of importance.

2. III. 83. No change.

28. IV. 83. Writes many letters, partly religious quasi-rhapsodies, partly a string of vague & unfounded complaints against nurses & patients. She is industrious with her needle, & often converses very pleasantly and cheerfully; but when depressed she talks in a very indignant & querulous way of her detention here. She is in fairly good bodily health. She sometimes accuses her nurses & others of putting poison in her food; & says they are in league with people outside who are plotting against her.

19. VI. 83. No change. Complains sometimes of burning in her throat, which she thinks is caused by poison in her food.

28. VII. 83. Has been moved from the 6th to the 9th gallery. Is rather more cheerful & contented; bodily health fairly good.

22. VIII. 83. Remains in an improved condition (to page 98)

1459

Phoebe Hauxworth.

Admitted 21. I. 1882.

Not connected with the Society of Friends. Roman Catholic.
 Female. Age 48 years. Single. No occupation.
 Previous place of abode - 1, West Terrace, Dkley.
 Birthplace -

History. There was nothing particularly noticeable during infancy or childhood; was not eccentric nor precocious. Had an ordinary education at a village school; followed the millinery business for some time, & was industrious & well-behaved. She has never suffered any mental or bodily ailment since infancy; there is no hereditary predisposition.

Her present condition is said to have been brought about by constantly nursing her mother, & anxiety with want of rest. The disorder is of 6 months' duration; she began by being more irritable than usual, & soon after refused to take food. She then took a strong aversion to her mother & brother, & once or twice tried to throw herself out of a window. She is cleanly & well-behaved. In feeble bodily health. Has had no medical treatment before her admission.

Present State. (J.A. Satter)

This patient is lying in bed in an apathetic, uninterested condition. Her eyes are nearly closed. Her movements are slow & languid. She does not answer questions readily; it is necessary to repeat each question several times, & each time

with greater emphasis, to get an answer; is able to talk rationally. Says that her illness is due to overwork, & that she has been "getting dressed for three months at 10 and 11 o'clock when at Dikley"; that "she never tasted food for more than two months, & the doctor ordered her milk & lime-water" & that "she couldn't eat her food because she had lost the use of her hands". Here she both eats her food & uses her hands. She says she is possessed of the devil who "tempts her with riches to become impure", but that she would rather be made pure. Unless directly questioned about them she never refers to her delusions.

Physical Condition.

Tongue tremulous. Pupils slightly dilated. Fingers straightened; appears unable to pick up a pencil, but this is probably exaggerated.

Diagnosis. Suicidal and delusional insanity.

Prognosis. Favourable as regards present attack; Probable relapses.

Causation. Overwork and anxiety.

Treatment.

Phoebe Hansworth.

23. I. 82. She sits now in the dining room. Is very quiet & gives no trouble. Takes her food, but won't feed herself. Will not dress herself without a great deal of help. Will not close her hands when asked. Has a bruise on her left foot, caused by a struggle before coming here. Now & then talks incoherently & nonsensically; will not answer questions readily. Sleeps well.
26. I. 82. Will not pick up a pencil. Scarcely ever enters into conversation with any one; occasionally talks a little to her nurse, but never mentions her delusions. Is polite & rational; has a very languid appearance. Takes food, & has quiet nights.
31. I. 82. No change.
4. II. 82. Quiet & orderly. Is becoming more intelligent; has quiet nights; takes her food well, & looks well in face. Her delusions have not been mentioned ^{to her} again since her admission.
9. II. 82. Has improved. She smiles and answers pleasantly during conversation. Gives no trouble whatever. When asked why she tried to jump out of the window at home, she replied "I didn't try to jump out, but only broke a pane of glass in order to shout to those outside for help against the struggles of the person I was with" - meaning the nurse who was holding her back from the suicidal act. She still has her delusions.
14. II. 82. No change.
20. II. 82. Is quiet, & occupies herself with ~~reading~~ ^{reading}, &c. Walks ^{on the terrace} & drives in the country. Converses quietly & rationally. Eats and sleeps well.
24. II. 82. Can pick up a pencil, but makes as if she had much difficulty in bending her fingers. No mental change.

28. II. 82. Writes letters to her friends, which are perfectly rational, & well expressed; Complains a little of her detention here. The writing shows no sign of having been executed with difficulty; but, according to her own account, her fingers are as stiff as ever, & it gives her pain when they are bent.

6. III. 82. No change.

12. III. 82. Remains very quiet, & fairly industrious. Has quiet nights; takes her food well.

18. III. 82. Was restless last night, & would not stay in bed, telling the nurse she had been very wicked. This morning she refused her breakfast, & would not dress: she has remained in bed all day, but took her food with a little pressing.

20. III. 82. Has had good nights since last note, remaining in bed quietly. Has had to be fed by hand with most of her food. ~~Seems~~ Seems to be much dejected, & says she has been very wicked!

22. III. 82. Still much depressed; sits in a chair, with a hand pressed over her eyes; will not take her food herself, nor look at it, saying that the sight of food, & of all things, causes "unchaste thoughts" to arise within her mind. Will not occupy herself in any way. Keeps occasionally.

24. III. 82. No improvement. Took no food at all yesterday, but has been fed by hand today. Covers her eyes with a shawl, &c, & asks for them to be bandaged, so that the "unchaste thoughts" which she has may be stopped. Calls frequently to the Virgin Mary. Is quiet at night, & sleeps four or five hours.

25. III. 82. Has taken no food today, & clenched her teeth so that she could not be fed by hand. This evening she was fed by the nasal tube, $1\frac{1}{2}$ pints of milk & 4 eggs being given.

26. III. 82. Had a quiet night, & has taken a fair quantity of food today. Is not so much depressed, & opened her eyes when requested, but at once closed them again, saying she could not keep them open. Sits quietly in an armchair all day.

Phoebe Hauzworth.

28. III. 82. No change.

31. III. 82. Is rather less depressed; still sits in an arm chair, with her eyes closed; if asked to open them, her eyelids quiver violently & gradually separate till the eyes are about half open, then close again. Is still fed by hand, & makes no resistance. Has ~~quite~~ quiet nights.

5. IV. 82. Is less depressed, & is beginning to take food again herself.

10. IV. 82. Is still improving; takes all her food now without any trouble. Still keeps her eyes closed or nearly so, but opens them slowly when asked. Talks quietly & collectedly. Says that the sight of food "still ~~is~~ apt to give rise to "unchaste thoughts" in her mind.

16. IV. 82. Is much improved; does not keep her eyes closed now; takes her food well, & has begun again to occupy herself with knitting. Has quiet nights.

23. IV. 82. Remains in the improved condition previously described. Talks quietly, & occupies herself with books, knitting, &c.

4. V. 82. Has relapsed into the condition described in the entry of 31. III. 82. Has to be fed by hand, refusing to help herself. Says she cannot keep her eyes open, partly because they are so heavy, partly because she sees unchaste things. She cries very much, in a quiet way.

8. V. 82. Is a little less depressed, & takes her food herself, but will not eat meat. Sits in a dejected attitude, with her head drooping, & eyes almost closed.

14. V. 82. Remains without change.

19. V. 82. Is rather more cheerful; takes her food well, & does not refuse meat now.

29. V. 82. Is not quite so depressed, & continues to take food well, but does not occupy herself in any way. Is very quiet, & talks but little.

12. VI. 82. Is still depressed, sitting with folded hands, & bowed head, & her eyes half-closed. Speaks quietly, & sometimes with a smile; is taking her food well. Sleeps fairly well. Goes into the garden every day, but does not occupy herself in any way.

20. VI. 82. No change.

4. VII. 82. No change.

16. VII. 82. Still Remains in the same Condition.

26. VII. 82. No change.

6. VIII. 82. No change.

18. VIII. 82. No change.

23. VIII. 82. No change.

9. IX. 82. Remains as described on 12. VI. 82.

30. IX. 82. No improvement.

28. X. 82. Has been very stupid lately, often requiring to be fed by hand, & refusing to dress herself in the morning; she is now, however, improving in both respects. Never occupies herself, but sits listlessly on the sofa with her head bowed forward & eyes nearly closed; answers questions in a languid voice, almost a whisper; is often in tears. Delusions are apparently unchanged (as regards the "unchaste things" which she says she sees). Sleeps well.

3. XI. 82. Is taking food better, & dresses herself now. Her friend came yesterday, meaning to take her away to her home; but she would not go near them, nor speak to them.

11. XI. 82. Rather less depressed; has been reading a little today, for the first time for many weeks.

29. XI. 82. Is somewhat improved; occupies herself a little with plain sewing, & takes her food well. She talks very little, answering questions in as few words as possible in a very low voice. Sits in a drooping attitude, but is less dejected than a month ago.

9. XII. 82. No change. (N.B. not transferred)

11. XII. 82. Was discharged today, & taken to the Asylum at Wadeley.

Discharged "Relieved"

1460.

William Trobisher.

Admitted January 27th. 1882.

Not connected with the Society of Friends.

Male. Age 23 years. Single. Organist & clerk.

Previous place of abode — 12, Clifton Road, Halifax.

Birthplace —

History. This patient has always been very quiet, & seldom goes into company. He has been unwell for two years; it is probably the result of overwork at business & intense application to music. He has had insufficient sleep, & this has resulted in several maniacal attacks in which he has cursed & shouted, & talked unconnected sentences in a loud & monotonous tone, as if preaching. He has been very destructive; has broken looking-glasses, chamber utensils, &c. He has suddenly jumped up while in bed, ordering his medical attendant to take away the electricity on the floor.

Present State. (J. R. Salter)

The patient was very quiet & orderly on his journey from Halifax, & has not been troublesome since his arrival. He is a young man of medium height, with a pasty & greasy countenance, & dark rings about his eyes. Is highly nervous & sensitive. He talks and answers questions readily, but is not very communicative & will not carry on a conversation. He says he wants sleep, & has

been in an asylum in Paris for ten days.
Constantly keeps both hands over his occiput, where
he complains of pain. Says "man is God,
& that he knows a woman who doesn't stick to
man, & that because it is
Conversation & in his look.
Ordered by.

The Retreat, York.

Feb. 4. 1882.

Dear Ma,

I am sorry to
say that they will not
allow me to go to the
Minister service to-morrow.

When you are at Church
& they have the Litany
think of me, trusting in
God & daily praying for
strength.

It is written when ~~the wicked~~
thy father & mother forsake thee,
then will not I.

Thank The Rev. Mr. Davenport
for praying beside me when
I was in bed & say that
God will remember him in
the time of trouble.

It was comfort to me to

Also Chloral

Diagnosis. Mania.

Prognosis. Favourable.

Causation. Overwork.

Treatment.

Relapse probable.

29. I. 82. Has been very quiet & orderly. Sleeps well,
with the chloral draught. Sits in his room,
never speaking to his attendant; sometimes stands
at the table or by the fire doing nothing but
stare about him, & twitching a finger now &
then convulsively; sometimes he turns his head from
one side to the other in a purposeless manner

been in an asylum in Paris for ten days. Constantly keeps both hands over his occiput, where he complains of pain. Says "man is God, & that he knows a woman who doesn't stick to man, & that he would tear up the New Testament because it is no gospel of justice". During the

leaship voice speaking the word of God.

I shall think of you when I am in this room to-morrow. I have no prayer. Book to read & they would not let me have the Bible.

Think me not an unfaithful son for I love you, even unto death.

To-morrow is Sunday there will be rest for me, for God spoke these words & said, "Six days shalt thou labour and do all that thou hast to do; but the seventh is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God. In it thou shalt do no manner of work, thou & thy son thy ^{and the stranger that is with thee} ^{man -} ^{and} ^{maid servant,} ^{for} ^{house-}

Prognosis. Favourable.

Causation. Overwork.

Treatment.

in six days the Lord made heaven & earth the sea & all that in them is & rested the seventh day, wherefore the Lord blessed the seventh day & hallowed it.

Tell John I cannot forgive him for frightening me by coming in so late at night, for it was four o'clock on Sunday morning when he came in, and, knowing that he was out I was on the watch for his coming in.

God is merciful; He will not always be chiding. Neither keepeth he his anger for ever. To-morrow is the Sabbath, God help me to keep it. Tell all that ask after me that God has not forsaken me. ^{John Livingdon} ^{William}

Relapse probable.

29. I. 82. Has been very quiet & orderly. Sleeps well, with the chloral draught. Sits in his room, never speaking to his attendant; sometimes stands at the table or by the fire doing nothing but stare about him, & twitching a finger now & then convulsively; sometimes he turns his head from one side to the other in a purposeless manner

been in an asylum in Paris for ten days.
Constantly keeps both hands over his occiput, where
he complains of pain. Says "man is God,
& that he knows a woman who doesn't stick to
man, & that he would tear up the New Testament
because it is no gospel of justice". During the
conversation he was restless and fidgetty, & shifty
in his look. He takes his food well.

Ordered by Dr. [illegible]

Also Chloro

3p t. d. s.

at bedtime.

Diagnosis.

Prognosis.

Causation.

Treatment.

table.

29. I. 82. Has been very quiet & orderly. Sleeps well,
with the chloral draught. Sits in his room,
never speaking to his attendant; sometimes stands
at the table or by the fire doing nothing but
stare about him, & twitching a finger now &
then convulsively; sometimes he turns his head from
one side to the other in a purposeless manner

1882
 & clerk.
 Halifax.
 been in an asylum in Paris for ten days.
 Constantly keeps both hands over his occiput, where
 he complains of pain. Says "man is God,
 & that he knows a woman who doesn't stick to
 man, & that he would tear up the New Testament
 because it is no gospel of justice". During the
 conversation he was restless and fidgetty, & shifty
 in his look. He takes his food well.

Ordered by { Potass. Bromid. 3iv
 { Zn. Hyoscyam. 3iv
 { Zn. sent. Co. 3iv
 Ag. ad 3viij. M. 3p t.d.s.

Also Chloral draughts - 20 grains, at bedtime.

Diagnosis. Mania.

Prognosis. Favourable.

Relapse probable.

Causation. Overwork.

Treatment.

29. I. 82. Has been very quiet & orderly. Sleeps well,
 with the chloral draught. Sits in his room,
 never speaking to his attendant; sometimes stands
 at the table or by the fire doing nothing but
 stare about him, & twitching a finger now &
 then convulsively; sometimes he turns his head from
 one side to the other in a purposeless manner

William Frobisher

with a sort of vacant stare. This morning he asked to be placed in a quieter room, saying the patients disturbed him, & he needed absolute quietude.

1. II. 82. This morning Mr. Frobisher used a large amount of swearing in his conversation. He was not loud or noisy with it, but constantly interspersed his nonsensical talk with an obscene word or oath. He is much more restless than he was; his mind seems to be in a state of constant activity; it requires the use of chloral draughts to make him sleep. His organic functions are regular, & he takes his food.

5. II. 82. Mr. Frobisher is greatly given to freaks of obstinacy; e.g. now & then he refuses to get up & dress in the morning; sometimes he will shake hands, at other times refuses to do so. He swears a good deal occasionally; writes letters full of religious allusions & ideas. He refused his food one morning, but took it after some pressure. He masturbates much, & uses obscene & erotic language. Has not been ~~at~~ destructive or violent since admission. Reads a good deal, & asks frequently for a book entitled "The variation of the Compass". He states that his fits of violent passion at home, when he tore up the Testament, &c, were caused by the action of his mother, brothers, & sisters, towards him.

8. II. 82. For the last 48 hours he refuses to speak a word; but remains sullen with brows bent and eyes fixed on the ground. When spoken to, now & then he will suddenly start at the speaker with clenched fists, & an angry frown; but the action comes to nothing, as he stops before using actual violence.

There is a considerable amount of salvation; and now & then he draws deep sighs. Pulse normal. Takes his food & sleeps pretty well. Complains of heaviness about the eyes.

12. II. 82. Remains in about the same condition.

16. II. 82. Sits or stands in peculiar attitudes frequently, almost as if cataleptic. Has a sneering angry expression of countenance; frowns a great deal, & ~~stare~~ glares angrily about. Talked very ramblingly about his past life, his being in an asylum in Paris, his study of music, &c; he repeated himself very much in conversation. Would not shake hands. Requires much pressing before he ~~will~~ take his food. Sleeps fairly well, with chloral draughts. Walks frequently on the terrace. Reads a little, but is scarcely able to fix his attention on a book.

20. II. 82. Swears a great deal sometimes, & talks very incoherently & absurdly, passing abruptly from one subject to another. Is very angry with his brother who brought him here, & says he should be pleased to hear of his death.

24. II. 82. Still requires much pressing before he will take sufficient food. Sleeps well; takes 15 grains of chloral nightly.

28. II. 82. Has written to his brother to come & fetch him in three days' time, & tells us he is sure to come. Says that if "he were to get mad again" he should come here; but that now it is time for him to leave. Will not enter into conversation except on subjects of his own choice, such as his leaving here, his organ-playing, his life in France, &c; if any other topic be introduced he says with a testy fling, "No, no; let me talk". Looks careworn & rather haggard. Eats & sleeps well.

3. III. 82. Has been more cheerful today, playing with a little dog; still, he will not join in conversation, & often will not answer when spoken to. The following is a copy of a recent letter; the first

William Trobriker
two or three pages are written very neatly, but towards
the close the writing becomes careless & unsteady.

"

The Retreat. York

Thursday, Feb. 23 - 1882.

Dear Mr. Hird

You may perhaps have heard that I have
been brought to this Lunatic Asylum by over-work.
It is so. I have been in L'asile de Sainte-
-Anne in Paris, a private Lunatic Asylum at
Coton Hill, Stafford; and am now here. I have
suffered every torture that man's imagination
could invent during my imprisonment, for it is
nothing else. Did you get those two newspapers with
the account of the organ recital? I wrote to you
about it, it was a great trial to me, but I got
over it.

I have good meals here and that is as much
as I can say. During the time that I had
lessons from you (always a happy one) I daresay
I appeared strange to you. I am going to write
you a long letter if it takes me all day. What
you have taught me I remember perfectly. One
thing I never told you and it was this; on my
father's death-bed he told me this "Wilkie, my lad! be a
good boy, have a wife & some children, then come to me.
Those were his last words to me, his advice, and I have
found that it has never failed me yet. I then the month
afterwards went to Richworth School, near Rippowden, where I
learnt Greek, Latin, French, Drawing, Drilling, Singing, Euclid,
Arithmetic, Writing, and was taught Greek by a very good
master who happened to be there when I was, a man
who knew Greek as well as you do training a musician.
I also myself bought a Hebrew grammar which I have at-
home yet along with a heap of other books of all sorts.
When I left that school I was a mechanic in a
mechanic's shop with a smock on, and learnt what
I could do in about four months. I then found that
I was not liked by the young lads or rather young

men about the place, so left. After some time, a month or so, I went into an accountant's office I was taught accountancy to a certain extent by a man named Jonathan Ingham Learoyd, in Halifax of course. It was not a very healthy office, so my mother thought (and I always obey her as far as I can). If she says you are not to do it, it is not done. Then I went to the accountant's office in the Town-hall, Halifax, where I was for about three years and a half; I learnt a great deal whilst I was there and just before I left there came to you to have lessons. x x x x x x x x x x x x x x x x

x x x x x x x x x I have always tried to please you. When I say that coming into your house was like being sheltered you will then know that I have not had all quite smooth. I told you my age. That is what I am. I was advised by you to go into the profession and I did so only to find that my pupils literally spit upon me. Then I found out that teaching people music was not for me. I went to Scarborough's mill at Halifax as a clerk, then went to Paris a second time got caught - came to England, got caught again, sent to Stafford Asylum as I have said before, came away from there home to Halifax, got a ~~the~~ situation as clerk in Henry Edmund's ironmongers' shop in Halifax, overworked myself there I was brought here. The fact is I love one woman Clara Robertshaw whom I came across at Blackpool, I proposed to her & was not refused. I wrote to her asking her as near as ever I could to be my wife, and she wrote a letter which would make any man open his eyes. I got it at Birmingham, it had been seen by others before it reached me, my mother had seen it. When I asked her at Blackpool the first day and she did not refuse I said I will have her if I die in getting her. That brings me here. You have not seen her, I wish you had. I hate money. I do not care for keys. I can do very well without a watch, I have one at home, a silver one, it is ready for me when it is wanted.

"the devil can't you speak French if you're a Frenchman";
 "and if you're an Englishman speak English"; then he
 relapsed into his previous condition, staring vacantly
 on the ground.

10. IV. 82. No change. Rarely speaks, but ~~he~~ stands
 or sits in peculiar rigid attitudes. Eats and
 sleeps well. Often flushes deeply.

20. IV. 82. Remains in about the same mental condition,
 but has considerably improved in bodily health
 since admission.

29. IV. 82. Talks a good deal more than he did; much
 of what he says is rambling & incoherent, & he breaks
 off abruptly from one subject to talk about something
 entirely different. Writes letters frequently; eats &
 sleeps well. When addressed he usually keeps his
 eyes obstinately averted for some time, occasionally
 smiling, & then suddenly regards the speaker with
 a steady supercilious stare. Another trick of his
 is, when spoken to, to interrupt by asking someone
 else a question about something utterly different,
 ignoring the person addressing him.

11. V. 82. No noteworthy change has occurred.

29. V. 82. There is little if any improvement in
 this case. He talks more freely & on the whole
 more pleasantly than at first, but his conversation
 is usually disconnected & rambling. He writes
 many letters of a similar character. He goes
 out every day; sometimes plays cricket, & often
 marches up & down the terrace at a tremendous
 pace. His bodily condition has much improved
 since his admission. He eats & sleeps well.

12. VI. 82. No change.

20. VI. 82. No change of importance.

14. VII. 82. No change.

16. VII. 82. Had a long conversation with Mr. Frislier today. He
 talked ~~for~~ easily & rationally on various subjects. For example, music
 & a trip he had to Paris. He has now a sitting room & himself
 & occasionally plays the Piano. He plays fairly well, & delights in
 so doing. Bodily health good.

26. 7. 82.

Continues to improve. Much more cheerful. taking more interest in things generally. Has been a walk in the Country with an attendant. Badly built food.

10. VII. 82. Mr Frobisher has greatly improved. Takes freely into conversation, plays billiards in which game he appears to take great interest. Frequently takes a country walk with Mr Tennant & an attendant. Spends a good deal of his time at the piano -

18. VIII. 82 Still continues to improve, today has gone with an attendant to see a Cricket match.

9. IX. 82. Having continued to improve, Mr Frobisher was this day discharged.
Recovered.

Re-admitted on April 10th 1883 (see page 239)
N^o 1493.

For some time after leaving the Retreat, Mr Frobisher was under the care of Dr Prideaux, Wellington (Somerset). He then went home, apparently well. He appears to have had much anxiety recently on account of not getting employment; & as it became evident that his mental condition was unsatisfactory, he went back to Dr Prideaux's house about ten days before his admission here. He however grew steadily worse, & unmanageable; one night he attempted to commit suicide by turning on the gas, in order to suffocate himself.

Duration of present attack (the third) is given as one week.

He travelled quietly from Wellington, with one attendant. His condition is very similar to that observed when he was last admitted. He is restless & fidgety; will answer questions now & then, but is disinclined for conversation. His expression is frowning & sullen & he will not look at anyone speaking to him, often turning away superciliously.

The medical certificate states that he says he sees visions; that the smell of a corpse in a church has affected his whole being. That he says he is

William Frobisher

Constantly tempted to commit suicide. That he says that when he looks at the tips of his boots he sees faces looking up at him."

12.IV.83. Has been quiet at night. Does not talk much, but sits or walks about in a sullen, moody way. Takes his food well.

16.IV.83. Has to be fed by hand with most of his food; & usually has to be dressed each morning. He rarely speaks, but stands in a fixed attentive attitude, as if he were listening to some voice.

19.IV.83. Last evening Mr. Frobisher took up a chair & smashed it down on the floor; & then jumped on to one of the attendants & tried to choke him. He was put in the padded room with an attendant, & became quiet. He was for some time much flushed & perspiring, with widely dilated pupils. Refused to speak.

Today he has remained quietly in bed.

23.IV.83. Has been kept in bed since last note. There has been no further outbreak of violence. He very rarely speaks, & when addressed looks away with a vacant stolid air. Almost all his food is given him by hand, as he will not help himself.

28.IV.83. Gets up each afternoon, & has not been violent again. Still has to be dressed, & fed by hand. Hardly ever speaks, & does not employ himself in any way.

5.V.83. Rarely speaks, but stands or sits in curious rigid postures - e.g. will stand on one leg for a long time, with one arm held out. Will not feed or dress himself. Has written one or two short incoherent notes.

8.V.83. Subjoined is a copy of a note written today.

cc My dear Fred

I am still here. When thy father & mother forsake thee then will not I. I know a Hungarian.

Yours faithful one

William Frobisher

The sea knows its own.

22
(to page 239)

Edward Richardson

re-Admitted March 25, 1882.

Connected with the Society of Friends.

Male. Age 47 years. Single. Formerly chemical manufacturer.

Previous place of abode - Gosforth

Birthplace - Newcastle-on-Tyne.

History.

This is the second admission. This patient was admitted for the first time on April 10, 1874; for a description of his state on admission, previous history, & progress of the case, see Case Book X, page 130 et seq.

He was from childhood always obstinate & of a very strong will; received a good education in York & Paris. Was brought up as a manufacturing chemist, but has not followed any occupation for a considerable time. He has been given to over-indulgence in drink.

This is the second attack, & is said to have lasted "a few weeks". Symptoms of insanity appeared last November, & then more markedly in January. They were - "excitement, sleeplessness, going about with a pistol, giving orders recklessly" and threatening his housekeeper & brother. He is said to have been much taken up with a project of his own for constructing a Lift in Newcastle, from the ~~high level~~ low level to the High: he talks of a Company for this purpose, & says he has the list of directors ready.

Not long before his admission he was a patient in St. Andrews' Hospital, Northampton, for two weeks, but had been discharged previous to his admission here.

He came from Newcastle to York quietly, not knowing that he was being taken to the Retreat (so he says); but at York Station he became excited & refused to

come with the attendants for a long time. He sent a telegram (which was stopped) to the Sergeant of Police at Gosforth, telling him State on Admission. (to come at once with some policemen.)

Mental. When I first saw him a few hours after admission he was quietly playing billiards with an attendant. He talked calmly, & was ~~quite~~ ^{almost} free from excitement, though occasionally animated in manner; he disclaimed all intention of escaping, saying that he meant to stay here till he was considered ~~well~~ ^{enough} fit to leave. He now & then seemed to be rather restless, but this was not very marked at first. His manner at the outset was distant, & indicative of hauteur; but this soon wore off.

I am unable to detect any definite delusion or hallucination; he harbours many suspicions (apparently groundless) with regard to his brother, his housekeeper, & others; he charges his brother with having placed him here in order that he might get possession of his property, & ^{also} charges him with having treated him for a long time in a most illiberal way. He says that all his acquaintances in Gosforth would bear testimony to the sanity of his past conduct; and that one of the doctors who certified previous to his admission into Northampton was ashamed to look at him after his discharge, but coloured & turned away. His memory is good; he recollects clearly having been in the Retreat before, & recognized one or two of the attendants. He tells me that he expects a lot of policemen to come here from Gosforth for him; not knowing that the telegram which he sent was stopped. He says that he left home yesterday to go to Naples, and did not know he was being brought to York.

Physical condition.

He is a tall, fairly well built man, of gentlemanly bearing. Height = 11^{ft} 3ⁱⁿ.
 Expression of face is haughty & reserved, occasionally rather excited. Eyes watery, rather bloodshot. Nose somewhat swollen, & rubicund. Complexion muddy. There are no wounds or bruises on his body.

Ordered - A bottle of Scotch Whiskey (per week)
 2 bottles of beer per diem.

Progress.

28. III. 82. The night before last, after midnight, he was noisy, talking loudly & almost continuously. Last night he was quiet. He is very restless & uneasy by day, walking about the corridor, playing a stroke or two at billiards, talking to an attendant, & unable to settle down steadily to anything. He is always finding fault, and constantly & groundlessly complaining that an attendant has done something wrong, or has left undone something that he wished done. He asks for medicine, especially quinine; but when it is given him he will not take more than one or two doses, & then wants a change. He writes many letters, which are well-expressed, chiefly in reference to his detention.

31. III. 82. Tonight he attended one of the Retreat Concerts, but was very restless, passing audible remarks about the character of the performance. Finally he said he was "bored" & left before the Concert finished. He has fairly

good nights, being quiet up to about 5 or 6 o'clock, when he usually gets up & opens his shutter, or washes, or begins to talk, or wants to leave his room. Takes his food fairly well. Is full of complaints; as soon as one is attended to, he has one or two more ready.

4. IV. 82. Mr. Richardson struck his head against the chimney-piece today (by accident), & inflicted a small scalp wound. He still makes numerous complaints, & writes many letters; is very restless; walks frequently in the country. Plays billiards & chess, & exhibits a fair amount of skill.

10. IV. 82. Still quiet at night up to 5 or 6 o'clock. There is no particular change in his mental condition: he will often talk very pleasantly & sociably, but now & then becomes reserved & gets in a sort of tiff, which however does not last long.

16. 4. 82. Still writes many letters; while out walking the other day he threw a letter into a cottage-garden, hoping that the tenant would post it; she however sent it to the Retreat. He remains much as when admitted; still suspects & charges his brother with having sent him here to serve his own private interests.

20. IV. 82. While out walking in York a day or two ago Mr. Richardson gave a letter to a gentleman of his acquaintance, asking him to post it; which he did. When spoken to on the subject his answers were at first prevaricating, but finally he admitted what he had done, & defended himself for so doing, implying that he was justified in using dishonourable means to get away from a place to which he had been dishonourably brought. He is rather less complaining & faultfinding than he has been

Edward Richardson.

26. IV. 82. Mr Richardson now declares that his detention here is illegal, on the ground that the certifying medical men did not examine him separately; he has written to the Commissioners making this complaint. Dr North saw him today, & in a long conversation dicited no delusion, but much suspicion as to his brother's motives in placing him here. Though still restless, he is less so than on admission; he can read or play billiards or chess fairly steadily, but often stops in the middle of a game of chess to have a little talk on some totally different topic. ~~It may perhaps be considered a delusion~~ Of all his ideas, that which most deserves to be considered as a "delusion" is, that he speaks of himself as being wealthy, the fact being (as I am informed) that he has run through all his property, & is dependent on his brother; also he tells me that he was getting up a company to construct an important "Lift" in Newcastle, & had got a number of gentlemen to act as directors - this is said to be entirely devoid of foundation.

30. IV. 82. No particular change.

3. V. 82. In consequence of Edward Richardson's having written to the Commissioners stating that the certifying medical men had not examined him separately, the Commissioners wrote to the brother Wigham Richardson (who signed the "order") requesting him to see the medical men & report to them ^(Commissioners) on the subject. The following is a copy of Wigham Richardson's reply to the Commissioners.

"

Wingrove House. 29 april '82.

Sir,

On receipt of your letter of the 26th inst. I called upon Dr Oliver, who informs me that

" when he went to see my brother the door was locked, and
 " he could only gain admittance by going with Dr Galbraith
 " on whom my brother had called a few hours previously, &
 " that he found my brother very violent & was glad to have
 " some one with him.

" The answer to your query therefore is that Dr Galbraith
 " saw my brother alone & separately, & also in company
 " with Dr Oliver. Dr Oliver expresses a readiness to answer
 " any queries addressed to him, & believes that the
 " certificate was accurately filled in.

" Dr Oliver remarked to me on the delusion about the
 " Italian journey to which my brother's letter also alludes.

" The Commissioners may care to know that my
 " brother was in a very excited state. I had been
 " most anxious not to send him to an asylum and
 " had engaged an attendant recommended by Mr Farbutt
 " of Dunstan (by the kind intervention of Mr Vaughan,
 " a friend of my brother's), but this man left in
 " terror with a bloody nose; - the housekeeper had
 " for some time been too frightened to remain alone
 " in the house & I had authorized her to get a
 " companion, & on the day in question my brother
 " had turned both of them out into the road, -
 " and I myself was threatened with a pistol shot
 " besides being addressed in language which was
 " dreadfully unlike my brother.

" Dr Baker has asked me to visit my brother at
 " York & satisfy myself as to his state. This I am
 " most loth to do. He is my only surviving
 " brother, and it is painful to a degree to be
 " received as I was received at Northampton, -
 " and his letters now indicate only too surely that
 " in his delusions he looks upon me with distrust
 " and aversion. I am quite sure that so soon
 " as he recovers the old feelings of brotherly affection
 " will revive. When he was well he rarely failed
 " to come & take dinner with myself & family on
 " Sundays, & his ceasing to do so was one of the first
 " symptoms of his malady.

(to page 93)

1462.

Re-admission.

Ann Priest

Re-Admitted April 10th, 1882.

A member of the Society of Friends.

Female. Age 62 years. Single. Sempstress.

Previous place of abode - Wakefield

Birthplace. Denby

History. This is the second time of admission.For the account of the first-admission, history, progress, &c, see Case Book 9, page 33rd; She was admitted on Nov^r 25, 1870, and was discharged recovered on May 23, 1871.

The present attack has lasted about three weeks: it developed first with dejection and melancholy, refusal of food, & delusions that she had committed some great crime. She is cleanly & orderly; is not epileptic, suicidal, or dangerous to others.

There seems to be no hereditary tendency to insanity.

State on Admission.

11. IV. 82. Mental. When brought here she was quiet & talked calmly, but begged her sisters not to leave her here, but to take her to prison. She is in a condition of Melancholia, with delusions; says she has committed all sorts of crimes, and that the police are after her, & that she ought to be put in prison, & not in such a place as this. She declares that her wickedness has caused the ruin of us all, & of all the people in the world; and that she has murdered some children. She believes that her sisters

who brought her here yesterday were, soon after leaving her, killed by a mad horse. She told me that she has seen Satan in her bedroom at night, but that he did not say anything to her. She persists that she will never get better; when reminded that she recovered on the first occasion of her admission here she said - "Yes, but I am much worse now". Her memory appears to be fairly good: she remembers clearly incidents of her residence here, & speaks of Dr. & Mrs. Kitching. She is quite free from excitement, but is a little restless, especially at night.

Physical condition.

She is a tall, spare woman, with a slight stoop. Height. Weight.

Head is well made, rather large. Hair grey.

Eyes grey. Pupils rather dilated.

Complexion very pale.

Expression of dejection & sadness.

No wounds or bruises on the body, which is very thin, & almost emaciated.

Respiratory system. Lungs: slight increased resonance on right side; otherwise normal. She says she has a bad cough & is 'clemmed' with phlegm; but no cough has been observed, nor are there any signs of bronchitis &c. on auscultation.

Circulatory system. Heart-sounds normal, but rather feeble. No murmur. Pulse 80, regular. Arteries distinctly fibroid.

Digestive system. Teeth mostly decayed or absent. Tongue slightly coated. Appetite slight; she has taken very little food for some weeks past. Bowels

Ann Priest.

slightly confined. Abdomen is somewhat retracted. Viscera normal.

Genito-urinary system - Nothing abnormal.

She has a porous plaster on the left side, & a pitch-plaster on her back; both, as she says, to "strengthen her".

Diagnosis. Melancholia with delusions.

Prognosis. Not favourable.

Causation. Previous attack.

Treatment. Plenty of food. Easton's or Parrish's syrup. Occupation if possible. Out-door Exercise.

Progress.

12. IV. 82. She was restless on the first night after admission, getting out of bed frequently; last night she slept well. She requires a good deal of pressing to induce her to take her food. Does not occupy herself in any way.

14. IV. 82. Is very desirous of being sent to prison; does not want to take her food. Spends most of the day sitting quietly in a chair.

18. IV. 82. Still very dejected, & restless both by night & by day. Does not get much sleep. There is still very great difficulty in inducing her to take her food, & the quantity she gets is scarcely sufficient. Is suffering from a slight attack of conjunctivitis in the left eye. Bowels moved tolerably regularly. She says she is ruining us all by staying here, & wants to be sent to prison.

23. IV. 82. No change. Says there is a mad horse running about in York, killing people. She does not occupy herself in any way.

26. 4. 82. Is a little more cheerful, & takes her food a trifle better. Conjunctivitis of left eye is almost disappeared, a lotion of zinc sulphate (3 grains ad 3i) having been used.

1. V. 82. No improvement; gives much trouble with her food, & cannot be induced to occupy herself in any way. Delusions unaltered. Nights usually restless.

7. V. 82. No change.

14. V. 82. Still very troublesome with her food, so that it is now & then necessary for one to hold, while another feeds her. Says she ought not to be here, that she has been very wicked, & that there are mad horses running about in York. Is sometimes very restless, & always unoccupied.

20. V. 82. Remains in the same condition.

29. V. 82. Bodily health improved. Still refuses to take her food, & is often restless at night.

5. VI. 82. No mental improvement. Will not take her food, saying that 'it is not hers': strikes at the nurse who feeds her. Is quite unemployed.

12. VI. 82. Takes some of her food now, but still has to be fed with at least two meals a day.

20. VI. 82. Is more troublesome now, resisting the administration of food, & striking her nurses. Delusions unchanged.

4. VII. 82. Remains in the same condition.

16. VII. 82. Has been taking her food better of late. Still gives trouble in this respect however. Quiet. Sits with her hands before her. Delusions remain.

26. VII. 82. No change.

2.3. VIII. 82. No change.

14. VIII. 82. Received a black eye from Miss Stamford (another patient).

23. VIII. 82. Discoloration of eye disappearing.

9. IX. 82. Takes her food better, but still requires pressing. No improvement in any other respect.

30. IX. 82. Is very stubborn & ill-tempered, and often strikes & speaks rudely to the nurses. Will not do any work, saying she cannot get any; however, when some is provided for her she will not take it.

28. X. 82. Has been giving much trouble with her food lately, & has had to be fed by hand occasionally.

Ann Priest.

Is very sulky & ill-tempered; grumbles at everything that is done for her; will not occupy herself in any way, but sits on the sofa listlessly.

Is sometimes violent, striking & kicking the nurses.

Is to be kept in bed for the present.

3. XI. 82. Takes her food better, & is improved physically.

Still in bed, but is to sit up for two or three hours every afternoon. No mental improvement.

9. XI. 82. Still improves physically, & sits up every day after dinner.

29. XI. 82. Appetite is falling off again. She is very querulous & discontented; says she ought to be sent home, & that she can never get any better here. Is dull & listless, & does nothing by way of passing the time.

9. XII. 82. Is taking her food rather better, & a small bottle of beer daily. Sometimes does a little plain sewing.

27. XII. 82. Still troublesome with her food; refuses to take beer, & has been ordered ~~one~~ ^{two} glasses of wine per diem.

13. I. 1883. Is taking her food much better, & appears to be less unhappy & discontented. Employs herself fairly well, spending two or three hours a day in the workroom.

27. I. 83. Remains as last described.

2. III. 83. Is somewhat improved, being less frequently depressed than formerly. Frets occasionally on account of her continued detention. Takes her food fairly well, & sleeps well.

1. IV. 83. No change.

28. IV. 83. There is still some slight improvement in Ann Priest's mental condition, as she is usually more cheerful & contented, though still very anxious to leave. She is still in feeble bodily health, & is suffering from an attack of bronchitis.

29. IV. 83. Staying in bed today. Ordered the following mixture -

Annon. Carbon. $\mathfrak{z}\mathfrak{i}$
 Li. Cascarella. $\mathfrak{z}\mathfrak{i}$
 Vin. Ipecac. \mathfrak{ss}
 Ag. ad $3\mathfrak{vi}$ \mathfrak{ss} . $\mathfrak{z}\mathfrak{p}$ t. d. s.

1. V. 83. Still in bed, with bronchitis. Is feeble, & does not get much sleep at nights. There is orthopnea, & a little dyspnea. R = 30. P = 100. No pneumonia. Is taking a good quantity of liquid food; milk, beef tea, Brand's Essence of Beef, 4 eggs per diem; complains that she is given too much. The bronchitis Kettle is in use, & the medicine ordered on 29. IV. 83.
4. V. 83. Rather more dyspnea, but expectoration is looser & more abundant than before, & also more aerated. She is however very feeble, & is quickly exhausted by a paroxysm of coughing.
6. V. 83. Her cough is less urgent, & expectoration, while looser & aerated, is diminishing in quantity. Is taking a bottle of stout per diem, as well as plenty of liquid food. Is becoming anxious to be allowed to sit up.
8. V. 83. Is very slowly improving; the great difficulty to contend with now is her want of strength; she sat up this evening for half an hour, but soon got very tired. She did not sleep well last night.
12. V. 83. Is in about the same condition as at last note.
19. V. 83. Miss Priest is still very feeble, & gains strength only very slowly. She sits up a little while each day, but soon becomes tired. Takes a fair quantity of food: sleeps tolerably well. Still has a little cough.
26. V. 83. Is stronger, & able to sit up most of the day. Takes plenty of food. Is still depressed & unhappy, finding fault with most things, & saying she will never be better. Is taking 5 grains of Ferri et Quin. Citras three times a day.
2. VI. 83. Remains in about the same condition.
19. VI. 83. Is slowly gaining strength, & is able to go out on the 'terrace' occasionally. Complains very much of having too much food, & has a very ill-tempered look as a rule. Her mental condition is not so good as it was two months ago; she is more depressed, & cannot be got to employ herself. Mixture continued.
4. VII. 83. Continues to gain strength, & occasionally does a little sewing or other work. Weight. $6^{\text{st}} 10\frac{1}{2}^{\text{lb}}$.
(To page 142)

1463.

Elizabeth Millicent Berrey

Admitted April 19th, 1882.

Not connected with the Society of Friends.

Female. Age 30 years. Single. No occupation.

Daughter of lace-manufacturer.

Previous place of abode - Baslow, Derbyshire.

Birthplace - Nottingham.

History. There was nothing peculiar during infancy & childhood; she was of cheerful disposition, industrious, & temperate; received an ordinary education at home, & boarding schools.

There is no hereditary predisposition to insanity. The cause is "stated" to be unknown; but self-abuse has probably been an important factor.

The present is the first attack, & has now lasted for 2 months. Previous to any decided appearance of insanity she suffered from depression of spirits; the first marked symptom was refusal to take her food.

She has been much excited & sleepless, & has frequently refused to take food; has not been destructive or violent. In consequence of refusing food she has lost flesh lately.

Has taken bromide of potassium, Nicon, and chloral.

She is not epileptic, suicidal, nor dangerous to others.

State on Admission.

Mental. She is much excited, and very restless; is quite incapable of carrying on a rational conversation; talking very incoherently & ramblingly, & often laughing, whistling, chirping, & making other sounds. She says there is some old woman in the room with her, who poisons everything she takes, & who will poison us too; when asked who the old woman is she says "Old Mother Hubbard". She says she has a cat in the room, & points to where she can see it; she as often as not points to one of the corners near the ceiling & says the "old witch" & cat are there. Sometimes she says she can see "funerals on the walls", pointing to the latter; she cannot or will not explain what she means. She fancies she sees people in different parts of the room, whom she makes attempts to catch. When spoken to she will reply sometimes, & then go on with her rambling talk, flying restlessly about the room, piling chairs & sofa together against the door, & so on. Now & then she would answer several questions in succession, but not all correctly, & some of her replies were quite irrelevant. Occasionally, while talking & laughing excitedly, she became depressed & cried hysterically, saying she was dead. Sometimes she would repeat meaningless sentences, such as "Revelation, Revolution, Revelation, not Revolution". Her natural tone of voice is a pleasant one; but part of her ravings is uttered in a nasal agophonous voice.

Elizabeth Millicent Berry

Of about average height. Expression much excited, but at times emotional & depressed.

Hair brown. Pupils normal. Face rather flushed. Head hot.

There are two or three bruises on her arms, received prior to admission, during excitement.

Pulse = 98, varying to 108; Tongue covered with thin fur. Breath rather offensive.

Nothing abnormal in organs of respiration, circulation, &c. Recently it has been

necessary occasionally to draw off her urine with a catheter. Tongue & hands are very tremulous.

Progress.

20. IV. 82. Last night at 10 p.m. a draught of chloral & bromide of potassium (20 grains each) was administered with some difficulty, but produced scarcely any effect; at 11-15 p.m. a second draught was administered, containing 15 grains each of chloral & bromide; she soon became quiet, & in half an hour was asleep. She slept for four hours, but after 4 a.m. was noisy and troublesome. She has been restless & very talkative all day, laughing & whistling, & drumming on the windows; she says the old witch brother Hubbard is in the room with a cat, & she points to where she says she sees her. She has evident hallucinations of sight and hearing. Has taken plenty of milk with eggs; calls the eggs "worms". When the glass is empty she will stand in front of it whistling & chirruping, & waving her fingers over it, & then says she has filled the glass with milk. Bowels have been moved; she passes her urine normally, but wet the bed last night. She is usually very playful and merry, but frets now & then while talking about "the old witch".

21. IV. 82. Twenty grains each of chloral & bromide were administered last evening, & she slept quietly all night. Today she has been in about the same condition as yesterday.

23. IV. 82. Sleeping-draughts continued: she resists their administration strenuously, & has not slept well for the last two nights. Is still very lively, chattering incessantly & incoherently; she is not violent, making no attempt to injure herself or anyone else. She will not have her hair put up tidily, but shakes it about saying it is "Electrified". After going to bed tonight she became considerably troubled & excited, saying "Jesus Christ was sewn up in the mattress, & was dying". She is inclined to be self-willed & rebellious, persisting in refusing to do anything she is asked, & in doing anything that is forbidden.

26. IV. 82. No improvement. Does not sleep more than 3 or 4 hours, & is noisy for the remainder of the night. Is not taking sufficient food, & refuses to take more: will probably require to be fed with the tube. Says that "butchers & bakers sleep in her room at night", & that "the old witch was there last night".

27. IV. 82. Has fed last night by means of the nasal tube. Has taken her food much better today, but shows no mental improvement. The night-draught now contains 30 grains each of chloral & bromide; after it is administered she is usually very cross, & often says she is dead.

30. IV. 82. Has not had to be fed again with the tube, but requires much pressing before she will take her food. Continues to be very restless, & to talk in the same incoherent excited way. Has slept fairly well for the last two nights; there is much difficulty experienced in giving her the chloral-draught.

1. V. 82. Last night Miss Berrey was given 30 minims of liq. morphis hydrochlorat. in a glass of milk; she took it quietly, but did not sleep, & has been more restless than ever today; face flushed, & head rather hot.

Elizabeth Millicent Berrey.

3. V. 82. Goes out in the airing-court each day for a short time. Still gives much trouble with her food, playing with it, making all sorts of trivial objections to it, so that very great patience is necessary, to get her to ~~take~~ take a sufficient quantity. Bowels are moved regularly. Tongue covered with whitish fur. Pulse about 90, irregular in force. She now takes the chloral draughts at night in a cup of cocoa, & sleeps five or six hours.
5. V. 82. Took her food fairly well yesterday, & was in the airing court for about 2 hours. Today she only took two glasses of milk; all attempts to induce her to take more having failed, ~~and~~ she was fed this evening by the esophageal tube, after much difficulty; several attempts to pass the nasal tube were made by Dr. Baker & myself, but she succeeded each time in getting the tube forward between her teeth. Twenty grains of chloral were administered in the food. She is now asleep (midnight).
6. V. 82. Slept three hours last night, & was then restless & doisy. Has taken a moderate quantity of food today, & took her draught tonight in a cup of cocoa. Says everything is poisoned; the food, the chairs, her clothes, the cups & plates, & our bodies, are all poisoned. Complains frequently of being very tired & worn out; & says she would like to die; sometimes she says she is dead. Hands very tremulous.
8. V. 82. Took a good dinner today of meat, vegetables, &c, for the first time since admission. Commenced to menstruate yesterday.
11. V. 82. Is taking her food better, usually eating a fair quantity of meat at dinner. Still very restless & much excited, & her conversation is very rambling & incoherent; she now & then talks rather indecently, making sexual allusions. Says all her food is poisoned, & that "the old witch" is poisoning us too. Menstrual flow has ceased.

14. V. 82. Is taking her food fairly well now, & has a moderate amount of sleep each night.
18. V. 82. Remains in about the same mental condition. Bodily health is improved. She takes her food very well now; still takes 20 grs. of chloral each night, in a cup of cocoa.
23. V. 82. Has not slept quite so well for 3 or 4 nights, until last night. Yesterday she had 20 grains of chloral at 11 a.m., 20 more at 5 p.m., & 20 grains more at 10 p.m.; she had a very good night. There is little if any improvement in her mental condition.
29. V. 82. Has been more excited for two or three days, talking & screaming continually, & flying restlessly about. 20 grains of chloral three times a day has some sedative action on her; bromide of potassium seems to be of no use, & hyoscyamus very little use. She still takes her food well, & sleeps usually till 5 a.m. Goes out every day.
5. VI. 82. Is still much excited, & chatters incessantly & very noisily. Has slept fairly well for three or four nights past; 20 minims of tinct. digitalis with 20 grains of chloral appear to have a sedative ~~active~~ effect. She will answer questions, but is unable to fix her attention on anything. Appetite very good.
10. VI. 82. Menses appeared a few days ago, at the regular interval; have now ceased.
13. VI. 82. Is very noisy & excited by day, talking most incoherently. Has good nights, and is taking her food well.
20. VI. 82. Is rather less excited today. Goes out every day, & has been playing croquet.
23. VI. 82. Very noisy & excited today. Incessantly chattering takes her food & sleeps well.
25. VI. 82. Was quieter today on my entering her room, but resumed her condition of excitement immediately on my speaking to her. Chloral still continued. Sleeps fairly well.

Continued Page 461

1464.

Martha Wayman.

Admitted April 25 - 1882.

Not connected with Society of Friends. Congregationalist.
 Female. Age 44 years. Single. No occupation.
 Previous place of abode - 17, Romwell Terrace, Halifax.
 Birthplace - Halifax.

History.

There was nothing peculiar during infancy & childhood, nor during the youth of the patient. Her home training was good, but she received only an inferior education at school. She was a Warehousewoman till about 30 years old; since then she has been her mother's companion.

There is said to be no hereditary predisposition to insanity.

About 2 years ago ovariectomy was performed for a large ovarian tumour, & both ovaries were removed. Eight or ten months later she began to have occasional attacks of unconsciousness, in which she acted strangely; in March 1881 she began to have epileptic fits, which have recurred about once a month. She was occasionally "maniacal" for a day or two after a fit, but the intervals were usually lucid. Lately the attacks are at more irregular intervals, & the mental disturbance is more marked.

The present attack is said to have lasted about a week. She has been very much excited, talking in a rambling incoherent way, laughing immoderately & causelessly, stripping off her clothes, &c.

State on Admission.Mental.

When I saw her soon after her admission the excitement described in the certificates as being so marked on the previous day had disappeared, & she seemed bewildered & at a loss to understand her position.

She spoke quietly & sensibly, answered questions coherently & ^{fairly} intelligently. She has no recollection of the events which occurred yesterday & the day before, to which the certificates refer: does not remember the doctors seeing her, does not remember stripping herself, or shutting herself in the scullery. She says she knows she has epileptic fits, & has been told that she acts very strangely while in the fit; & for some time afterwards; but she has never any recollection of anything that passes. She tells me that the fits come on about every $3\frac{1}{2}$ weeks, so that she has two attacks in seven weeks; usually two or three days before an attack, she suffers from diarrhoea, there being copious watery discharges; but immediately before the attack she says she is sometimes constipated. She is rather slow in answering questions, & appears to have difficulty in collecting her thoughts.

She is a tall woman, with dark hair.

Irises—

Pupils rather dilated, equal.
Expression kindly & quiet, but somewhat bewildered.

There are two small bruises on her legs, & a slight abrasion, caused previous to admission.

Martha Wayman

There is on the abdomen the cicatrix left by the operation of ovariectomy, which was performed two years ago, both ovaries being removed. Since then she has never menstruated. Since the operation she has been subject to discharge of fluid from the bowels, very offensive, & watery. Usually has to get up once or twice every night in consequence of this.

Progress.

28. IV. 82. Behaves quietly & with propriety. Takes her food well, & has quiet nights. Does not talk much, & seems a little bewildered. Has had no epileptic fit since admission. Has not yet occupied herself in any way, but goes out on the terrace.
2. V. 82. No change. Is rather troubled by a watery discharge from the bowels, which she says has existed since ovariectomy was performed on her.
7. V. 82. Was present at a home-entertainment last night; behaved unexceptionably & appeared to enjoy the music & singing. Goes out every day, but does not do any work indoors. Is very quiet & apparently contented.
12. V. 82. No mental change. Has a little cough, for which she is taking a simple mixture.
16. V. 82. Cough is much better. She has remained in bed today, suffering from diarrhoea & some ~~nausea~~ ^{nausea}. Mentally she seems to be rather more uneasy, and her appearance & manner convey the ~~impression~~ ^{impression} that one of her attacks is impending. Takes her food well, & sleeps well.
19. V. 82. There is a little improvement mentally, the uneasiness & bewilderment which was present three days ago being now much less. She still has frequent watery evacuations. Appetite good. Is not confined to bed now. She told me today that, for the first day or two after admission, she thought she was dead, but could not fancy where she was, or who the people

were about her; & that she was undeceived when a small scratch on her leg was dressed with plaster, for she knew that "dead people didn't need to be plastered".

23. V. 82. Has improved since last note; diarrhoea is almost stopped.

29. V. 82. Has much improved; talks more sensibly, & is much less bewildered. Appears to be very contented. Appetite very good. She sleeps well.

5. VI. 82. No change of importance. The diarrhoea to which she is subject still continues, so that she usually has to get up twice in the night. She writes letters home, which are sensible & well-expressed.

12. VI. 82. Is now in the "Centre", & is doing very well. Occupies herself but little.

20. VI. 82. Is still improving.

22. VI. 82. Yesterday, without any premonition, Miss Wayman had two epileptic fits: one at 4 p.m., one at ~~7~~ 7.30 p.m.; and a third this morning, at 2 a.m. There was no cry; convulsive movements of both arms, face, & jaws. She was stupid for some time afterwards, but not at all excited. As usual, when the fits come on, the diarrhoea has stopped.

24th Miss Wayman has remained in bed since she had the fits. I now composed & sensible anxious sleep.

26th Patient up, taking her food well. Diarrhoea has re-appeared. Complaining of a sense of something rising up in her throat, this she has experienced for some considerable time - It is more or less continually present but more noticeable when a fit is impending.

30th She has gone today to Scarbro'.

16th VII. 82. Returned from Scarbro. General health improved. Still the same diarrhoea, by which she is disturbed as often as 3 times during the night.

26. VII. 82. Yesterday not feeling well. Globes present. ^{thought} ~~that~~ she was going to have a fit. Better today symptoms have passed off. Appetite poor.

Martha Wayman -

16. VIII. 82. Miss Wayman has had 6 fits between 10.30 last night & 6 this morning, is confined to bed, she is very stupid but answers questions put to her. Bowels rather loose & H. Brom. zip 4x during 3x as ad 3x 3x lbs.
17. VIII. 82. Miss Wayman is much better today
18. VIII. 82. Miss Wayman has been up all day & feels almost as well as usual
20. VIII. 82. Miss Wayman is very noisy, uses very bad language, very restless at night. H. Chloral Hydrate 4x H. Brom. 4x o.n.
21. VIII. 82. Miss Wayman passed a very restless night & is very noisy
22. VIII. 82. Still very noisy.
23. VIII. 82. No change
2. IX. 82. Is now quiet, but still has restless nights. Has had no more fits. Is very weak, & confined to bed. Is bewildered, & can with difficulty collect her thoughts. Appetite impaired.
9. IX. 82. Somewhat stronger, mentally & physically.
16. IX. 82. Is able to sit up for a short time every day, but is unequal to any exertion. Appetite somewhat improved. Has had no more fits.
30. IX. 82. Is gaining strength slowly but steadily. Has been on the terrace three or four times, in a wheel chair. Appetite good. Is taking a mixture containing Iron & Quinine.
10. X. 82. Was depressed & somewhat emotional a day or two ago, but is now more cheerful, & is gaining strength.
28. X. 82. Is now much stronger, & able to take a fair amount of outdoor exercise. Is very cheerful, & industrious, & free from excitement. Appetite good. Is still taking Ferri et Quin. Citras - 5 grains ter die.
2. XI. 82. Weight = 10⁴ lbs.
29. XI. 82. Has ceased taking the Iron & Quinine mixture. Is much improved in bodily health, & is able to take

plenty of exercise, & employs herself industriously.
She is cheerful & contented; & is not now troubled with
the depression which came over her occasionally two
months ago.

9. XII. 82. No change.

27. XII. 82. Has been sick for a day or two, with loss
of appetite & much general debility; she is consequently
rather depressed & emotional.

31. XII. 82. Has been confined to bed since last entry
was made, suffering from very troublesome and
obstinate vomiting, so that she is scarcely able
to retain any food. Her pulse is feeble, & rather
intermittent; ordered Brandy- 3ij per diem (this
however, she often vomits). The frequent vomiting has
enfeebled her to a remarkable extent. Ordered
a pill containing Croscote (1 drop), Lurrate of Morphine
($\frac{1}{2}$ grain), & Ext. Nucis Vomicae ($\frac{1}{3}$ grain): $\dot{\text{t}}$ t. d. s.

She is free from pain, & from headache.

1. I. 1883. She is unable to retain the pills, & vomits
everything - medicine & food, - either at once or after
a short interval. She is becoming very weak &
much emaciated. Has a little headache, & complains
of feeling sore all over. Nothing can be discovered
to account for such obstinate & continued vomiting.

Pulse small, very compressible, intermittent: about 100.

She is restless at night, with but little sleep. She is
quite calm & collected, & not remarkably depressed.

2. I. 83. Continues to vomit, & is feebler than yesterday.
She complains of nausea, both with the vomiting, & in
the intervals. Ordered "Nutrient Suppositories", one
every 4 hours: (5 of these are equivalent to 20 ounces
of beef); to abstain from swallowing food, & drink
(as far as possible). She perspires very much - a
cold clammy sweat covering her face.

3. I. 83. Has not been sick since mid-day yesterday.
Suppositories continued. She takes a little ice at
intervals, but no food by the mouth. Her tongue
is very clean & red. She is very much
emaciated.

(Continued on page 109)

1465.
Martha Payne.

Re-admission.

Re-Admitted May 2, 1882.

Member of the Society of Friends.

Female. Age 37 years. Single. Occupied at home.

Previous place of Abode - Bolton.

Birthplace -

History. This is the fourth attack: on the three previous occasions she has been a patient in the Retreat - viz. in 1872, 1876, & 1878.

See Case Book 10, page 49 & seq.

There is no hereditary tendency to insanity; Cause of present & previous attacks unknown, though religious anxiety is supposed to have had something to do with the first attack.

Her age on the first attack was 27 years.

Duration of present attack - one week.

She has refused food, & has tried to smother herself with her clothes.

She is not epileptic, paralytic, nor dangerous to others. There ~~is~~ some suicidal tendencies.

State on Admission.

Mental. She is in a condition of acute mania. There is great excitement, though apparently less than existed a few days ago. She chatters constantly & very incoherently, & much of what she says is quite unintelligible; she frequently bursts into a fit of hysterical laughter. It is almost impossible to get her to reply to any question; & when she does reply, her answers are nearly all irrelevant.

Her manner is indicative of considerable excitement; she often struggles violently to get out of bed, & flings her arms about; she tries to strip herself. She will not take food; when it is placed in her mouth, she ejects it almost at once. Her conduct indicates the existence of some erotic excitement.

Physical condition.

She is rather above the middle height: is sparely built. Face flushed at times; skin hot & dry. Expression excited & silly. Hair dark brown. Pupils equal, rather dilated.

She has some bruises on her limbs, caused during excitement, previous to admission.

Bowels rather confined. The various organs appear to be healthy, & their functions performed normally. Pulse = 108.

Diagnosis. Acute mania.

Prognosis. Moderately favourable. Recurrence probable.

Causation. Previous attacks.

Treatment.

Progress.

3. V. 82. Passed a quiet night, but only slept two hours. Has been fairly quiet today, making occasional attempts to get out of bed. Has given much trouble with her food, holding it in her mouth for a short time, & then spitting it out. Chatters very incoherently & unintelligibly.

5. V. 82. Has been restless for the last two nights, & is more restless & excited by day. Has given trouble with her food, but not quite so much as at first. Bowels very much confined; aperient mixture to be given.

Martha Payne.

8. V. 82. Menses appeared yesterday. She is still much excited & restless both by day & by night, struggling frequently to get out of bed: takes her food much better than at first, scarcely spitting any of it out. She is constantly chattering in an unintelligible way; does not answer questions, & scarcely seems to understand what is said to her. Bowels are still much confined; pulv. jalapa co. (2 drachms) had no effect.

12. V. 82. Since 10. V. 82. Miss Payne has taken a sleeping draught containing 20 grains of chloral, but it has had little if any effect: she usually sleeps two or three hours, & is then restless & noisy for the remainder of the night. There is now not much difficulty in feeding her. She struggles very much to get up, & the force necessarily used to keep her in bed has caused one or two bruises on her arms. Menses have ceased flowing.

An enema was administered last night, but only brought away a small quantity of feces.

16. V. 82. Draughts continued; she is rather more quiet at night now, but continues to be excited and restless by day. Bowels freely moved last night.

20. V. 82. Yesterday & today Miss Payne was allowed to sit up for some time; the change seemed to please her, & she was much quieter. She is now taking food herself, in good quantities. Is still restless at night. Talks still incoherently and unintelligibly, & laughs hysterically.

24. V. 82. No particular change.

29. V. 82. Will not take her food now, & has to be fed by hand. Is much more excited, chattering incoherently & unintelligibly almost the whole day; when spoken to she now & then answers, but often repeats what is said to her. Goes in the airing-court every day.

Martha Payne.

5. VI. 82. Is now much quieter by day, & has fairly good nights. Is taking her food herself. Answers questions more sensibly & intelligently, but it is difficult to fix her attention.
10. VI. 82. Is menstruating, at about the proper period.
13. VI. 82. Not so well as she was a week ago. Is more noisy & incoherent - both by day & by night, & has to be fed by hand, refusing to help herself. Yesterday she knocked against a bench, & gave herself a black eye.
16. VI. 82. Is very much excited, & has had sleepless nights lately. Had 30 grs. of chloral & 15 ~~min~~ tinct. digitalis last night, & slept for 6 hours. Refuses her food, & is difficult to feed. Is taking Brand's Essence of Beef. Is in the 5th gallery.
20. VI. 82. Is somewhat quieter, & taking her food better. Conversation still very rambling & incoherent, though now & then she will answer questions.
26. VI. 82 Miss Payne was quieter yesterday had a good night. but is more restless today.
4. VII. 82. Has been quieter the last few days. Answers when spoken to. goes out into airing Ct. every day. Is today engaged in picking strawberries for preserving. She is taking her food better now. Slaps 5 or 6 hours. Chloral draught continued at night.
11. VII. 82. Still continues without excitement. Bodily health good.
16. VII. 82. Improving. converses coherently. occupies herself with crochets, picking fruit &c.
26. VII. 82. Still improving slowly.
23. VII. 82. Improving -
9. IX. 82. Miss Payne is now absent on leave, at Acomb. She has much improved.
30. IX. 82. Miss Payne is still at Acomb. The improvement continues, & she is now convalescent.
20. X. 82. Discharged Recovered.

Caroline Loyer (contd from page 28).

19. XI. 82. Continued. She is taking a mixture of bromide of potassium (20 grs. *ter die*); Commenced today.
21. XI. 82. Still very hysterical, screaming loudly all day. Says she has orders to scream, & that it is a shame that she has all the screaming to do herself. Has to be fed by hand. Is quiet all through the night. Moved today to 5th gallery.
29. XI. 82. Has been more quiet for some days, & is again in the "Centre". Has quite given up screaming, & is taking her food well: refuses to talk. The bromide mixture has been discontinued.
9. XII. 82. Is not taking her food quite so well, & sometimes has to be fed by hand. No other change.
27. XII. 82. Takes her food well now, & is quiet. In other respects there is no improvement.
13. I. 1883. No change.
27. I. 83. Is now feebly quiet, & takes her food well. Will not speak, but flings herself about in an affected way when approached, & makes queer little squeaking & shrieking sounds. Sits all day with a book in her hand, but does not appear to read.
2. III. 83. Has been troublesome lately, refusing her food & requiring to be fed by hand. Is frequently dirty in her habits. Will not speak, & is as peculiar in behaviour as ever. Her bodily health is good.
29. III. 83. Remains as last described.
11. IV. 83. No improvement. Occasionally has a fit of hysterical screaming.
28. IV. 83. Has been less troublesome during the last fortnight, usually taking her food well; she has also done a fair amount of sewing. Will not speak.
2. V. 83. Occasionally does some needlework; takes a fair amount of food, but sometimes requires feeding by hand. Has to be washed & dressed; is clean in her habits at present.

4. VII. 1883. Has been visited by her mother lately; she would not speak, but seemed interested in hearing her talk, & made sounds of interrogation or assent at times. She will not touch the piano, but does some sewing occasionally. Is in good bodily health.

24. VII. 83. Miss Laver has been speaking a little today, in a whisper, for the first time for very many months. She has been quiet lately, & has been very industrious with her needle. Has taken her food much better, & dresses herself more often than she has ~~done~~ ^{been doing} lately.

28. VII. 83. Has spoken again several times in the last few days, to one or two of the nurses.

22. VIII. 83. Has spoken several times, of late & occasionally plays the piano. She takes her food well & is in fairly good bodily health.

10. X. 83. Can with some little difficulty be induced to talk, & to play the piano; speaks in a curiously subdued monotonous voice. Plays chess, bezique, &c.

31. X. 83. Continues to improve a little. Is frequently visited by her mother, & seems to enjoy her society. Talks much more readily, works, & joins in games. ~~Take~~ Takes her food very well.

20. XI. 83. Is still improving somewhat.

14. XII. 83. Miss Laver's condition has considerably improved during the last two or three months. She will now converse sensibly & without much hesitation, but her manner is frequently peculiar & affected. Bodily health very good.

5. I. 1884. The improvement is maintained; but there is little if any change since last note.

16. I. 84. Is still improving; talks quietly & sensibly, & takes an intelligent interest in all that goes on. She is now able to conduct herself so well, that she is to be allowed to walk in the Country with her mother, unattended by a nurse.

31. I. 84. Miss Laver is very considerably improved now. She talks rationally & intelligently, & is able to conduct herself well at the concerts, dances, &c, and when out with her mother. She is still eccentric in some respects, but not offensively or obtrusively so. (to page 97)

1466.

Re-admission.

Elizabeth Denham

Re-Admitted May 2, 1882.

Not Connected with the Society of Friends.

Female. Age 56 years. Single. No occupation.

Previous place of abode - Hindley wth Huddersfield.

Birthplace -

History. This is the fourth attack. On the three previous occasions she was an inmate of the Retreat, viz. in 1875, 1876, & 1877. For the report of her state & progress on these occasions see Case Book X, page 191 et seq.

The present attack has lasted two weeks. She is not epileptic, paralytic, nor dangerous to others; but she is suicidal, having not only threatened to kill herself, but attempted to do so by trying to choke herself, & to cut her throat.

State on Admission.

Mental. She is in a condition of melancholia, with considerable restlessness and excitement. It is impossible to engage her for any length of time in conversation; some questions she answers to the purpose, but to others she only replies irrelevantly, or not at all. She is very unhappy; says she has been very wicked, & ought not to be here, but should be punished. Refers to some paper which ^{she says} is to be put on her forehead, called her "execution paper" (by this she means the certificate)

She remembers having been here before, but cannot tell anything about it. She says she is ruined, but cannot tell how; she admits having refused her food, but will not tell me why she did so. Her conversation is so rambling & disconnected that it is impossible to make much out of it; even on the subject of her delusions it is not easy to elicit anything definite and intelligible.

Physical Condition.

She is above the average height, but of spare build, & rather wasted for want of food. There are no wounds or bruises on her body; but on her back is the scar of a carbuncle which she had in 1875 while in the Retreat, & this scar she has been scratching.

Her expression is wild, but also shy and nervous. Hair grayish & thin.

Hands rather hot.

Digestive system. Tongue rather furred. She has a complete set of false teeth. Bowels confined.

Respiratory &c. Nothing of importance.

Circulatory &c. Heart's action feeble. No murmurs. Pulse feeble, about 86.

Diagnosis. Melancholia - suicidal.

Prognosis. Unfavourable.

Progress.

4. V. 82. Has had fairly quiet nights since admission. There is some difficulty in getting her to take her food, all of which is administered to her by hand. She is restless & uneasy, unable to remain quiet for long; talks incoherently, but says she has been very wicked & ought not to be here. Does not occupy herself in any way.

Elizabeth Denham.

7. V. 82. Remains in the same state as when admitted, but is more restless at night.
9. V. 82. Is still very restless both by day & by night; has to be fed by hand with all her food, & is usually very troublesome. She goes out frequently on the terrace. Is as unhappy as ever; delusions unaltered.
11. V. 82. Was rather quieter for part of today, & did a little knitting. Is becoming more restless at night, trying to get out of bed. Still gives very much trouble with her food; says she is ruined & ought not to be here.
12. V. 82. Is more restless today; not improved in any respect.
13. V. 82. Has been kept in bed all day today; she is much excited, saying the place is in a blaze, & trying to get out of bed. She pushes away those who come near her, especially if they happen to touch her.
14. V. 82. Was extremely restless & troublesome during last night, having to be held in bed almost all night. The force necessary to keep her in bed has caused some bruises on her arms & legs. She is still much excited, & will not take any food, nor is it possible to feed her by hand. She seems to be under the delusion that all Huddersfield is on fire, & says in an agitated manner that "it's all in a blaze". This afternoon she had an attack apparently of a syncopal character; her hands & feet became very cold & livid, & she seemed to be semi-unconscious; she however rallied very soon, & when seen shortly afterwards was in her usual condition. She has been in bed all day. 10 p.m. Having refused her food all day, Miss Denham was fed at 7.30 p.m. by means of the nasal tube; she made no

resistance, but talked most of the time, saying "it's a beast". She is now quiet, but not asleep.

15. V. 82. Just before midnight Miss Denham passed into a condition similar to that described yesterday; she was semi-unconscious, in a cold perspiration, hands & feet & face very cold and livid; heart beating very feebly - $T = 90$. Stimulants were administered, including coffee, ether, & brandy; but she never rallied, and died this morning at ~~7~~ 1 a.m.

Summary.

15. V. 82. Elizabeth Denham was (for the fourth time) admitted as a patient into the Retreat on May 2, 1882, in a condition of melancholia (suicidal), & in feeble bodily health, having refused her food for some days. Since admission she has been very restless & excited, & has refused her food. On Sunday, May 14th, between 4 and 5 p.m. she had an attack of a syncopal character, but very soon rallied. A second attack occurred at midnight; stimulants were administered without avail, and she died at 1 a.m., May 15th, of syncope, in the presence of her attendant Esther Yarker. Her age was 56 years.

(Permission to make post-mortem examination was refused).

Died. 15. V. 82.

Frances E. Tregelles (from page 22).

9. XII. 82. Remains in about the same condition.

13. I. 1883. Is on the whole somewhat improved, being more cheerful & sociable, & much less rude than she has been for some time. Her delusions are however present as markedly as ever; she told a visitor a day or two since, with an air of mystery & great satisfaction, that she "was going to be married in a few days".

2. III. 83. No change of importance.

28. IV. 83. No improvement.

19. VI. 83. Has been in a rather better mood lately, & is less moody & sullen, & more sociable. Her delusions appear to be unaltered.

28. VII. 83. Is somewhat improved, being more cheerful & good tempered. She still, however, says she is kept here unnecessarily, & that false reports are spread about concerning her.

24. VIII. 83. Has been at Scarborough for 2 weeks, continues in an improved condition.

10. X. 83. Is not quite so well at present, having returned to her rude & impertinent condition.

31. X. 83. Still thinks she is detained here in consequence of "false reports" about her, of which she speaks sometimes in an excited way.

14. XII. 83. No change.

~~15. XII. 83.~~ 15. II. 1884. Miss Tregelles is somewhat improved as regards her general conduct & behaviour, being less rude & insolent than she was some time ago. She appears to have rather more power of self-control; but her delusions seem to be unchanged.

7. IV. 84. Is in very good bodily health. Mentally, she is very variable; at times pleasant & amiable, at other times sullen & impertinent, & very emotional. She works steadily at her painting, reading, needlework, &c.

6. V. 84. No change.

F. E. Tregelles.

9. VI. 84. Remains in about the same condition. Is still very unsociable & reserved, and will not converse with the medical officers, though she sometimes charges them with detaining her unlawfully. So far as can be ascertained, the delusions seem to be unaltered. She employs herself with sewing, painting, &c. Is in good bodily health.
15. VII '84 Has been to 'Scarbro' but says she did not enjoy herself on account of being associated with insane people. There is really no change to record.
13. VIII '84 Miss Tregellas' state has undergone no change lately.
10. IX '84 No change.
27. X. 84. No change.
27. XII. 84. No change.
30. I. 1885. Has improved lately; is much more cheerful & sociable, & appears to have lost the delusion with regard to the Asst. Med. Officer. Is usually bright & pleasant, but occasionally rather depressed & irritable. Bodily health good.
28. II. 85. Is still somewhat improved.
- May 26 No change since last entry. Appears now to be free from 1885 delusions although the Attendant states she still occasionally fancy the "jint" about to be married. Always sits in the same corner of the room and does not seem to associate much with the other patients. She is in good health.
- August 7th Remains much the same. Is often irritable & 1885 depressed, but as a rule is quiet & well conducted. Her general health continues good.
- Oct. 12th No change 1885
- Dec. 28th Nothing further to report. Is in good bodily health.
- March 15th No change.
- May 17th Continues much as usual. Is very irritable at times and suffers occasionally from attacks of depression. Is in good bodily health.
- July 3rd No change.
- 30th Discharge today. Relieved -
(Transferred to single case)

Edward Richardson (from page 62)

Letter continued - Copy.

"Your letter speaks of a possible discharge from
"the Retreat, on which point I wish to remark that
"my brother has just been writing to say he would
"rather break stones on the road than accept anything
"from his relatives. — and, as he has no means of his
"own, I trust no action of the Commissioners may lead
"to a repetition of the distressing circumstances of
"some years back, when the Chief of the police
"at Lincoln telegraphed to three separate addresses in
"Newcastle that he had my brother in charge as a
"wandering lunatic".

"Begging you to excuse this long statement
"which I hope may obviate the necessity of any further
"correspondence I remain Sir

Your most obedient servant
Wigham Richardson

Chas. Sp. Perceval Esq.
19. Whitehall Place S.W.

27

Having received & considered this report, the Commissioners
wrote to Dr. Baker a letter received today, of which
the following is a copy.

cc

19. Whitehall Place. S.W.
May 2. 1882.

Sir

In consequence of a letter received from
Mr. E. Richardson alleging that his admission
to the York Retreat was illegal as he was not
"examined by two medical men separately"
the Commissioners in Lunacy put themselves in
communication with Mr. W. Richardson, who signed
the order of admission: stating the patient's allegation
and requesting an explanation.

Mr. W. Richardson's reply dated April 29 leaves
no doubt in the minds of the Commissioners that the

patient's statement is justified.

Mr. W. Richardson having sent you a copy of his letter the Commissioners need only remark that Dr. Oliver as they understand the transaction did not examine the patient "separately from any other medical practitioners inasmuch as Dr. Falbraith accompanied him when he examined."

Unless by further enquiry you can satisfy yourself that the Statute was substantially and really complied with the Commissioners do not think the patient should be detained under his present certificates.

I am, Sir

Your obedient servant

Thos. Martin (for the Sec^y)

On receipt of this letter from the Commissioners Dr. Baker telegraphed to Mr. Wigham Richardson, who came to York this afternoon; Edward Richardson was then discharged. He was examined the same evening by Mr. Ball & Mr. Hood at 13, Belle Vue Terrace, & was admitted on their certificates (see next page).

He was reluctant at first to go to Belle Vue Terrace, saying he would not go there unless force were used; but after a short time he went quietly, only begging that he might not be sent to any other asylum, & saying that if he must be in an asylum he would prefer to stay at the Retreat.

(See next page).

Discharged. May 3, 1882.

Relieved

1467.

Re-admission.

Edward Richardson
re-admitted May 3. 1882.
Connected with the Society of Friends.

History, & State on Admission. - See page 57 et seq.

Progress.

5. V. 82. Remains in the condition described in last entry, but is annoyed at having been re-certified.
8. V. 82. In a recent letter he throws out the idea that he may be detained here for political reasons, since he is a Conservative, on whose behalf a Liberal government is not likely to move; his feeling of resentment at having been re-certified appears to have nearly ~~driven~~ left him. He is still much taken up with the Lift-project, & declares that several gentlemen ^{had} promised to act as directors.
14. V. 82. Is still restless & fidgety, & very hard to please. In one of his letters he speaks of enormous sums of money (e.g. £ 50,000) which he means to claim as compensation from the certifying doctors & others.
20. V. 82. There is no change of importance. He has been talking in a very rude & impertinent way to some of the married attendants about themselves, their wives, &c., seeming to take pleasure in trying to irritate them. When walking out he sometimes talks so loudly as to attract attention of passers-by. His bodily health is good. He endeavours to excite a feeling of discontent amongst the other patients, & has succeeded in making one or two of them rather unsettled.

Edward Richardson.

24. V. 82. No change.

29. V. 82. Is more distant in manner, having apparently chosen that way of manifesting his dissatisfaction & displeasure. It appears that his statement that he had promised to act as a company is correct. He has been appearing to us promised out every day for yesterday.

5. VI. 82.

20. VI. 82.

Dr Baker

26. VI. 82. Is

9. IX. 82.

Remains

28. X. 82.

brother's

of his pr

dependence

own means

but free

various

& to the

legal pro

sometime

Retreat &

his bro

Dear friend

James Kindmarsh

I require the sum of £200

to liquidate some outstanding liabilities. If convenient with you be so kind as see Mr. Wigham

Richardson and endeavour to induce him to render me an account as to how I stand with the Playdon Chemical Co. If he declines to

give any statement of account,

could you arrange for me a loan

of the above amount for 12 months

at 5 per cent per annum on

9. XII. 82. No change.

18. I. 1883. No change.

2. III. 83. This patient is still absent on leave at Acomb.

That which seems most worthy of note now is an attempt which he made a short time ago to obtain a loan of £200 for 12 months, on the security of his "household furniture, &c"; he being well aware that he had no furniture of his own which he could tender as security. A copy of his letter is annexed.

28. IV. 83. No change.

Edward Richardson.

24. V. 82. No change.

29. V. 82. Is more distant in manner, having apparently chosen that way of manifesting his dissatisfaction & displeasure. It appears that his statement that several gentlemen had promised to act as directors of his projected "Lift" company is correct; some people at Scarborough appear to have believed his representations & to have promised their aid in this capacity. He goes out every day for long walks, & attended Church yesterday.

5. VI. 82. No change.

20. VI. 82. Is reserved & distant in manner, avoiding Mr. Baker & myself when possible.

26. VI. 82. Is away on leave at Acomb.

1. VII. 82. Still absent on leave. His condition

Edward Richardson.

24. V. 82. No change.

29. V. 82. In more distant manner, having apparently chosen that way of manifesting his dissatisfaction & displeasure. It appears that his statement that several gentlemen had promised to act as directors of his projected "Lift" company is correct: some people at Scarborough appear to have believed that we promised them aid & security of my household furniture out every day for etc? & yesterday.

5. VI. 82.

Yours sincerely
E. Richardson

20. VI. 82.

S^r Baker

26. VI. 82. & a

9. IX. 82.

Remains

28. IX. 82.

brother's

of his pre

dependent

own mean

but frequ

various co

& to the

legal proce

sometimes

Retreat &

his broth

9. X. 82. No

18. I. 1883.

2. III. 83. Th

That which seems most worthy of note now is an attempt which he made a short time ago to obtain a loan of £200 for 12 months, on the security of his "household furniture, &c"; he being well aware that he had no furniture of his own which he could tender as security. A copy of his letter is annexed.

28. IV. 83. No change.

Edward Richardson.

24. V. 82. No change.

29. V. 82. Is more distant in manner, having apparently chosen that way of manifesting his dissatisfaction & displeasure. It appears that his statement that several gentlemen had promised to act as directors of his projected "Lift" company is correct; some people at Scarborough appear to have believed his representations & to have promised their aid in this capacity. He goes out every day for long walks, & attended Church yesterday.

5. VI. 82. No change.

20. VI. 82. Is reserved & distant in manner, avoiding Dr. Baker & myself when possible.

26. VI. 82. Is away on leave at Acomb.

9. IX. 82. Still absent on leave. His condition remains almost without change.

28. X. 82. Continues to hold to the idea that his brother's object in putting him here was to get possession of his property; the fact being that he is entirely dependent on his brother, having run through his own means. He is still absent on leave at Acomb, but frequently comes to the Retreat to make various complaints. He writes many letters to Dr. Baker, & to the Committee; sometimes threatening future legal proceedings on account of his detention, sometimes speaking highly of his treatment in the Retreat & declaring that he blames no one but his brother. He is in good bodily health.

9. XII. 82. No change.

18. I. 1883. No change.

2. III. 83. This patient is still absent on leave at Acomb.

That which seems most worthy of note now is an attempt which he made a short time ago to obtain a loan of £200 for 12 months, on the security of his "household furniture, &c"; he being well aware that he had no furniture of his own which he could tender as security. A copy of his letter is annexed.

28. IV. 83. No change.

Edward Richardson (continued)

19. II. 83. Still absent on leave. Has gone to Helmsley with a companion, for a month's fishing. There does not seem to be much the matter with him except peculiarities which will probably last; he is disagreeable & irritating in manner frequently, suspicious & fault-finding, and he continues to speak of, & to write to, his brother in a very suspicious, unfraternal way.
28. IV. 83. Is now absent on leave, at Whitby.
8. VII. 83 Discharged Recovered

Caroline Sayer (from page 86)

15. II. 84. Is still improving.
18. II. 84. Has gone into lodgings ^{in York} with her mother, on trial.
24. III. 84. During the last month Miss Sayer has done very well; she is this day discharged Recovered. She is still a little eccentric in behaviour, but intellectually she seems to be quite sane.

Discharged Recovered

Mary Ann Lawson (from page 40).

10. X. 83. No change of importance. Spent a week at Scarbro', with benefit to her bodily health.
31. X. 83. Is occasionally somewhat excited, & at such times persists in declaring that her food is tampered with, or poisoned.
14. XII. 83. Remains in the same condition of mind & body.
15. II. 1884. Still very nervous, and often occupied with the state of her own health. On the whole, however, she gets on fairly well.
7. IV. 84. Has been more nervous & hypochondriacal lately, complaining of her food without cause, finding fault with its quality & quantity, & still under the delusion that it is tampered with. She is in fairly good bodily health, & is gaining weight. She thinks she is suffering from some "internal" disease which she ^{sometimes} fears will prove fatal before long; no ground for any such belief can be discovered.
6. V. 84. No change of importance.
20. V. 84. Ordered the following mixture —
- ℞. { Acid. Nitro. hydr. dil. 3 \bar{ij}
 Infus. Torax. Conc. (1 to 7) 3 \bar{ij}
 ℞. ad 3 \bar{xij} — \bar{m} . 3℥ k. d. s.
9. VI. 84. Still very querulous & fault-finding, and anxious about her bodily health, with regard to which she is very fanciful. She entertains many groundless suspicions, usually vague in character, about those in charge of her, & her own relations. Her appetite is improved during the last three weeks.
15. VII. 84. Continues to take an occasional dose of the above mixture. She complains of considerable constipation for which Pil. Rhei Co. has to be taken every other night but her ailments are considerably exaggerated by her. Quiet & retiring.
15. VIII. 84. Remains in the same condition.
9. IX. 84. Writes numerous letters to the medical officers giving many details of conduct of nurses in the ward and often bringing petty charges against them. In a letter recently written she declares that an attendant previously employed here was an insincere & had a hand in the Phoenix Park murders. Has numerous delusions of suspicion. Bodily health fairly good. (to page 210)

1468

Caroline Robinson

Admitted May 25, 1882.

Member of the Society of Friends by birthright.

Female. Age 25 years. Single. No occupation.

Previous place of abode - Pardshaw n^r Cockermouth.

Birthplace - Pardshaw

History. There was nothing remarkable during infancy & childhood: she was a "healthy but nervous child". Was educated at Brookfield School, Wigton. Subsequently brought up as housekeeper at home; was most industrious, a total abstainer, & very regular & attentive to her duties, filial and domestic. She was fond of reading.

There is no hereditary predisposition to insanity, so far as is known. The cause is unknown.

The present is the third attack; the first occurred three years ago, when she was 22, & lasted about six months: it was chiefly marked by religious depression. The second occurred about 18 months ago, & lasted about six months. Recovery was apparently complete.

The present attack (the third) has lasted nine months. At first she had restless nights, & was subject to outbreaks of temper. Then various delusions appeared, e.g. that people were going to kill her, & that she must be protected by the police. She has often locked herself in her room, & refused to come out or to let anyone enter.

Has periods of excitement, followed by depression; has struck her mother.

A few days before admission she got her father's razor, & hacked it till it was useless; then she gave it to a man outside the window, & said "if you want razors to shave

with, use them for that purpose, not to cut people's throats with."

State on

Ment

after

elicit

away

she

She

not

always

there

between

her

laugh

inter

that

was

that

The

saying

also

she

talks

she

When

no

God

but

man

She

evolu

that

it

is

her

two years ago, ^{has} at the Mount
School and is ~~very~~ ^{very} ~~much~~ ^{much} ~~acquainted~~ ^{acquainted} with ~~holding~~ ^{holding}
Thorp - a line will
much oblige

Thy friend

Anna P Robinson

Please address

George M Robinson

Parashaw

W. Lockernouth

see these things I have
mentioned may be all
delusions. But to her
they appear real. She
wishes us to loose
no time in getting her
to join - My son will prefer
taking a conveyance and driving
to the Retreat ourselves -

she is not married; also "that she
talks of evolution, social science, &c. & fancies
she is a free-thinker" (see her mother's letter).
When questioned on these points, she said "it is
no business of ours whether she believes in
God or not". She says she is not married,
but is as good as married to some young
man who she thinks has been courting her.
She says she "is an ardent believer in
evolution, that it is her pet theory";

she does
says she has
is, & that
of any sort
to struck
ion, she
"having
delusion
she says it
with it -"
was useless.

she does
says she has
is, & that
of any sort
to struck
ion, she
"having
delusion
she says it
with it -"
was useless.

she does
says she has
is, & that
of any sort
to struck
ion, she
"having
delusion
she says it
with it -"
was useless.

with, use them for that purpose, not to cut people's throats with."

like extreme delirium or inflammation of the brain, she has become so after about this last few months her brother who came home yesterday to help us have a very thorough cleaning. Perhaps she is when we get to work. She says you could hardly meet her - and not mention the rehearsal but call it the ^{establishment} ~~institution~~ there. My husband will wait between Mrs. Wilson Robinson her mother's trustee and older daughter of this meeting, and I am inter-^{my niece, a young girl of 15 years of age} ~~speaking to~~ ^{of her} ~~to~~ ^{circumstances} Stone with whom I am well acquainted, my daughter Georgiana served that her apprenticeship at the North under her saying I am also my daughter Emma the same, who she also talks of. ^{from previous, &c.} & fancies she is a "free-thinker" (see her mother's letter). When questioned on these points, she said "it is no business of ours whether she believes in God or not". She says she is not married, but is as good as married to some young man who she thinks has been courting her. She says she "is an ardent believer in evolution, that it is her pet theory";

with, use them for that purpose, not to cut people's throats with."

State on admission.

Mental. At first she would not speak; and, after several questions had been put without eliciting any reply, she tossed her head & walked away. Shortly afterwards, being addressed again, she replied & entered into conversation.

She knows where she is, but says she does not know why she was sent here. Says she has always got on well with her relations, & that there has been no unpleasantness of any sort between them. When asked why she had struck her mother on the day before admission, she laughed & said something about her "having interfered with her". She has the delusion that people wish to injure her, & she says it was "for fear someone would hurt her with it" that she hacked the razor till it was useless.

The certificate & her mother's letters speak of her saying that "there is no God & no future state"; also that "she speaks of her husband, altho' she admits she is not married"; also "that she talks of evolution, social science, &c. & fancies she is a free-thinker" (see her mother's letter).

When questioned on these points, she said "it is no business of ours whether she believes in God or not". She says she is not married, but is as good as married to some young man who she thinks has been courting her. She says she "is an ardent believer in evolution, that it is her pet theory";

Caroline Robinson.

but says she has never read any books or heard any lectures on the subject, & that she formed the theory in her own head. When asked for a sketch of her theory she hesitated, & then said "Frustrification"; & nothing more could be got from her.

Her memory is good. Her conversation is quiet & ~~fairly~~ intelligent on all ordinary topics. There is no excitement on admission, though she is said to have been very much excited for two days previous.

She is slightly above the average height. Hair dark & rather coarse. Eyes dark.

Complexion dark, & freckled. Expression mischievous, but not excited: very mobile.

There were one or two slight bruises on her arms on admission.

Nothing abnormal in the various organs, or in the performance of their functions, was discovered.

Diagnosis. Delusional Insanity.

Prognosis. Favourable.

Causation. Unknown.

Treatment.

Progress.

27. V. 82. Is quiet & manageable; but rather mischievous. Appetite good. She sleeps well.
1. VI. 82. Is frequently mischievous, throwing books, balls of cotton, &c, at anyone in the room, & pulling away chairs on which patients are about to sit. Is moderately industrious, & goes out every day. Will sometimes shake hands, & talk freely; while at other times she takes no notice whatever, whoever may speak to her.
7. VI. 82. No change.
12. VI. 82. Remains in about the same state; is often mischievous, throwing food, books, &c about, & laughing when she hits anyone. Today she would not reply when I spoke to her; but on my leaving her & speaking to another patient, she followed & stood by, but said nothing. She eats & sleeps well. Will not write to her mother, but seemed pleased at getting a letter from her a day or two ago. She speaks in a peculiar nonchalant way.
16. VI. 82. Commenced to menstruate today. Is peculiar in manner, & just at present will not talk much.
20. VI. 82. Menses ceased flowing. She is now more pleasant in manner, more communicative, & less mischievous.
22. VI. 82. Has been more violent, kicking Dr. Baker, & striking her nurses.
30. VI. 82. Very variable, sometimes will talk at others will not. Much inclined to be mischievous. Slaps & catches well.
4. VII. 82. In much the same condition. Today after conversing with me pleasantly for a few minutes. She threw her thimble at my head after I had turned away to speak to another patient.
11. VII. 82. Miss Robinson has been more violent. Striking patients & throwing water about.

Caroline Robinson.

15. VII. 82. Quieter since last note. In replying to questions she assumes an air of supreme independence - professes to have her hair hanging about over her face in a dishevelled untidy state.
16. VII. 82. Miss Robinson became very violent this morning, owing to her attendant not allowing her the use of a pair of scissors. During the paroxysm of excitement Miss Robinson deliberately broke three windows - She was placed in Solitary Confinement.
26. VII. 82. On the 27th Miss Robinson removed a pane of glass that had been freshly put in, was again violent & had to be placed in solitary confinement for 2 hours. Lately patient has been much quieter. Goes out into the airing Court every day. Occupies herself with painting, needlework &c. - Bodily health good.
6. VIII. Miss Robinson is more subdued than at last safety, but refuses to enter into conversation, laughs when spoken to.
20. VIII. 82. Miss Robinson today seemed to be in one of her sally moods, & spat at one when spoken to.
23. VIII. 82. Slightly improved.
9. IX. 82. No change.
30. IX. 82. Has been more rude & excitable lately.
28. X. 82. On several occasions lately Miss Robinson has been very troublesome & violent. She has frequently struck & kicked her nurse; two or three days ago she attempted to strangle a patient, but fortunately did her no harm. She generally answers very curtly & rudely when spoken to, & sometimes uses profane language. Her appetite is very good. She rarely employs herself, but now & then reads a little. Orders have been given for her to be kept in bed for the present.
9. XI. 82. Is still kept in bed, & is rather quieter & better conducted, though still frequently very rude & insolent. Four nights ago she was very troublesome; watching her opportunity, when the night-nurse was engaged with another patient, she rose & grappled with the nurse, & threw her on to the floor.

It was necessary to put a second nurse into the room, & this precaution is still ~~is~~ observed. Miss Robinson reads & sews in bed; her appetite is very good.

19. XI. 82. Still kept in bed; has not been violent again, but is often rude & abusive; but on the whole she is quieter than she was a month ago.

9. XII. 82. No change of importance.

31. XII. 82. No change.

13. I. 1883. Miss Robinson is still kept in bed. She is, on the whole, quiet & inoffensive; but this is probably the result of her being deprived of occasions of mischief, rather than of any improvement in her mental condition. She is occasionally very rude in manner & speech, & sometimes threatens violence. Now & then, after taking a meal quietly, she will dash her plate or cup on the floor, without being apparently at all excited. Her bodily health continues very good; she is fairly industrious, reading & sewing as she lies in bed.

27. I. 83. No change.

6. II. 83. Is to be allowed to dress every day, after dinner. Seems to be quite indifferent whether she is permitted to get up, or still to be kept in bed.

2. III. 83. It has been found impossible to allow Miss Robinson to get up & associate with other patients; she is as mischievous & unruly as ever, & is absolutely untrustworthy; she may be quiet & well-behaved at one moment, & the next moment, without any provocation, she will impulsively seize a cup, plate, &c., & throw it against the window, or at any one near by. She is often exceedingly rude & insolent in manner & language.

29. III. 83. No improvement.

11. IV. 83. Having persisted in destroying her bed-clothes &c., & in disturbing other patients sleeping in the same room, Miss Robinson has been placed in a single room, the bed being fastened to the floor, & supplied with indestructible bedding. This change has given her great offence, so that she will scarcely speak except to abuse one. She is in good bodily health.

28. IV. 83. Miss Robinson appears to have become reconciled to the change of rooms. Otherwise there is no change.

(to page 153)

1469

Muriel Annie Pickering

Admitted June 16, 1882.

Not connected with the Society of Friends. Church of England.
Female. Age 22 years. Single. No occupation.

Previous place of abode - The Abnalls, Mount Preston, Leeds.

Birthplace - Leeds.

History. There was nothing remarkable during infancy or childhood. She was well educated, but was rather slow of apprehension; was also weak physically. She is stated to have been industrious, temperate, & of regular conduct. Displayed a "bias in a religious direction."

There is said to be no hereditary tendency to insanity. Phthisis is hereditary on the mother's side.

This is the first attack, & has lasted 3 weeks. The cause is unknown. In the first instance some excitement was noticed; soon, she "fancied she was called to leave this world for the next; imagined this was 'the first resurrection', & that she was in 'Christ's new kingdom'". After this period of excitement & loquacity, she became depressed & silent, and refused her food; she also passed evacuations in bed: has torn her night-dresses.

Her habits have up to the present been cleanly & decorous.

She is not epileptic nor paralytic, suicidal, nor dangerous to others.

State on Admission.

Mental. She was sitting up in bed quietly when I first saw her, looking straight before her with a fixed & vacant expression. It was almost impossible to get a reply, even monosyllabic, to any question put to her; though once or twice she said "yes", or "no", in a voice that was almost a whisper. While being questioned she kept her eyes bent on the door or the bed, now & then slowly turning her head & looking full at me, with a fixed stare almost devoid of expression.

She makes considerable passive resistance to any change of position; when lying down, she can only be raised with difficulty to a sitting posture; when sitting up, she resists being made to lie down. Sternocleidomastoid contracted, so that her head is often not supported by the pillow.

Physical condition.

Expression, vacant & fixed. Complexion, pale & rather freckled; now & then her face & ears flush. Head fairly well shaped. Hair brownish, short, not plentiful. Irides

Pupils equal, dilated, rather sluggish.

Nose & mouth rather small. Large eyes, with ~~thin~~ slight eyebrows.

She has one or two small bruises on each arm, & a rather large one on her back, ~~both~~ all received before admission.

Digestive organs. She will not put out her tongue; breath is rather offensive. She refuses her food, & has to be fed by hand. Bowels are confined. Abdominal viscera apparently healthy.

Muriel Annie Pickering.

Circulatory system. Pulse = 92, regular, moderately compressible. No cardiac murmurs. First sound reduplicated close inside nipple. Second δ^2 reduplicates at ensiform cartilage. Slight murmur over jugulars.

Respiratory. Slight diminished resonance over left apex. No other morbid phenomena discovered. R = 20. Expansion & elevation fairly good.

Progress.

12. VI. 82. On the first night after admission she scarcely slept at all; but last night she slept 7 hours. Hardly ever says a word, but sits all day with the same vacant fixed look on her face. Has to be fed by hand, & gives some little trouble with her food. She wets her bed, in spite of efforts to prevent it by frequently getting her up.
16. VI. 82. Has good nights. Has to be fed by hand: will not speak. Remains in the same state as when admitted.
20. VI. 82. No change. Scarcely ever says a word. Goes out in the garden.
22. VI. 82. Has begun to take her food, & to speak a word or two.
26. VI. 82. No change.
4. VII. 82. She takes her food better now. Will say good morning but will go no further.
11. VII. 82. No change. Bowels confined. Eucema & Peemini.
12. VII. 82. A papular eruption has appeared over Face & Body. Patient has been perspiring freely & there are vesicles mixed up with the Papules. The Bowels have been very much confined of late. Tongue furred. appetite poor. Temperature 98. No Cough or Coryza. No dyspnoea. ordered. Dist Salina Osmi. Name.
16. VII. 82. The rash has quite disappeared. Appetite improved. The Bowels are acting. Mental Condition unchanged.
24. VII. 82. Bowels have not acted for 24 days. ordered P. Jalapae 3j.
26. VII. 82. P. Jalapae acted but slightly. The Bowels have been freely relieved this morning after a Castor oil enema.

No. Change Digitally.

8. VIII. 82 No change

18. VIII. 82 Occupies her time with sewing & appears to be more sociable.

23. VIII. 82. Improving.

9. IX. 82. Has rapidly improved, & is now almost Convalescent. Talks readily & cheerfully, is industrious & very good-natured, & quite free from any signs of depression.

16. IX. 82. Sprained her ankle last week while dancing, & has been confined to bed for some days. The ankle is now almost well. Mental improvement persists.

23. IX. 82. Miss Pickering may now be regarded as Convalescent. ~~At~~ She is industrious & always ready to aid others; seems to be happy, & says that she is so. Displays no undue anxiety to be discharged. Appetite good.

30. IX. 82. Still improving.

7. X. 82. Was this day Discharged
Recovered.

Martha Wayman (Continued fr. page 80).

4. I. 83. Has not vomited since mid. day of the 2nd; has taken a little of Ridge's food twice today, without being or feeling sick. Suppositories continued every 4 hours; each now contains $\frac{1}{4}$ grain of opium. Her pulse is a little stronger, & less intermittent.
5. I. 83. Is rather less feeble today; has not vomited, & has taken small quantities of Ridge's food at frequent intervals, the nutritious suppositories being continued. Is still restless during most of the night.
6. I. 83. Is very much weaker today, & is evidently sinking fast. Has been in a semi-unconscious drowsy state most of the day, but pays attention when spoken to, & answers in a whisper, relapsing however into the drowsy state almost at once. Pulse at wrist almost imperceptible. Face bathed with a clammy cold sweat. Towards the end of the day she has become rather more restless, throwing her arms about at intervals.
7. I. 83. She gradually sank, and died this morning at 4-55.

Summary. 8. I. 1883.

Martha Wayman was admitted into this Hospital on April 25-1882, in a condition of Epileptic Insanity. Two years previous to admission she had had double ovariectomy performed; about 12 months after the operation she began to suffer from epileptic fits, which have since occurred about once a month (up to time of admission). Since admission she has had fits on only two occasions; but the second group (of 6 fits) which occurred in August 1882 was very severe, & since then her physical health has been much impaired.

About December 24th 1882, she began to suffer from vomiting, which could be referred to no definite cause; the vomiting was very frequent & obstinate, so that she became rapidly exhausted, & she died of exhaustion.

on January 7th 1883 in the presence of her nurse Rachel Simmeron. Her age was 44 years.

Arthur F. Broadbent - (from page 132)

24. XI. 84. Has been so wild & noisy today, that he has been kept in his bedroom, as association with other patients appears to intensify the excitement. He has not been secluded.
26. XI. 84. Rather less excited today.
11. XII. 84. Very much quieter, & no longer kept in bed, as he has been for the last fortnight. An attendant has remained in the bedroom with him, & he has been much less excited than he usually is.
27. XII. 84. Is now fairly quiet.
30. I. 1885. After a quiet interval has again relapsed in a condition of great ^{which commenced on 29 I.} excitement. He is usually more excited & noisy now, during the paroxysms, than when first admitted. Has to be fed by hand. He always loses weight during the period of excitement, & regains it when quiet.
23. II. 85. Is again quiet, but very childish.
28. II. 85. Is rather more sensible than a week ago, but on the whole he is becoming more demented, & is less rational during the intervals between the attacks of excitement.
11. III. 85. Yesterday had to be put to bed in a room for an attack of excitement; & very tedious, Michael & Michaelson. Yesterday was
- May 14th. No mental improvement. Is still in bed in a single room. Is most mischievous and hardly ever still. Talks in a most incoherent manner & becomes very excited when visited.
- 25th. Is now much quieter and able to get up. He will now answer questions & fairly rationally. Amuses himself by reading &c.
- June 3rd. Is again very excited and troublesome and has gone back to his room.
- 8th. Yesterday suddenly jumped from his bed and attempted to leave his room and run down the gallery - or his attendant endeavouring to restrain him both fell and Mr. Broadbent received a slight wound over his left eye - noticed the following morning. Pot Bromid. gr. xv. Tr. Hyoscyam. 3i. Aq. ad 3i. f. d. s.

1470.

Frederick William Smith.

Admitted June 22. 1882.

Is connected with the Society of Friends, Church of England
 age 26. Single. Has been a Draper Dyer. Previous
 place of abode. Halifax.

History There was nothing peculiar during infancy &
 childhood. He was a good tempered clever boy. No eccentricity
 a bright & quick learner. Carefully brought up & kindly treated,
 educated at a grammar school.

He entered into partnership with his brother at
 the age of eighteen, and has since been travelling partner
 for the firm. Has been engaged in speculations. Horse Racing
 & gambling generally. He has lost money. No disappointment
 or success.

Patient had a slight cerebral attack two years ago, but
 received no treatment. The present attack commenced three months
 ago, supposed cause drinking & gambling & sexual excesses
 combined with masturbation. During this period patient
 has been at Ban Rhyddon, has done no business of any
 kind. Hygienic treatment - Bromides.

The disorder is increasing. No lucid intervals.
 but there are exacerbations and remissions at uncertain
 intervals. He has been careless of his person and forgets
 to be decent at times. Did not believe in his own identity.

Never afflicted with epileptic, paralytic or
 other fits. He has been violent only when thwarted.

State on Admission

Patient appears quite contented & happy. converses freely on most subjects. is easily understood. He has a somewhat overbearing manner. He tells me he keeps his Race horses & has come entered for the York & Doncaster Meetings. That he has lately made heaps of money. that he has travelled over the greater part of Europe, India, America & Australia. That he captained a team of cricketers against the Australian team now in England when the Australians made 140 runs. & that he & a friend went in & were not parted until they had hit off upwards of 400 runs. & then the other wicket fell. Not his. He also told me that he married, last Wednesday, the most lovely woman imaginable - & that he had just bought the most charming house somewhere in the country where he intended going to stay.

Physical Condition

Rounded Face with thick lips. dull. flabby complexion. bright eyes restless eyes. pupils dilated, even. Acne on forehead. Speech muffled, at times indistinct.

Thoracic & Abdominal viscera apparently healthy.

Progress

23. VI 82. Slept fairly last night. Appetite good. He strolls about with the air of an important personage. Does not join in any of the games. Answers questions readily but prefers to talk of himself.

26. VI 82. He remains in very much the same condition. Eats & sleeps well. Quite happy.

28. VI 82. Over the page I have taken a copy of the last letter written by patient, since he has been at the Retreat, in which he signs himself. Frank W. Sydney.

Chichester.

June 28/82.

Dear Charlie.

I did not send you the old Friend. I thought you would be sure to be on. But as old friends without a secret or anything else from each other & wanting an old friend for a companion. I am determined to make you a millionaire. Back. Darlington, Ebor. Golden Gate Leger, Wolsey Casaratch, Porter Cambridge. Ask no questions get all on you can for yourself. I have them all backed well. I won £250,000 at Ascot and nobody thought I had won £20. I shall win a lot more at Liverpool & Manchester. But I shall back them on the course. We must make hay while the sun shines.

In addition to this go to Geo. Patterson say you have heard from me advising you to buy all British Rags. Except R.E. L.R.W. & all Egyptians. I think he will agree with me that everything almost is at the lowest & with a tremendous lower to face all stocks are bound to jump up soon.

I have just returned from Australia for 2nd time. Bringing with me a lovely wife. I was with the p & p W. (Princes & Princes) at Hastings & yesterday. You will have to come & stay with me for good, & I have a big place at An. Glen Ragh. I have bought an old fashioned place at Burley in Wharfedale. It is utterly beyond description. The best frame rooms in the world, Pheasant, Partridge, Hares & bobtailed rabbits a species peculiar to Rokewood. I have also a charming place near Bingley. I have just bought. Chichester from D. of West. House in Town
29 Albermarle St.

I may not see you for some time. This is my wife's first visit to Europe. So I am going on the ~~East~~ Cont. though we shall not be long away.

Truly Yours

Frank W. Sydney.
Gen. Will. Smith.

30. VI. 82.

Mr. Smith had to be undressed last night. Refused to go to bed. Inquired himself in Paris. Said he was going on the Boulevard & that the day had just begun. He walks about the grounds a good deal. Will not join in any game. Appetite good. Sleeps fairly well.
- masturbates.

6. 7. 82. No Change.

11. 7. 82. He is tolerably quiet & well behaved throughout the day, but usually gives a little trouble in getting him to bed.
Mental Condition unchanged.

16. 7. 82. Mr Smith is becoming more sociable. He plays Billiards occasionally, a very fair game. He also plays Tennis. But in either of these games whatever the real result may be, he invariably asserts that he has won. & would get excited were he not allowed to have his own way.

26. 7. 82. No change.

7. 8. 82. No change. Mr Smith has very exaggerated ideas of his own powers & frequently gives trouble in getting him to bed. Uses very foul language - when thwarted immediately like his temper get the master of him -

12. 8. 82. No change.

19. 8. 82. Mr Smith became very noisy during the night & broke the glass in the spy hole of the door. Was given some aperient medicine & placed in the constant charge of an attendant who is to sleep in the room with him at night.

20. 8. 82. Mr Smith has had a free relief of his bowels during the day. He much quieter.

21. 8. 82. Mr Smith having had a cholera & hot blood draught before going to bed passed a very good night & today is quieter & talks less to himself.

24. viij. 82. Mr Smith is in a single room with an attendant. Though very full of play, talks at random & of late has been restless at night.

2. 8. viij. 82. Was very troublesome this evening pulled his bed to pieces, tore up his blanket & threw his bed clothes all over the room.

9. ix. 82. Is less troublesome. Sleeps fairly well, without draughts. Talks good humouredly, and with an air of complacency & self-satisfaction.

23. ix. 82. Is quiet & gives no trouble. Seems to be quite contented & happy. Spends much time writing. Is planning "a house 600 feet high & 800 feet long". Appetite good.

Frederic William Smith - (continued)

14. X. 82. Continues quiet. Spends some hours each day in writing; he is now copying a story out of one of the serial magazines, & says he means to republish it in volume form. He says that he helped George Eliot to write her novels, that he himself wrote "Romola" and "Middelmarch", and that he is soon going to publish some more books under the name of George Eliot. Says that he has studied all the sciences, & written many scientific books; & that he has travelled in every known country. On the remark being made that he must be another Admirable ~~Rich~~ Richter, he bowed & said "That is precisely what I am".
28. X. 82. No change of importance. Is quiet, & sleeps well. Has very exact ideas as to his powers of walking, running, swimming, playing cricket or football &c. He usually talks in a somewhat high-pitched monotonous voice, "scanning" as it were the words which he uses.
29. XI. 82. Remains without change.
9. XII. 82. No change.
13. I. 1883. No change. Remains in a condition of supreme self-satisfaction & good-humour. His mental condition seems to be stationary.
2. III. 83. Remains in exactly the same condition of mind & body.
26. III. 83. This afternoon at 3 o'clock Mr. Smith had a well-marked epileptiform seizure; he had finished dinner about 20 minutes before, & was walking with an attendant towards the city. The fit was preceded by a long moan; he became quite unconscious, & remained so for about 5 minutes, the attendant thinks; the convulsions affected almost entirely the head & upper limbs, the lower limbs being unaffected. On recovering, he was able to walk to the Retreat, about 400 yards, with assistance. He seemed confused & bewildered, & recollected nothing of what had happened; said he did not know why

he had had to return so soon from his walk. Face was much flushed, & pupils dilated. He answered questions sensibly. An enema was administered, & operated freely. This is the first epileptiform seizure he has had, so far as is known. He has been restless & uneasy for two or three days, wandering about the corridors muttering in an undertone.

29. III. 83. Has been kept in bed since the 26th; there has been no recurrence of the fit; and as the effects of the attack recorded on the 26th have passed off, he is allowed to get up today.

31. III. 83. Had another epileptiform attack at noon today.

1. IV. 83. Epileptiform attack during the early morning.

4. IV. 83. Had an epileptiform attack today at 8-30 p.m.

He had been rather excited before the attack, refusing to go to bed, & saying he must go at once to Bradford. Each attack is preceded by a moan; the convulsions affect chiefly the head & arms.

11. IV. 83. Has had no more fits; his condition is now similar to that preceding the onset of the attacks. He is up & about much as usual. He is still fed chiefly on liquid food - milk, beef-tea, &c, with some bread.

28. IV. 83. Has had no more fits. Is taking his food well.

2. VI. 83. There has been no recurrence of the epileptiform attacks. Dr. Smith remains cheerful & contented; occupies himself with reading, & copying articles out of newspapers &c; he spends much time out of doors. Still has delusions of grandeur. Takes food well.

19. VI. 83. No change. Frequently talks to himself, and writes with his finger on the wall, window, &c.

28. VII. 83. Is very cheerful & happy; passes most of his time walking about, or sitting twirling his thumbs; sometimes scribbles almost illegibly on scraps of paper. Appetite very good. Has had no epileptiform seizure since April 4th.

24. VIII. 83. Remains in the same state as at last note.

10. X. 83. No change.

20. XI. 83. No change.

14. XII. 83. Dr. Smith's condition appears to be stationary at present. He has had no epileptiform attack since April 4th. (to page 186)

1471

Elizabeth Pousford.

Admitted June 24th 1872.

Not connected with the Society of Friends. Wesleyan Methodist?
 age 41 years. widow. no occupation. widow of Coal Merchant
 Previous place of abode. Hill View House, Leazes
 Durham.

History. Nothing remarkable during infancy. She received a good Education at a boarding school at Harrogate. Married at the age of 20. has had 3 children one of which died in infancy others living aged respectively 20 & 16 years. Patient has never been engaged in any intellectual pursuit with unusual earnestness, & has experienced no reverse, or disappointment, or remarkable success.

There is said to be insanity in the family. A brother & sister of her Mother were Insuciles, & her Mother was at times insane.

Patient was first attacked? ~~4 1/2 years ago?~~ at the birth of her eldest child. She has had two subsequent attacks which cannot be accounted for. She has however never been quite right since first attack. Present attack dates back 11 1/2 years.

She has been known to destroy her clothes at times. Is said to be very clean in her habits. The Bodily health has remained good.

She has been in a Private Asylum at York (this was ^{specified} ~~the~~) on two occasions. The first for a period of one month in 1869, and the second for six months in 1870. On each occasion there was an improvement in the patient.

Never known to have any fits. Never Suicidal. or dangerous to others.

State on Admission.

I found her seated on a Couch very restless & muttering rapidly, most incoherently & incessantly. Upon putting a question to her, she would throw her arms about still muttering without uttering one intelligible word & conclude by turning her head away, placing her thumb to the end of her nose, and extending her fingers would assume an expression of the most intense scorn for the benefit of some imaginary individual.

She evaded my questioning most determinedly turning away her head & altering her position. Could not make out one word.

Physical Condition.

She is a tall, good looking woman. Dark Sallow. Expression varied, at times vacant, scornful or playful. Hair & Eyes dark. very restless. no delusions.

Thoracic & Abdominal viscera perform their functions naturally. Pulse 86. regular, comparable.

Progress

26. VI. 82. Patient was sitting up in bed the whole of the night muttering. no sleep. no change in her mental condition today.

27. VI. 82. Patient quieter today slept 6 hours last night without draught. Upon being spoken to she resumes her incoherent chattering. Takes her food tolerably well. Is clean in her habits.

29. VI. 82. She has replied today to my questions in an intelligible manner. quieter. less rest. Twitchings of the facial muscles noticeable.

1. VII. 82.

She is very childish in her manner. for instance will place her red shawl over a ~~shrub~~ shrub & promenade around admiring her handiwork with great glee.

Bodily health good.

4. VII. 82. Remains in the same Condition.

11. VII. 82. She has been more excited lately. Her gabbling is accompanied by profuse perspirations. Is taking her food well.

16. VII. 82. No change.

26. VII. 82. Still as silly & childish as ever.

6. VIII. 82. No change.

20. VIII. 82. No change.

28. VIII. 82. Is very excited today.

29. VIII. 82. Has quieted down & is now in her usual condition.

9. IX. 82. Is occasionally much excited, talking incoherently & petulantly when spoken to or approached by anybody. Sleeps fairly well.

23. IX. 82. No change.

7. X. 82. No change of importance.

28. X. 82. Remains in about the same state. Chatters in a rambling way, & is often excited & noisy. Occupies herself a little with knitting. Is now & then noisy at night.

29. XI. 82. No change in her mental condition. Is in good bodily health; takes her food very well.

9. XII. 82. No change.

13. I. 1883. Is occasionally excited, but is just now quieter than she was two or three weeks back. Is usually quiet at night, but now & then restless & noisy. Chatters away in the same incoherent absurd way; knits or crochets sometimes. Bodily health good.

2. III. 83. No change.

1. IV. 83. No change.

28. IV. 83. Has been much quieter lately, and employs herself a good deal with sewing, knitting, &c. Usually answers questions quietly & politely, but does not enter into conversation.

2. VI. 83. Was rather excited a few days ago, while suffering from a cold. Is now quiet.

Elizabeth Ponsford

23. VI. 83. Has been very much excited two or three times in the last few days, flying restlessly about, chattering & gesticulating continually, and making a great noise; she also struck & pushed nurses & patients. Her language was at times obscene & profane.
28. VII. 83. Is quieter now than when the last entry was made. She is able to do some needlework occasionally. Appetite good. Sometimes noisy at night.
24. VIII. 83. Remains in pretty much the same condition, occasionally employing herself & occasionally in a very excited state. Her bodily health is fairly good.
10. X. 83. No change of importance.
20. XI. 83. Has been rather more excited lately, & noisy at night. In other respects her condition is unaltered.
14. XII. 83. No change.
15. II. 1884. Occasionally considerably excited, chattering noisily & almost unintelligibly; usually, however, she is fairly quiet, & often sews or knits. She is unable to converse coherently. Eats well, & usually sleeps well; now & then noisy at night.
7. IV. 84. Remains in about the same condition.
6. V. 84. Has been subject to more frequent attacks of excitement lately, chattering very noisily & incoherently, & annoying other patients. Her bodily health is good.
9. VI. 84. Has been rather less subject to excitement lately, but gabbles very incoherently, and gesticulates & waves her arms about. Sometimes does a little work. Takes her food well.
15. VII. 84. Continues to chatter a lot of incoherent nonsense but this is in the meantime the chief symptom of excitement. There is probably less gesticulating & rushing about the room than formerly. Almost completely idle but occasionally looks at books &c.
13. VIII. 84. No change.
9. IX. 84. Still remains as above described.
27. X. 84. No change.
27. XII. 84. No change.
30. I. 1885. Mrs Ponsford's condition displays no change of importance. She is usually in a condition of

Elizabeth Ponsford

mild excitement, walking about waving her arms, & chattering incoherently. Sometimes she is much excited & very noisy. Her excitement seems to be usually of a pleasant kind.

Does a little needlework or knitting. Is in fairly good bodily health.

28. II. 85. No change.

May 26th 1885 No mental improvement. Is still subject to frequent attacks of excitement when she is often very destructive. Her general health continues fairly good.

July 28th 1885 Is still subject to frequent attacks of maniacal excitement and at present is very noisy and troublesome. Her general health is fairly good.

Oct. 9th 1885 No mental improvement or change. Is about the gallery waving her arms about and chattering in a most incoherent manner - does not employ herself in any way at present. Her general health continues fairly good.

Nov. 23rd Continues to go about chattering without ceasing from morning until night. Is very restless & much more constantly displacing the furniture & is the gallery never gives a rational answer to any question asked her. Her appetite is fairly good but she has lost weight a little since last entry.

Dec. 21st No change. Is as restless and as noisy as ever. Is chattering all day long. Takes her food fairly well but is very thin.

Feb 28th 1886 Nothing further to report. Her general condition remains unchanged.

May 20th No improvement. Is about chattering and fidgeting all day long. Seldom employs herself in any way - spends most of her time wandering up and down the corridors. Her general health continues fairly good.

Aug. 2nd Nothing further to report. Talks incessantly but is most incoherent. Is very untidy in her dress frequently going about with it unfastened & torn. Her general

health keeps fairly good.

Nov. 1st No change.

Elizabeth Ponsford

- Jan. 3rd 1887 Remains in the same talkative & excited condition. Is continually waving her arm about and fidgeting & is very mischievous. She is in a somewhat emaciated condition although her appetite is very good.
- March 20th Nothing fresh to report concerning this patient. She talks incessantly but little or no sense can be made of what she says. Still keeps very thin although her appetite is very good.
- May 4th No change.
- July 30th Remains just the same. Is most demented constantly chattering and fidgeting. Her appetite still keeps good but she remains in the very emaciated condition.
- Oct 12th No change either as regards her mental or bodily condition.
- 1888
- Jan. 2nd Continues in the same demented state. Is constantly chattering but no sense can be made of what she says. Is very mischievous & cannot leave anything alone but is constantly arranging & rearranging the furniture &c. Keeps very thin but her appetite is very good.
- March 28th No change.
- June 21st Remains much the same. Cannot let anything alone but is constantly going about the gallery shifting the furniture and if she can get into one of the bed rooms she will take the bedding off & change the bedding of the bed. Talks incessantly but is most mischievous. Still keeps very thin although her appetite is very good & she has no work.
- Aug. 6th No change.
- Nov 2nd Continues in the same demented state - She is constantly chattering & is most mischievous. Spends most of her time wandering about the gallery arranging & rearranging the furniture or turning the pictures round &c. Is always full of mischief. Her general health is fairly good but she still keeps very thin.
- 1889
- Feb. 1st No change.

1472.

Hannah Elizabeth Palmer.

Admitted July 7th 1882.

Member of the Society of Friends. aged 28 years. Single.
 No occupation. For the last three months has lived at
 Gerald Conyers. Cornforth, previously to this in Ireland.

History Good health during childhood & youth until
 she arrived at the age of 21 when she had her first
 attack. She has been fairly well educated. Says she
 has been up for some examination at Cambridge.

She has is said to have had several attacks since
 the age of 21. Has been under the care of Dr. Dean of Worcesterfield.

The existing attack has lasted ten months & is said to
 have been caused by disappointment. Never known to have
 had any fits. Is not suicidal, is not dangerous to others
 unless under provocation.

Her Father states that on one occasion
 she got up in the middle of the night unlocked the door and
 walked two or three miles, and was found without her boots,
 and with her hands full of potatoes, sitting on a wall at
 about eight or nine o'clock the following morning.

State on Admission.

In this case the first thing noticeable in carrying on a conversation with her is the length of time she allows to elapse before giving her reply. She will sometimes wait as long as a minute or two but her replies are rational & to the point. She frequently breaks off in the middle of a sentence & will remain silent for a minute assuming a vacant expression, but upon receiving a gentle interrogatory, well? from you, her face assume a good humoured smile, & after a perceptible effort she resumes the subject. When asked why she left home in the middle of the night, says she had a warning which she cannot explain.

She denies that her illness is due to any love affair, or disappointment, attributes it to treatment received at home. Says her Father has been indiscreet in his treatment of her. Also that she has had a Stepmother for some years who has not behaved well to her, & that her parents gave Dr. Scott ~~some~~ of Huddersfield leave to turn her mind inside out.

She is in an almost chronic state of smile when in conversation often without apparent cause.

Physical Condition.

She is a well-nourished woman of average height, fair, with an expression somewhat vacant when at rest, but which becomes good humoured & smiling when spoken to. Well complexioned, clear about face. Teeth carious. Pupils dilated. Ears.

The Thoracic & Abdominal viscera are performing their several functions in a natural manner.

8th 7.82. Patient seems to have taken to her new abode well. She thinks that she is better where she is for a time. She sleeps & eats well & is clean in her habits.

10.7.82. She is quiet & well-behaved. Goes out, occupies herself with needle-work. She drew me a diagram of the Radiometer

Hannah Elizabeth Palmer.

today, & explained its action correctly.

13. 7. 82. No change.

20. 7. 82. Miss Palmer is beginning to give her answers more fully but still sometimes takes a long time in replying. Bodily health good.

26. 7. 82. No change.

31. 7. 82. Patient has been violent, striking her attendants, refused to go to bed last night. It was noticed this morning that the palm of the left hand was stained of a yellow colour, patient can give no account for this. She perspires greatly about the hands. ~~Today~~ The yesterday had an hysterical fit. She has been very eager lately to have the use of a pair of scissors, but these have been refused her. A Bottle labelled "Acetum Capellus" & bearing the name of some Homoeopathic Chemist was found in her work basket. This was nearly full of a clear fluid. & was taken away from her. She says she uses it for sore throat.

(During August no notes were taken of this case (by locomotives))

9. IX. 82. Miss Palmer is now quiet & orderly. Still hesitates a long time before answering questions, but speaks rationally. Does no work, or very little. Appetite good.

23. IX. 82. Is improving. Is more cheerful & ready to talk, though there is still marked hesitation. Does a good deal of knitting & needlework, & has written some letters. Appetite good.

10. X. 82. Is not quite so well. The hesitation is more marked; she is less willing to occupy herself, & has been rather excited, & struck a nurse. Is less careful of her personal appearance.

28. X. 82. Somewhat improved again, & occupies herself more with Crochet work, &c. Appetite very good. "Latent period" of speech is still very long.

29. XI. 82. Still hesitates very much before answering questions; when asked why, says she "feels afraid". Is in good bodily health. Occupies herself moderately with Crochet, &c. Still pays very little regard to her personal appearance & features.

9. XII. 82. No improvement.

31. XII. 82. Has given some trouble recently in the mornings, dawdling over dressing, & also over her breakfast, which she sometimes does not finish till 11 o'clock. Occupies herself less with Crochet, &c.; still hesitates very much before answering questions, & sometimes will not speak. Is occasionally violent.

13. I. 1883. Remains as last noted.

27. I. 83. Is very stupid now, sitting curled up in an armchair all day, with a shawl covering her head & face; scarcely ever says a word, & does nothing but now & then write a letter. Takes her food fairly well.

15. II. 83. No improvement. Is now & then violent, striking or kicking patients & nurses without any cause.

2. III. 83. Since last note, this patient has been kept in bed for a few days, on account of violent & unruly conduct: the rest & quiet seemed to benefit her, & she is now behaving better; but it is as difficult as ever to get her to say a word, & she still has to be dressed, & sometimes fed by hand.

29. III. 83. No improvement. Has to be dressed, & often fed by hand. She pulls her hair over her eyes, in spite of frequent remonstrance; & often wets herself.

30. III. 83. Struck a patient with a spoon today, without the smallest provocation, cutting her forehead above the right eyebrow.

28. IV. 83. Still has to be fed by hand, & dressed; and can only be induced to speak in monosyllables, & after much urging. She does not pull her hair down over her face as she used to do, having been told that it would have to be cut short if she persisted. Continues to wet herself; & admits she could help it if she would. When she goes out of doors she will not walk about, but stands still in one place.

12. V. 83. No improvement.

2. VI. 83. No change.

(to page 226)

1473.The Rev^d Arthur Francis Broadbent.Admitted July 18th 1882.

Lat a Member. Clerk in Holy Orders belonging to the Catholic Church of England. Aged 33 single. Has been for the last 4 years under treatment at Bethlehem Hospital and The Priory, Beckenham.

History.

He went to Africa early in life partly it is supposed in consequence of a delicate Child. And having a desire to become a Missionary got ordained out there. And after working some time without orders, got appointed to an outlying district & worked hard until the native outbreak in 1878, when like others he became much alarmed, and the result was what is described as an attack of Fatal Fever, when he became delirious and suicidal and had to be taken to the Asylum at Pietermaritzburg from which place his friends were once communicated with, and his sister went over by first vessel, & brought him back to England with the assistance of an attendant.

He showed suicidal symptoms on the way by trying to throw himself overboard & had to be kept confined to his Cabin. This was the first attack, at which time he was 29 years of age.

As soon after his arrival in England as it was possible he was placed at Bethlehem Hospital where he remained without showing any marked signs of improvement. He was transferred to the Priory Jan^y 28th 1880 at which time he is said to have been depressed, incoherent, dirty, & destroying his cloths. He has continued more or less in the same state up to the present time. But this state has from the first varied by having at intervals of about five or six weeks, a period of apparent, recovered health lasting for about a week more or less. When he is very nice, gentle, clean in his habits, able to amuse himself with books, letter writing, attends Divine Service, and appears

to have no knowledge of his sad state, at other times making arrangements for future work in the Colony & so forth. but certainly relapses again & again.

Is Epileptic. Is Dangerous to others. Certificates state that he has made an attempt to cut his Throat, has thrown his food about broken water jugs &c. has manifested a desire to stame himself & has evinced a dislike to relations with whom he was on good terms.

State on admission

"Mental."

He is very restless. Incoherent & disconnected in his talk which is incessant. When asked how he was, he went down on his knees & exclaimed "Dear Betsey". again upon being asked his name, replied "Pee Loup". Hardly ever still for a moment, picking at his clothes (or those of others) and at his face.

He is quite passive. Conforming to the will of others with regard to his movements without offering any resistance. He is able to obey directions given to him at times.

Physical Condition.

He is 5 feet 9 inches in height, & weighs 7 lbs. 11 lbs. Extremely emaciated. Dark. Good features. ~~some~~ small abrasions about the face the result of his picking. also cicatrices over Lacrum & Trachanters wounds of old bed sores. these are insignificant in size.

Chest Respiratory murmur & Heart sounds normal.

Abdominal viscera normal.

Temperature 97.2. P. 68 small. compressible.

Progress

19-7-82 Visited Patient this morning. found that he had been rather noisy the first part of the night. but slept well later. The walls of his room & his own person were all besmeared with his own evacuations.

Arthur Francis Broadbent.

- 20.7.82. Still very dirty, takes his food with avidity. Still chattering away incoherently & restless.
- 24.7.82. On the 21st patient was transferred from the Lodge into the 3rd gallery on account of his being noisy (exciting other patients) also on account of his exceedingly dirty habits. Since the transfer has become much cleaner passing his evacuations into their proper receptacles. Taking his food & sleeping well. Is slightly less restless & excited.
- 31.7.82. Is less incoherent & disconnected in his speech. Continues to take his food well. Does not pick himself as he used to do. Is altogether less excited, & remains cleanly in his habits.
6. VIII. 82. Mr. Broadbent continues to improve is decidedly more rational.
9. VIII. 82. Mr. Broadbent has again become very restless, is very incoherent & disconnected in his speech, does not sleep well.
13. VIII. 82. Much the same, some how or other has obtained a black eye, supposed to have been done in the lavatory by coming in contact with the wash tap when taken there by an attendant to wash.
18. VIII. 82. Mr. Broadbent is getting more quiet but is still very helpless.
28. Mr. Broadbent is a little more rational than at last note. has gained 16 lbs since admission.
9. IX. 82. Is now quiet & more rational. Talks politely, but with an air of shyness and timidity. Physical health improved. He reads a little, & walks in the Court every day. Is clean in his habits.
16. IX. 82. Has broken down again, almost instantaneously, and is excited & incoherent. Rubs his forehead so as to abrade it. It is necessary to feed him by hand, as otherwise he would not improbably choke himself by bolting his food at an inordinate rate. Is rather restless at night. Has not been violent.

23. IX. 82. Is rather quieter, but still restless at night.

30. IX. 82. Is becoming less restless, both by day & night. Conversation is very rambling & incoherent. He is apt to play little mischievous tricks, such as trying to pick the pockets of those who approach him, pull their watch chains, &c. He no longer rubs his hands & face, so the abrasions are healed.

7. X. 82. Is more excited, & noisy by night.

14. X. 82. Rather quieter, but still rubs his forehead & hands till they are sore.

28. X. 82. Until the last two or three days Mr. Broadbent had much improved, conducted himself quietly, and conversed sensibly & coherently. He, however, suddenly broke down again, & is now restless & noisy, & his conversation is rambling & incoherent. It is necessary to feed him by hand.

3. XI. 82. Still noisy, & chattering incoherently. He has improved very much in bodily health since admission; his weight, which then was $7^{\text{st}} 11^{\text{lb}}$ is now $17^{\text{st}} 10^{\text{lb}}$, a gain of $10^{\text{st}} 3\frac{1}{2}^{\text{lb}}$, a gain of $2^{\text{st}} 6\frac{1}{2}^{\text{lb}}$.

9. XI. 82. Rather quieter, & less mischievous.

29. XI. 82. Is more excited & noisy now, chattering incessantly & incoherently.

9. XII. 82. Is now quiet & fairly coherent; able to spend some of his time reading.

27. XII. 82. Has for some time been noisy & excited, but is now becoming rather quieter.

13. I. 1883. Is again restless, excited, & noisy; chattering incoherently & almost continuously day & night, & requiring constant attention to keep him from mischief. It is necessary to feed him by hand.

27. I. 83. Is becoming rather quieter.

1. II. 83. Is now very quiet, & talks rationally. Is still gaining weight. Weight now = $11^{\text{st}} 7^{\text{lb}}$.

5. II. 83. Has relapsed into a condition of mischievous excitement.

15. II. 83. Is becoming quieter & less mischievous.

2. III. 83. Is now quiet & able to talk coherently.

Arthur F. Broadbent-

1. IV. 83. Is now slowly recovering from one of the recurrent attacks of excitement, during which he did not strike & abrade himself as usual.
11. IV. 83. Has relapsed into a condition of excitement.
28. IV. 83. The excitement is slowly passing off, & becoming replaced by one of the (short) periods of quiet & (comparative) coherency.
2. V. 83. Mr Broadbent still alternates between a state of excitement & one of quiet, the former lasting two to four weeks, the latter from 4 days to a fortnight (average about a week). In the excited stage he is noisy, & often strikes himself, & talks very incoherently; in the latter condition he talks quietly but his mind is evidently much enfeebled. His bodily health is very good.
6. V. 83. Being fairly quiet, Mr Broadbent was visited today by his sister. He talked sensibly & quietly to her about his life in South Africa; he however told her that he had been visited ^{here} by some friends & by a brother of his since his admission, which is incorrect.
4. VII. 83. There is no alteration in his general mental condition.
28. VII. 83. Continues to have alternate periods of mischievous & noisy excitement, & comparatively quiet & lucid intervals; the periods of excitement are about three times as long as the quiet intervals. Is in good bodily health.
24. VIII. 83. At present he is in his excited state, bodily health fair.
10. X. 83. There is no change in the general mental condition of this patient.
31. X. 83. Is at present in a very excited state, scarcely able to answer the simplest question, & requiring to be fed by hand. Often very noisy at night.
20. XI. 83. Is now fairly quiet, & comparatively sensible & coherent, though even at his best he is childish in manner.
14. XII. 83. Mr Broadbent has again relapsed, after an exceptionally long period of quiet, and comparative coherency. Often noisy at night.

5. I. 1884. Is fairly quiet at present, but very childish; he was able to be present at the New Year party yesterday.
16. I. 84. Relapsed again.
15. II. 84. Mr Broadbent is again becoming quiet, after a month of excitement. When in the excited stage he needs close & continuous watching to keep him out of mischief; he sometimes tries to strike or scratch those near him; and it is necessary to feed him by hand. When quiet he takes his food well himself.
10. III. 84. Is just relapsing into the condition of excitement, having been quiet for very nearly one month, the longest period since admission.
7. IV. 84. Remains in the condition of restless excitement, but is becoming a little quieter.
21. IV. 84. Is now quiet, but silly & childish.
3. V. 84. Mr Broadbent is relapsing again, & becoming noisy & mischievous.
5. VI. 84. After a longer period of excitement than usual, Mr Broadbent is again becoming more quiet and less mischievous. During the last month he has been frequently very much excited, & has lost weight; he is, however, in good bodily health.
9. VI. 84. Is now fairly quiet, but very childish.
15. VII. '84. Shortly after the date of last note Mr Broadbent succumbed to one of his usual attacks of excitement marked by the ordinary characters. He is now recovering.
13. VIII. '84. After an interval of calm, during which he is retiring, able to converse ^{a little} rationally, & take some interest in surroundings, he has again become excited.
18. IX. '84. The excitement noted as having begun on the 13th of last month continued until a few days ago - a period ~~not~~ longer than is usual - In intensity the attack was as former ones is differing only in duration.
27. X. 84. Mr Broadbent has been in a condition of excitement now for more than a month. During part of the time the excitement has been greater than in almost any previous attack.
6. XI. 84. Is now quiet again.
20. XI. 84. Has become very much excited within the last three days. Has been very noisy today. Was rather sick after taking his tea.
- (To page 110)

1474.

Robert Darby
Admitted July 2nd 1882.

Member of the Church of England. Bachelor, aged 53.
Solicitor by profession. In the last 4 years has been under
treatment at Lawrence House, York. under Dr. Swanson.

History

First attack Jan 15. 1878. When he was
Extremely violent. locking himself in his room with a gun
and threatening to shoot anyone who should dare come
near him - Alternate states of the most violent ~~excitement~~
Excitement in which he uttered the most incoherent ravings
& depression in which he charged everyone around him with
desiring to poison or otherwise injure him.

The certificate state also that he fancies that his
Brother in law has forged his will, & that he sent a woman to
his house to administer slow poison to him. His attendant says
that at times he is extremely violent, & on one occasion nearly
strangled him.

During the stay at Lawrence House he has been well
enough to go for long walks, & to pic-nics. He has however frequently
refused food which necessitated his being fed.

Heightened anxiety is given as the cause of his present
attack. Never any fits. Is not suicidal. Is said to be
dangerous to others.

State on Admission

Mental.

Dr. Dault was sitting, when I first saw him, with his hands on his knees & with the head bowed down. looking the picture of misery. He objected to any attempt at Physical Examination & refused most persistently to answer any questions. He is taking a fair amount of food. He remains seated in one position & when pressed for an answer, only replies with a shake of the head, or a pitiable groan.

Physical

He is above the average height. dark, a good deal emaciated with a very miserable expression.

Height Weight

He is Dyspeptic. P. B. regular feeble. Physical Examination unsatisfactory.

24.7.82. Dr. Dault has not spoken to anyone yet. He has a most melancholy aspect. replies by nod or shake. Cries occasionally. Taking food only moderately well. Sleeps at night.

30.7.82. He has refused his food for the last two days, & has been fed with the Cup. Succeeded in getting him into conversation today for the first time since admission. & found him very delusional. He says that he cannot die, & if buried it would be whilst still alive, & that the earth would blow up at the spot place of interment. He tells me that

Robert Dabry.

a place where he was in the habit of passing his
evacuations has already blown up.

He says that on account of an evil habit
contracted at school he became ruptured & had a
truss applied without telling the Doctor what he imagined
to be the cause of the rupture, & that for this he cannot die
therefore has no occasion to eat or (as he expresses it)
to drink. Believes himself to be the only man on earth in a
like condition & that he will live to the end of the world without
food or clothing. Does not think he will be wanted in
another world.

3. 8. 82. Has relapsed into absolute silence again as regards
speech. Still fed & cup. walks about very quiet & tractable
6. 8. 82. No change
10. 8. 82. Mr. Dabry is fed daily & appears to be
getting a little stronger
16. 9. 82. Slight improvement, but cannot be
induced to enter into conversation
20. Vii. 82. Improvement very slow -
28. Vii. 82. Still requires to be fed by attendant &
cannot be persuaded to speak to any one
9. IX. 82. Remains unchanged mentally; will not
speak, nor take his food. Bodily condition
improved; has gained 3 or 4 lb. since admission.
16. IX. 82. No mental change. Is improving in
bodily health.
30. IX. 82. No change
28. X. 82. Never speaks a word, but shakes his
head & groans when spoken to. Will not
take food himself, but makes no resistance
to its administration by hand: it is impossible
to feed him in the sitting posture, because he keeps
his teeth clenched, so that the food runs out of
his mouth; but, when told that it is time for him to
be fed, he lies down quietly, & the food is then poured
between his lips, & runs through the gap left by the
loss of a molar tooth. He does not employ himself
in any way, but walks about the grounds
with an attendant.

29. XI. 82. No mental change. Physically he is improved; his weight a fortnight ago was 9st 8^{lbs}.

9. XII. 82. No change.

9. I. 1883. During the last month W^r Danby's weight has increased very much; it is now 10st 7^{lbs}. It is still necessary to feed him by hand, as he refuses to help himself. Will not speak, nor occupy himself in any way, except in walking about the grounds with an attendant.

13. I. 83. Went for a drive a day or two ago, having hitherto refused to do so since admission.

15. II. 83. No change, mental or physical. Refuses to go for another drive; shakes his head, but will not speak.

2. III. 83. No change.

2. IV. 83. Weight = 11st

28. IV. 83. Will not speak, feed himself, or occupy himself in any way; walks round the grounds daily with his attendant. He hears what is said to him, & sometimes negatives a suggestion by shaking his head; often looks furtively about when he thinks himself unobserved. He will not shake hands, & if one tries to get hold of one of his hands, he keeps his arms as rigid as possible. Frequently gives utterance to strange noisy groans.

2. VI. 83. No change.

19. VI. 83. On the 14th inst., having been restless on the preceding night, W^r Danby took his breakfast himself, asked for the York Herald, & read it. He talked a little, saying he did not want to go out, and that we ought to get a stone coffin & bury him in the centre of the earth. He would not take any more ^{after breakfast} food, & had to be fed by the feeding-cup as usual. During the afternoon & evening he was very noisy, making very loud belching noises, & at the same time muttering almost inarticulately something about being buried & stone Coffins. He was similarly noisy on the 15th, & ~~refused~~ resisted being fed. Since the 15th, however, he has been in his usual condition.

Robert Danby

4. VII. 83. Mr. Danby has been noisy several times lately as described in last note. Still has to be fed, & will not converse.
10. VII. 83. Mr. Danby talked to me for some time this morning; he said we had better put him down in a cellar & leave him there; that "those inside him" made him a curse to everybody, & would not let him take his food; and that "they" compelled him to make dreadful noises. He was much distressed while talking, sobbing & crying bitterly.
28. VII. 83. Has not talked again, but is frequently noisy, by day & sometimes by night. Still has to be fed by hand.
24. VII. 83. Mr. Danby has not spoken to any one or been noisy since last note, he is taking his food as usual lying down & having it poured into him by his attendant.
10. X. 83. Has not been noisy lately. In other respects there is no change to record.
20. XI. 83. No change.
14. XII. 83. Mr. Danby's mental condition is unchanged. He will not speak; & all his food is administered to him as previously described.
15. II. 1884. There is absolutely no change in this case. He has not spoken nor been noisy again; nor will he take any food voluntarily.
16. II. 84. This morning Mr. Danby sent for Dr. Baker, saying he had a communication to make to him. He talked at some length, but in the same way as on previous occasions; said that if a pistol were fired at any one else it would kill that person, but that no pistol shot would kill him: that every one else would die, but he could never die; that, when all others are dead, he will be put underground, but even then will not die. He would not take his food, and has not spoken since his conversation with Dr. Baker.
17. II. 84. Has been noisy today, groaning & muttering, but not talking.

Robert Danby

7. IV. 84. No improvement. Has not spoken intelligibly since the date of the last entry, but has been rather noisy more than once, groaning & muttering inarticulately. Shakes his head when spoken to, but will not talk. Still fed by hand. Bodily health good. Takes outdoor exercise every day.

6. V. 84. No change.

9. VI. 84. Remains in the same condition. Cannot be induced to take any food voluntarily, but does not resist its administration. Never speaks, but listens to what is said to him, & shakes his head. Walks on the terrace every day; does not employ himself in any way indoors, but sits with his hands on his knees, & his arms very rigid. Sometimes sobs & groans when spoken to.

15. VII. 84. No change.

13. VIII. 84. Had a slight attack of diarrhoea which however was easily overcome. Mentally remains as described above.

10. IX. 84. Not the slightest change to record.

27. X. 84. Remains in all respects in the condition previously described.

27. XII. 84. No change.

30. I. 1885. There is no alteration whatever in Mr. Danby's condition. He still refuses his food, all of which is administered by the feeding-cup. Will not speak, nor employ himself in any way. Shakes his head when spoken to; refuses to go out for a drive, & is very averse to being visited. He does not groan now as he often used to do. He is in good bodily health.

28. II. 85. No mental change. Has fallen off slightly in bodily health; extra quantity of milk ordered.

May 14th. No improvement. He cannot be induced to converse or answer any questions. Does not employ himself in any way. His bodily health is fairly good.

July 27. Remains in just the same demented state. Never speaks nor takes the slightest notice when spoken to. See Page 403.

1475.

James Ranton
admitted July 2nd 1882.

A Member of the Church of England. Single. aged 14. He is
the son of a Master Mariner. Previous place of abode.
20 Beaumont St. North Shields.

History:

Nothing remarkable during infancy or childhood excepting
that he is said to have been a little precocious. Very affectionate
by has received a high education lately at the Anglo-French College
London. He has exhibited a taste for history & Scriptural subjects.

There is no hereditary predisposition to mental disease.
The present disorder commenced 7 days ago & is the first of the
kind he has had. Supposed to be caused by fright. The attack
commenced with great talking, irritability of temper & insomnia.
with an inclination to injure his friends. He has made an attempt
to stab his mother.

The certificates state that he is violent & excitable in manner
and rude to his relations. his reason for attempting to stab his mother was
that she would not allow him to torment a parrot. He nearly stabbed
a boy at school who displeased him. His mother says that he
sees people in the room & describes them when there is no one. He
tried to strangle her this morning & to strike her. He struck his sister
without cause yesterday. His thoughts wander in conversation & he gets
very excited raving indifferently on various subjects. He is terrified
that something is going to happen to him, & if contradicted flies into
a rage. The disorder appears to be increasing. he is now only
quiet whilst asleep after taking sleeping draught.

He is said to be cleanly in his habits. No Fits. Is not
Lunatic.

State on Admission.Mental.

He assumes a timid, shy disposition manner. He knows where he is, & hopes he will not remain long. He answers questions readily & rationally. When asked why he had made an attempt to stab his mother, he replied that he was in a passion & did not know what he was doing. He appears quiet & tractable.

Physical. He is a narrow-chested, delicate looking youth.

Tall for his years. Narrow forehead. Rabbit mouth with sharply receding chin. He has a crop of herpes on the lower lip.

Chest. Respiratory murmur & percussion note normal
Heart's action & sounds normal

Abdominal viscera are performing their functions in a natural manner.

Progress

30. 7. 82. He is getting over his shyness. Behaves very well. Eats & sleeps well. Talks rationally & quietly.

2. 8. 82. He has manifested no inclination to peroxymous excitement since his admission. Appears happy. plays piano talks & patients & laughs at the absurdity of some of their remarks. No hallucinations.

6. 8. 82. No change

10. 8. 82. Has been rather restless today. & refused to do as he was told, & when spoken to burst into tears.

13. 8. 82. Is now more tractable & answers very sensibly when spoken to.

18. 8. 82. Slightly improved

28. 8. 82. Improving.

9. IX. 82. This patient is not so well as at date of last entry. He is more excitable and restless; unable to apply himself steadily to any occupation: apt to play little mischievous

James Ranton.

tricks; his conversation is more rambling & silly. Takes his food well. His letters some are badly expressed, & the spelling is very faulty.

16. IX. 82. Is less restless & silly; & manifests some improvement.

21. IX. 82. This patient has improved since last note. It is doubtful if much more improvement can be expected to occur, as there appears to be Congenital (?) defect.

His father came for him today, intending to take him a voyage to India. He was therefore discharged. Recovered.

21. IX. 82.

Discharged Recovered.

Ann Priest (from page 142)

7. IV. 84. Mentally, there is no change. She is quiet & inoffensive, generally pretty cheerful, but now & then rather low spirited & cross. There does not appear to be any definite delusion in existence. She occasionally takes outdoor exercise; and works industriously with her needle.

6. V. 84. No change of importance. Is occasionally low & depressed, & seems to have the idea at such times that people are in league to treat her badly; usually however she is fairly cheerful.

9. VI. 84. Remains in about the same condition.

15. VII. 84. Has been to Scarborough with some benefit to her physical state. Mentally remains in statu quo.

13. VIII. 84. Condition as described at 7. IV. & 6. V. 84. Still holds good.

10. IX. 84. Leads a quiet, retired & industrious life. Objects to be associated with any number of patients selecting to go out on the Terrace before the other ladies. Is most active with her needle; cheerful and apparently has no delusions. In feeble bodily health. Though improved lately (to page 366)

Ann Priest (from page 68)

18. VII. 83. Continues to improve, both physically & (to a less extent) mentally. She is much more cheerful & pleasant, but still at times depressed & morose. Is able to employ herself with sewing, & goes out occasionally on the terrace. Is still taking 15 grs. of Citrate of Iron & Quinine three times a day.

28. VII. 83. Mixture discontinued.

24. VIII. 83. Remains in an improved state

10. X. 83. Continues to improve; is usually fairly cheerful, & employs herself a good deal with sewing, &c.

31. X. 83. Has occasional periods of considerable depression & discontent, but is on the whole much more cheerful than three months ago.

20. XI. 83. Has been in bed for several days, suffering from a troublesome cough due to chronic bronchitis, to which she is subject in winter. She is taking a mixture of carbonate of ammonia & cascarrilla.

29. XI. 83. Still in bed. Cough is somewhat relieved, but still troublesome, especially at night. She takes her food fairly well. Is taking a mixture as above, and also 3ij of Cod liver oil twice a day.

4. XII. 83. Is improving a little, & is now able to sit up for a few hours.

14. XII. 83. Miss Priest has almost entirely lost her cough, and is stronger than she was a month ago; she still remains in bed till about 4 p.m. Is taking a fair quantity of food: cod liver oil continued (one tablespoonful twice a day). She is occasionally depressed & querulous, but on the whole fairly cheerful.

29. XII. 83. Is stronger, & gets up every day after breakfast.

16. I. 1884. Miss Priest's bodily health is now fairly re-established. Though frail, & incapable of much exertion, she is as strong apparently as she has been for a long time past; is able to employ herself with sewing, &c. Cod liver oil discontinued. No mental change.

15. II. 84. No change of importance.

7. IV. 84. Remains in fair bodily health, though she is & always will be feeble physically. (to preceding page)

1476

Fanny Elizabeth Shackleton
 Admitted August. 8th/82.
 Member of the Society of Friends
 Female Age 24 Single. No occupation
 Previous Place of Abode Bridgewater.
 Birthplace

History This is the first attack it has lasted
 for a year & a half. The supposed cause
 of it is a disappointed attachment.
 Patient is said not to be subject to epileptic
 fits. Not to be suicidal, & not dangerous
 to others. She is said to be labouring
 under the delusion that she has caused
 a gentleman at Strout a great injury, & that
 it was necessary for her to go to Strout to
 prevent his suffering greater indignity. (The said
 gentleman being very little known to her & not
 being in any trouble at all). She ran away
 from home, walked 13 miles to Strout &
 long found knocking down in the village street.
 She has been very restless at night & has attempted
 to escape by getting out of the windows.
 When out walking with a friend she tried to get
 into the river. She becomes very restless
 towards night so that it requires several
 people to hold her. Was said to have been
 very violent before admission, & nine persons
 having been required to hold her on the bed.
 She was brought to the Retreat at night
 bound hand & foot with bandages, her hands
 having been previously confined within the
 sleeves by sewing up the openings.

State on AdmissionMental

She has a very vacant look, is taciturn & very listless, is slow in speaking when addressed. She does not appear to be at all desirous to enter into conversation.

Physical

She is rather below the average height. Face is small. Fore head narrow. Complexion sallow, eyes dark, hair dark & cut short. Tongue flabby, pulse weak - 80. Chest expansion rather weak, slight dullness below left clavicle. Heart sounds normal. Bowels constipated.

Legs & arms considerably bruised by the pressure of the bandages applied before bringing her to the Retreat.

Prognosis Delusional Insanity

Prognosis Favourable -

Progress -

9. viii. 82 Ship Shackleton passed a quiet night having had four hours sleep. She took her food fairly well. In the afternoon her father saw her, but

Harry Eliz. Shackleton

she did not seem to desire his presence & would not enter into conversation with him

10. viij. 82. Miss Shackleton passed a quiet

night & is very tractable has asked to see her friends

11. viij. 82. Passed a restful night having only slept half an hour -

13. viii. 82 Miss Shackleton from about 8.30 to 9. p.m. was very excitable trying to get out of bed which she was only prevented from doing by the presence of four attendants ordered Chloral Hydrate gr. xx Rt. Brom. grs xxx for a draught.

14. viij. 82 Passed a good night & is quite quiet this morning, finding she cannot leave it entirely her own way as when at home seems to be exerting a good influence upon her -

16. viii. 82. Continuing to improve, bowels rather constipated has certainly gained flesh since admission

18. viii. 82. Ordered Cold Liver Oil one ~~teaspoon~~ ^{teaspoon} full once a day to commence with

20. viii. 82 Bowels acting better probably due to oil,

21. viij. 82 Is in much better spirits begins to apply herself

29. viij. 82. Improving.

2. ix. 82. No mental change. Bodily health slightly improved, but she is still very weak.

9. ix. 82. Is somewhat stronger, & rather less depressed, but says she will "never get better, & never expects to leave this place". Appetite slightly improved. Ordered jelly, with port-wine in it.

16. ix. 82. Is slowly gaining strength. Writes letters, now & then reads the newspaper, or does a little knitting. Takes Cod Liver oil twice a day (3ij), & an Iron & quinine mixture. Mentally, she appears to be slightly less languid & depressed. Goes on the terrace frequently.

23. ix. 82. No change of importance.

30. IX. 82. Is a little brighter, but not much stronger. Employs herself rather more, but is very soon tired. Appetite fair. She sleeps well, but still requires chloral draughts. Ordered Parrish's Chemical Food, a teaspoonful three times a day.

14. X. 82. Is rather stronger, & is much less anemic. Takes food fairly. Sewes & Knits, reads the newspapers, & writes letters. Speaks in a listless indifferent way, saying (when anything is suggested) that "she doesn't care for it". Walks on the terrace, but still requires support.

28. X. 82. No change of importance.

2. XI. 82. Weight = 7¹/₂ 14¹/₂ lbs.

11. XI. 82. Writes many letters to the young man whom she thinks she has injured, entreating him "to forgive her, to be kind to her", &c. Is sometimes much depressed & in tears, but utterly refuses to talk to anybody about her troubles. Bodily health slowly improving.

29. XI. 82. Has given some trouble lately at night by getting out of bed & lying full length on the floor; when remonstrated with she said she was saying her prayers, that she could say them at no other time, & that it "would be sinful of her not to get up & do so". Is often very much depressed: writes many letters of the character indicated above. Takes her food well, & sleeps fairly well. Continues to take Codliver oil, 3ij per diem; & an Iron & quinine mixture.

9. XII. 82. No change of importance, except that she is not taking her food quite so well.

27. XII. 82. Delusions unaltered. She is still much depressed; is taking her food rather better.

4. I. 1883. Gives trouble at meals, by falling on her knees frequently (3 or 4 times during a meal); remonstrance is of no avail, she declares that it would be wrong of her not to do so. Gives some trouble at night in the same way. She has been more depressed, & fretting more often lately. Still takes 15 grs. of chloral every night.

Fanny E. Shackleton

13. I. 1883. Still persists in getting out of bed at night, & lying prone on the floor; also in falling on her knees at frequent intervals through the day, during mealtimes, &c. She says it is her duty to do so, & if she does not comply she will be ruined. Continues to write notes to various friends & acquaintances, which contain strong evidence of the continued existence of her delusions. Today, as I was standing between her & the door of the sitting-room, she requested me to move so that she might "see her friends"; after a little urging, she told me that she often saw friends of hers come into the room, & heard them talk to her.

Chloral draughts continued.

Ordered Syrup. Hypophosphit. Co. (Fellows), 3p t. d. s.

22. I. 83. Is giving much trouble with her food, & has refused her dinner for four days.

27. I. 83. Is taking her food better now.

15. II. 83. Still says that she sees her friends come into the room, & that they talk to her. Her bodily health is gradually improving.

2. III. 83. No change of importance.

29. III. 83. Is on the whole improved during the last month; has almost given up her old habit of kneeling down every few minutes. Even during meal-times. Is more cheerful, & employs herself more with sewing. Appetite much improved. Has not menstruated ^{three} for four months. Chloral-draughts stopped.

11. IV. 83. Is improving in bodily health, & to some extent also in mental - being less depressed & more ready to employ herself in various ways.

28. IV. 83. Has improved in mental condition during the last few days, being much brighter & more cheerful; she employs herself with needlework &c, & writes many letters. Her delusions, however, still exist; but she has almost given up the habit of throwing herself on her knees every few minutes. Has lately suffered from aphthous ulcers on tongue & mouth, but is now almost recovered ^{from these}, & is in improving bodily health.

12. V. 83. Is still somewhat improved. Writes nearly every day, addressing the letter to "My best friends"; the style & contents of these letters render it evident that she is still under the influence of the same delusions. She occupies herself with sewing, & helps in the work of the gallery. Appetite good.
2. VI. 83. Has been moved from the 4th to the 9th gallery. She continues to improve in bodily health, and, on the whole, her mental condition is becoming more healthy. She still falls on her knees occasionally, & she writes daily letters to "My best friends" beseeching forgiveness for all the wrong she has done.
19. VI. 83. No change.
4. VII. 83. Somewhat improved mentally; rarely falls on her knees now as she used to do, but still writes many incoherent rambling letters. Bodily health improved. Height 7^{ft} 13¹/₂ⁱⁿ.
28. VII. 83. No change of importance. Height 8^{ft} 3ⁱⁿ.
27. VIII. 83. No change.
10. X. 83. Is in a less satisfactory mental condition, being again restless at night, often rising from bed & kneeling or lying on the floor. Is sullen & depressed, and not very ready to employ herself in any way.
18. XI. 83. Has been very sullen & depressed during the last few days. Today while at dinner she made an attempt to destroy herself by cutting her throat with a dinner-knife; she was however at once seized by the nurse, so that she only succeeded in causing the slightest possible abrasion on her neck, barely drawing blood. She was in a condition of hysterical excitement immediately afterwards; was taken to bed, & soon fell asleep. She is placed under the care of a special attendant, the usual directions being given.
20. XI. 83. Says that her suicidal attempt was only "done in joke". Has been very low spirited since & disinclined to talk. Chloral draughts resumed (20 grains) for the present.
29. XI. 83. Still much depressed; sleeps fairly well.
14. XII. 83. Is rather less depressed, but continues to be dull & listless (Continued on page 152)

1477

John Swift.

Admitted August 11th 1882

Not a Member of the Society of Friends.

(Wesleyan) Male Age 53 years Married

Occupation a Grocer -

Previous place of abode Scarborough

Birthplace Carlton near Leeds -

History

Mr. Swift showed no eccentricity when a child but was reckoned clever. He has always been of temperate habits. Has been twice married. By his first wife he had five children, 2nd wife is living but has no children.

Seventeen years ago he was under treatment at the Wakefield County Asylum, he was then 36 years old. He has altogether had five attacks of acute mania with extreme violence when restrained. He is not epileptic, suicidal or dangerous to others. Supposed cause of present attack is pecuniary depression & his daughter's imprudent marriage.

He is clean in his habits. He is fair bodily health. He is unable to hold a rational conversation, jumped out of bed locked himself in an upper room & hid himself behind a chest of drawers screaming out that troops of men were coming to take him away & that he must catch a train. Also says he has received an invitation to go to the Queen, that his medicine is poisoned. He has suffered a good deal of pain in his head.

State on AdmissionMental

Appears to be highly nervous, when spoken to answers in a very spasmodic manner. He with a voice almost amounting to a whisper, cannot sit still when speaking. Says he is on a visit to the Green Tacks when he is going to see her.

Physical

Height is about 5 feet 7 1/2 inches

Weight.

Hair brown-grey - head well formed. Eyes dark pupils normal.

Thoracic viscera apparently normal. Pulse 88.

Tongue flabby indented.

Diagnosis

Mania

PrognosisProgress

12. 8. 82. Mr. Swift passed a very good night having had seven hours sleep, does not however seem much inclined to take his food, is very nervous, but very tractable.

13. Aug. 82. Remains quiet & orderly & begins to take his food better.

John Swift.

15. VII. 82. Getting more settled, answers a little less nervous. Sleeps & takes his food well.
17. VII. 82. Mr. Swift today took exercise on the Terrace, is still improving.
20. VII. 82. Improving.
22. VII. 82. Improving.
2. IX. 82. Is still improving. Is much less nervous & restless; occupies himself with reading, games, & walking. Appears to be well on the road towards recovery.
9. IX. 82. Mr. Swift continues to make steady and marked progress.
23. IX. 82. Improvement continues.
7. X. 82. Still improving.
23. X. 82. Mr. Swift has continued to conduct himself in a perfectly natural manner; occupying himself with books, billiards, &c. & taking long walks. Conversation quiet & rational. He was this day discharged Recovered. 23. X. 82.

Fanny E. Shackleton (from page 148).

14. XII. 83.

Continued.

She seems to have lost interest in everything, and talks in a low indifferent tone, now & then brightening up a little. She is still under the influence of delusions; thinks that there is a "mysterious influence" at work in her bedroom. Is not taking her food very well; has more than once been fed by hand. Ordered Easton's Syrup, 3 fs ter die.

5. I. 1884. Remains in the same condition.

16. I. 84. Is rather more cheerful, & takes her food better. Menstruation normal.

31. I. 84. Is less gloomy & depressed, & rather more ready to employ herself. Appetite improved. She is still taking Easton's Syrup, 3 fs ter die. Has been rather more restless at night, so that the chloral draughts - which were discontinued a fortnight ago, are to be resumed.

15. II. 84. Is sleeping better. No other change.

8. III. 84. Still very gloomy & depressed, & seems to have lost interest in everything. Is constantly scribbling incoherent & almost illegible notes to the Clarks (of Street). She has discontinued her habit of frequent kneeling at all times of the day.

30. III. 84. Was much excited a few days ago, laughing & crying hysterically, & using violence towards the nurses. She was put to bed, & kept there for two or three days; she gradually quieted down, but is now "low" & sullen. Ordered the following mixture.

She had been
rested by some
friends just before
the excitement came on.

{ Pot. Bromid. 3 vi
Sp. Ammon. Aromat. 3 iv
Aq. ad 3 xii

and 3 fs t. d. s.

Easton's Syrup discontinued.

Chloral draughts Continued.

7. IV. 84. Somewhat improved. Quiet, & more cheerful. Is taking her food better. Mixture Continued.

26. IV. 84. Has not been excited again. In other respects there is no improvement in her mental condition.

(Continued on page 302)

Caroline Robinson (from page 104)

2. VI. 1883. Miss Robinson's condition is practically unchanged. Some days she is cheerful & will talk readily; at other times she is sulky, & will not speak except to abuse those in charge of her. She spends most of the day in her bedroom, but frequently goes out in the dining-coast. She is in good bodily health; appetite good.
4. VII. 83. No change.
20. VII. 83. No improvement. Is in good bodily health.
27. VIII. 83 Remains as at 2. VI. 83.
10. IX. 83. No change, mental or bodily.
14. XII. 83. No improvement. Has occasional and transitory periods of impulsive excitement, in which she strikes, kicks, & bites her nurses. She does not employ herself in any way. Is in good bodily health.
15. II. 1884. No change.
7. IV. 84. Remains in the same condition. Often very violent. Is still kept in bed, but takes outdoor exercise almost every day.
8. IV. 84. Ordered Vin. Antimonial. $3\frac{1}{2}$ t.d.s. & aqua.
6. V. 84. Miss Robinson took only two or three doses of the medicine ordered, & then refused to continue it. Her condition is unaltered.
21. V. 84. Has been rather more excited lately, and has made several violent attacks upon her nurses & others. Today she rushed out of her room & smashed several panes of glass in the gallery.
9. VI. 84. Is often very troublesome, on account of sudden paroxysms of violent excitement, which render it still necessary to keep her in bed altogether, except for about an hour's exercise out of doors daily.
15. VII. '84 Still of necessity confined to bed on account of sudden violence
13. VIII. '84 No change to record
10. IX. '84 In every respect remains as before.
27. X. 84. Since the last note Miss Robinson has made one or two violent attacks on nurses, &c, going into her

room. The
he has in
leaps up &
tries to be
into her &
of the room
appetite is
health.
27. X. 84. No
20. I. 1885. No
made two
nurses, &c;
leaving the
attended with
appetite is
often weak
20. II. 85. No
27. II. 85. No
11.6. outbreak
to be
for ex
sub. He
July 17. Contin
11.6. Then
11.6. 11.6.
Oct. 12. Nothing
11.6. Still -
Dec. 28. In cl
Jan. 17. Rema
11.6. I viol
May 10. 11.6. ho
to be
any on
contin
11.6. 11.6. ho
as ho
day is
violent
11.6. 11.6. ho

room. The onset of the attacks is quite sudden. She lies in bed, & talks quietly; then suddenly leaps up & strikes, or catches hold of the hair, & tries to bite & scratch. It is not safe to go into her room alone. She does not come out of the room to attack anyone outside. Her appetite is good, & she is in good bodily health.

27. XII. 84. No change.

30. I. 1885. No improvement. Still kept in bed: has made two or three attacks lately on patients, nurses, &c; she is most vicious in these attacks, tearing the hair, scratching, biting, &c; they are attended with but little excitement. Her appetite is good. She is in good bodily health. Often uses profane language.

28. II. 85. No change.

May 26th No improvement or change. Is still subject to sudden outbreaks of great violence when the attacks whenever happen to be near her. With the exception of an hour or two for exercise in the airing court she is confined to her bed. Her bodily health is fairly good.

July 27th Continues in the same noisy and excitable condition. There is no improvement whatever to report concerning her.

Oct. 12th Nothing further to report. Is very excitable & violent still -

Dec. 28th No change. Is still confined to her room.

Feb. 27th Remains much the same. Is frequently very excited & violent. Is still kept in bed.

May 20th No improvement or change. Is still confined to her bed. Is often most violent attacking anyone who may be near her. Her general health continues fairly good.

Aug. 2nd No change. Let out when the weather is fine for an hour or so in the airing court but the rest of the day is confined to her bed in a single room - Is too violent to be allowed to mix with the other patients.

Nov. 1 No change in any respect.

See C.B. XII #407

1479

William Valiant Willis

Admitted September 12th 1882.

Not connected with the Society of Friends.

Male. Age 59 years. Married. Gentleman,
late ship-owner.Previous place of abode - last at St. Andrew's
Hospital - Northampton

Birthplace - Whitby.

History. Nothing peculiar in infancy or childhood.

He is stated to have been "of most generous disposition & noble character, with great strength of intellect". He received an ordinary education, & was very fond of study, especially of historical subjects. He was brought up to be a ship-owner. He is described as having been always temperate & regular in conduct, & very energetic & industrious.

He married at 32; has had 4 sons; the eldest would have been 26 years old now (he was assassinated at Candahar in 1879); the youngest is 21.

"His illness began in 1858, & was caused by the dishonourable conduct of a relation whom he implicitly trusted". There is stated to be no hereditary tendency to insanity.

The illness, commencing in 1858, has continued, with remissions, till now; but he became much worse in Jan^y 1879, when his son was murdered. In 1874 there was a period of two months in which he improved very much, only to relapse.

The illness began with sleeplessness & depression; & soon the delusion that he was going to be arrested appeared. He became extremely noisy, once made a violent attack on his wife. Has given much trouble with his food.

Was treated at home till 1879, except for two or three short periods at private asylums. Since 1879 he has been treated at Coton Hill, Church Stretton, & St. Andrew's Hosp^l Northampton. Not epileptic, paralytic, or suicidal.

State on Ad
Mentor
in the char
the remand
He Cou
of his d
Normandy
Maccabees
where he has
Superintendent
that the
also says
him by a
that he is
Continually
body.
& Chants
he says
his men
& distant
of the ex
is probab
which h
He is ve
topics, a
it is d
his delu

State on Admission.

Mental. He travelled quietly from Northampton, in the charge of two attendants; and remained quiet for the remainder of the day, on which he was admitted.

He conversed at considerable length on the subject of his delusions, saying that he was Marquis of Normandy, & also a Scottish Earl, & Judas Maccabeus. Says that St. Andrew's Hospital, Northampton, where he has been a patient, is "hell", that the Superintendent is the Chief magician of Egypt, and that the assistant-medical officer there is Satan; also says that he saw Cain there, & recognized him by a blue mark on his forehead. He declares that he is saturated with poison, & that vipers are continually coming out of him all over his body. At intervals he breaks off in conversation, & chants some unmeaning gibberish ~~to~~ which he says is a divine language.

His memory appears to be fair, both for recent & distant events. His manner is indicative of the existence of suppressed excitement, which is probably checked partly by the hyocyamine which he has been taking while at Northampton. He is very well-informed on all ordinary topics, and can talk quietly & sensibly, but it is difficult to keep him from going off to his delusions, or his "divine language".

William Valiant Willis

Progress.

13. IX. 82. Slept well last night, after taking 20 grains of chloral. Has been fairly quiet today; talks very ramblingly, saying that he is Judas Maccabeus, & the Marquis of Normandy, &c. & that vipers are constantly issuing from every part of his body. Has taken his food well.
16. IX. 82. Has been more excited at times, shouting & talking passionately. Talks gibberish which he says is a secret language known only to God and himself. Draughts continued; is fairly quiet at night. Is dirty & untidy; passes urine & feces on the floor of his bedroom; sits for most of the day with his clothes unfastened; eats his food with his fingers.
20. IX. 82. No change.
25. IX. 82. Still excited, & full of delusions. Chloral draughts continued. Does not occupy himself, but smokes a good deal when permitted. Appetite good. Has several acne spots & small blind boils on his arms & body, which he says are due to "vipers" making their way out. After shaking hands he told me that contact with him was poisonous, & that I should die in five minutes. At times, when quiet, he will converse sensibly & consecutively.
29. IX. 82. Was much excited yesterday, & struck himself violently, blackening his right eye. Also struck Mr. Hamilton, slightly cutting & bruising his forehead. He was put in the padded room, the door being left unfastened; & in a short time he became much quieter.
4. X. 82. Is still frequently excited, much more so than when admitted.
8. X. 82. Has been moved from the lodge to the 3rd gallery. Is very excitable, often shouting, and talking very incoherently. Calls Dr. Baker Napoleon the First.

14. X. 82. Excited
shorter
days
when pre
reach.
taken 2
been res
quantity
day.
thrice
14. X. 82. Except a
very fi
Continue
26. X. 82. quieter
habits
does n
has a
stamp
honey
little
that s
high
judas
Is no
shout
heal
6. XI. 82.
16. XI. 82. die, &
raves
face
He is
talking
himself
30. XI. 82. Contr

14. X. 82. Since the date of the last entry this patient's excitement has increased, & there have been fewer & shorter intervals of remission. He has on several days been violent, striking patients & attendants; when prevented doing this he spits at all within reach. He has struck himself several times. He has taken 25 grs. of chloral every night, but has usually been restless & often noisy. Has taken a fair quantity of food: ordered in addition 3 eggs a day. Ordered $\frac{1}{16}$ grain of hyoscyamine thrice daily. Delusions unaltered.

17. X. 82. Is still very noisy & extremely excited except at short intervals. His conversation is often very filthy. Chloral draughts stopped; hyoscyamine continued.

26. X. 82. This patient is now on the whole decidedly quieter by day, & less dirty in his personal habits; he takes his food more decently, and does not keep his clothes unfastened. Now & then has an outbreak, in which he raves wildly, & stamps & dances about. Still takes $\frac{1}{16}$ grain of hyoscyamin ter die; his pupils are slightly dilated. Still insists that snakes come out of him, and that Satan came to his bedroom two or three nights ago, but he killed him. Calls himself Judas Maccabeus, the Earl of Mulgrave, &c. Is noisy for great part of the night, talking, shouting, & singing. Is improved in bodily health since admission. Appended is one of his letters.

6. XI. 82. No change of importance. ^{addressed to} ^{Cousins Mulgrave.}

16. XI. 82. Is still taking $\frac{1}{16}$ gr. of hyoscyamin ter die, & is quieter on the whole. When excited he raves frantically & rushes about, while his head & face flush, & the veins become much swollen. He is quieter at night than he used to be. Is taking a fair quantity of food. Does not occupy himself in any way. Delusions unchanged.

30. XI. 82. No change. Hyoscyamin is still continued.

William F. Willis

9. XII. 82. No mental change. On the 7th inst. he was considerably excited, & in struggling with an attendant he fell, & severely sprained his left ankle; on account of the swelling it is impossible to be certain whether there is any fracture of the internal malleolus or not. Millboard splints have been applied, but he will not keep them on; at present the joint is treated with rest, ^{on a chair} and an ~~of~~ Evaporating lotion.
14. XII. 82. Ankle still rather swollen, but there is very little pain; no fracture can be detected. He is not taking his food very well just now.
23. XII. 82. Swelling of ankle has almost disappeared. He is able to walk about as usual. No mental change of importance.
1. I. 1883. Hyoscyamine stopped for the present. His delusions remain unchanged; & his whole mental condition has undergone little if any alteration since his admission. Has frequent fits of excitement, in which he is very restless, strikes his head violently, & raves in a most frantic manner. He is, however, very rarely violent to others, & it is often possible to quiet him by a word or two.
9. I. 1883. Has not been taking his food very well lately; ordered a mutton-chop for lunch every day. He has been more noisy at night lately. Is much cleaner in his habits than on admission.
19. I. 83. No change.
15. II. 83. Mentally, there is no change of importance in this patient; he still remains in a condition of chronic mania, with marked delusions. He is taking his food better, & his bodily health is somewhat improved.
2. III. 83. Has been rather quieter lately, & is improved in bodily health. He is not taking any medicine; The hyoscyamine has been discontinued for more than two months, & he is no noisier than he was while taking it. When a paroxysm of excitement comes on, he often

strikes his
attack other
28. II. 83. No
28. IV. 83.
in bed
tractable
though often
quieted by
his delusions
room at a
while in
2. II. 83.
19. II. 83.
28. II. 83.
27. III. 83.
27. IX. 83.
10. X. 83.
than at
20. II. 83.
14. XII. 83.
but be
delusions
health
16. I. 1884.
15. II. 84.
be fair
His Co
obvious
Such a
He is th
at nig
in his
himself
to oth
but a
7. IV. 84.
Was
quietly
& suc

struck his head & face violently, but he does not attack others.

29. III. 83. No change of importance.

28. IV. 83. Is taking his food fairly well, & has improved in bodily condition since admission. He is much more tractable than during the early part of his residence here; though often noisy & excited he is frequently easily quieted by a word or two, or by giving him a cigar. His delusions persist; he thinks there are serpents in his room at night, & also that people come & attack him while in bed.

2. VI. 83. No change.

19. VI. 83. No change.

28. VII. 83. Remains as described on 28. IV. 83.

27. VIII. 83

do

do

27. IX. 83

do

do

10. X. 83. Is at present much more quiet & orderly than at any previous period of his residence here.

20. XI. 83. No change.

14. XII. 83. Has occasional periods of noisy excitement, but less frequently than when first admitted. His delusional ideas are unaltered. His bodily health is good.

16. I. 1884. No change.

15. II. 84. There is no change in this case. He continues to be fairly manageable, & more quiet than on admission. His conversation is very incoherent; & he is still obviously under the influence of many delusions, such as that he is Lord Mulgrave, Julius Maccabaeus, &c; that there are serpents or witches in his room at night, and that there are serpents or "stings" in his body, which he tries to get out by scratching himself. His appetite is good. He is not violent to others; occasionally slaps his head noisily, but without hurting himself.

7. IV. 84. Has been rather more noisy & excited lately. Was visited by his son a short time ago; he talked quietly for a little while, but soon became excited & incoherent. Is in good bodily health. (to page 215)

1480

Walter Capper Baylis

Admitted October 3rd, 1882.

Not connected with the Society of Friends.

Male. Age 27 years. Single. Ex-collector of wine dues, London Custom House.

Previous place of abode. Southend, Essex.

Birthplace — Blackheath.

History. He is stated to have been extremely delicate during childhood. Was self-willed, & probably a more or less spoiled child. Never went to any school, but was educated entirely at home. Is stated to have been industrious, temperate, & exemplary in his conduct; was brought up to assist his father in collecting the wine dues at the London Custom House. After he had for many years assisted his father in this work, the latter died; and it is to the anxiety in applying for the vacant post, and the disappointment of not getting it, that the attack of insanity is referred.

This attack is the first, & is of ten weeks duration. It commenced with mental depression; soon he began to think that he gave offence to everyone, that medicine was being given to him to destroy his vitality, &c. He has now become very depressed, & often irritable & restless; has occasionally refused food. Has not tried to injure himself or anybody else. Was formerly very particular as regards his personal habits, cleanliness, &c, but lately has become careless & negligent.

Change of scene & air has been tried, but without benefit.

Heredity. His mother was in a private asylum for some months, suffering from melancholia, but recovered ~~shortly~~ ^{completely}; she is of a very nervous temperament. A maternal aunt had an attack of melancholia shortly before her death.

Not on Adm
melancholia
rather ap
get him
present; p
anything
reacoe
hesitation
He says
that it
actions &
that for
& rather
He has
done so
also the
has inju
thinks
He spec
most D
He is
Denies
or hee

He is rel
Expressin
a harass
It has a
often blue
somewha

State on Admission. He is in a condition of melancholia; is considerably depressed, and rather agitated & restless. It is difficult to get him into conversation on the subject of his present state; it is still more difficult to get anything definite from him, partly because of his reserve, partly on account of the nervous hesitation ^{& agitation} which marks his conversation.

He says there is nothing the matter with him, that it is all a terrible misconception; that actions & words of his have been misconstrued; that for various reasons he has been anxious & rather worried, but nothing more than that.

He has the idea (a delusion) that he has done some great wrong to his mother; he also thinks that some medicine given him has injured him, but will not say if he thinks that it was given for that purpose. He speaks mostly in general terms, but it is most difficult to elicit facts from him.

He is well-behaved & polite in manner. Denies having had any hallucinations of sight or hearing.

He is rather under the average height. Height - 8^{ft} 4ⁱⁿ. Expression nervous, agitated, & unhappy; he has at times a harassed look. Eyebrows frequently corrugated. He has dark hair, & small dark moustache, which he often plucks restlessly. Irides brown. Pupils somewhat dilated, & sluggish.

Walter Capper Baylis.

Progress.

4. X. 82. Slept well last night, after taking a draught containing 15 grs. of chloral. Is depressed, & disinclined to talk or to occupy himself in any way. Answers questions sensibly, but often as if it cost him an effort, and with a pre-occupied air. Takes his food fairly well.
7. X. 82. Has written to his mother, begging her pathetically to forgive him some great wrong (which he does not define); the letter is written in a very hopeless strain. He has played billiards once or twice, but is loth to play any game or to engage in any occupation. He has spoken in vague terms of some great harm which is about to come to us all, & implies that he has caused us some serious injury. His manner is gloomy & depressed. He complains that chloral makes his head ache; is to discontinue the draughts, & to take a glass of beer at supper.
10. X. 82. Is still very unhappy & gloomy, but enters more readily into conversation.
14. X. 82. Is rather less melancholy, & plays chess & billiards, & reads a little. Has written another letter to his mother, referring to his "misconduct" towards her, & begging her repeatedly & rather incoherently to come for him, & to forgive him. He talks more readily, & appears less pre-occupied than when admitted. Sleeps fairly well, & takes his food well on the whole.
17. X. 82. Has been in bed for two days with a bad cold. No mental change of importance.
22. X. 82. Is now quite well of the cold. Continues to be much depressed & often agitated; is reserved & uncommunicative on the subject of the delusions, & it is almost impossible to break down his reserve. Goes for walks in the country, but

takes so
28. X. 82.
but could
the patient
from con-
about 3
invaluable
he says the
misconcep-
his mother
himself.
saying the
to answer
he will
recommen-
he someti-
to a ques-
fail -
all -
It all
very poor
this a
and path-
increas-
billiards
anything
appetite
3. XI. 82
measur-
13. XI. 82.
periculis
able to
due to
wants c
those few
strange
the civic
some g
19. XI. 82.
30. XI. 82.

takes no pleasure in any recreation or occupation.
 28. X. 82. Dr. Luke saw this patient a few days ago, but could extract nothing further from him.

The patient tells me that the trouble all arose from some rudeness on his part towards a friend, about 3 months ago; he will not say what the insult was, but he refused to apologize for it; he says that this gave rise to a "terrible misconception" on his mother's part, and hints that his mother was deluded & insane, & not he himself. He will not talk much about the affair, saying that we could not understand it.

In conversation his manner is agitated & nervous; he will make a beginning, hesitate, then recommence, again hesitate and stop; so that he sometimes makes four or five attempts to reply to a question, & even then may break down and fail — thus — "You can't conceive how dreadful all — — — It is impossible for you to — — —"

It all arose from a terrible misconception on my poor — — —" and so on.

His aspect is depressed & sometimes agitated; and rather gives one the ~~impression~~ ^{impression} that he is concealing something. He plays chess & billiards sometimes, but takes no pleasure in anything. Usually sleeps fairly well. Appetite tolerably good.

3. XI. 82. No mental change. He has been masturbating lately frequently.

13. XI. 82. Still very depressed & often agitated; persists that he is in perfect health, and fully able to go to work, and that his being here is all due to a "terrible misconception", which a few words would clear up. When asked why he does not speak those few words, he admits that it must appear strange to us, but that we could not understand the circumstances. He reads a little, & joins in some games, but in a dull uninterested way.

19. XI. 82. No change of importance.

30. XI. 82. Is somewhat improved, being less agitated

Walter C. Baylis

& less depressed; reads rather more, & joins in games more heartily. His morbid ideas & delusions however continue. His bodily health is scarcely so good as on admission, partly from his taking insufficient food, partly (no doubt) from his continuing to masturbate. He takes plenty of exercise, going for long walks in the country, &c.

9. XII. 82. No change of importance.

20. XII. 82. Mental condition is improved. He is more cheerful, & less agitated & gloomy; is able to occupy himself much more with reading, games, walks, &c., & displays increased interest in his employments. Bodily health fairly good?

1. I. 1883. Is still improving, becoming more cheerful & composed; his letters to his mother, however, still are couched in the same strain of despairing affection & contrition as at first. He reads more, & walks into the city, &c., frequently; goes to church on Sunday. Converses quietly & collectedly, without the hesitation which was so marked on his admission; his manner is yet occasionally abstracted & pre-occupied, but very much less so than formerly. Appetite good.

9. I. 83. Still improving. He sang at one of the New Year's parties, & joined in dancing; & has asked to be allowed to come to the attendant's dance next week.

19. I. 83. Continues fairly cheerful, & free from agitation or excitement. His letters now manifest an improvement, being written in a much more cheerful & hopeful strain, & being more connected & coherent.

5. II. 83. Is still improving. Is believed to have discontinued the practice of masturbation. Talks quietly and cheerfully, but is occasionally abstracted and preoccupied ^{for a short time} in the midst of conversation. Bodily health good.

15. II. 83. Improvement still continues, but slowly at present.

2. III. 83. Is still cheerful & on the whole contented, though he is again beginning to be anxious about leaving. He reads a good deal, & writes letters which display marked improvement. He goes for a drive or walk every day, but is somewhat listless & disinclined for exertion. Usually attends church twice on Sunday.

29. IV. 83. Is much improved, & rapidly convalescing. Has had a slight attack of bronchitis lately.

2. IV. 83. Has gone to Scarborough today, on leave of absence, with an attendant.

14. IV. 83. Mr. Baylis has done very well while at Scarborough, & is this day

Discharged Recovered.

Arthur F. Broadbent (Continued from page 110)

July 27th 1885 Is very excited just at present and is kept in bed. Suffer from recurrent mania & the lucid intervals are becoming considerably shorter than they were.

When excited he is very mischievous and troublesome and requires the constant attention of one of the attendants. His bodily health continues fairly good.

Oct. 9th 1885 Is rather quiet just now and is able to sit with the other patients - he however seldom remains in this condition for many days together - but soon relapses into his old excitable state when he is most troublesome. His general health is fairly good.

Feb. 6th 1886 At present Mr Broadbent has one of his attacks. He was free from an attack between Nov 24th & Dec 14th /85 & then had a rather short attack from Dec 14th till Jan 3rd & then was quiet until Jan 20th & has been bad since then. Attacks have been longer & more severe on the whole last 1/2 of /85. Last time he was quiet he was better than for 12 months, able to talk more rationally & more sensible in manner. He stays by himself & never converses but answers when spoken to. He has not been noisy at night for the last year. When not in an attack his conduct is quiet & orderly. Often for 2 or 3 days in an attack is very violent & then he becomes quieter, on morning visit we find him tumbling & tossing about in his room. He has gained 3 stone since 1882. See Case Book 14 p 103.

1481

Susannah Waterhouse Smith

Admitted October 10th, 1882.

Member of the Society of Friends.

Female. Age 39. Single. Lately lady's companion.

Previous place of abode, Liverpool & Egremont.

Birthplace - Crawley, Sussex.

Previous history. Nothing of importance in infancy or childhood. Received a moderate education at Ackworth & Lideot schools. Was brought up to be a teacher; was in early life industrious & temperate; later on is stated to have had morbid tendencies, & to have been sometimes excitable. About the age of 14 she had scarlet fever & rheumatic fever: three or four years ago, in America, she had malarial fever. She has also had diphtheria. Family history very bad. Father was "insane". Also a sister, who was for some time in the Retreat, N^o. A brother is eventually affected, & his daughter Maria Louise Smith is now a patient in the Retreat, N^o.

The cause of the present attack is supposed to be "religious excitement, together with the company of mesmerists". This is the first attack, & is of two weeks duration. No premonitory symptoms were observed. The chief symptoms stated are - "the delusions that she has been married, also that she has had a baby, & that she is the rightful heiress to the throne". Has been treated for a week by a doctor, with little benefit.

Is not epileptic, paralytic, suicidal, nor dangerous to others.

State on Admission.

She was extremely communicative; talked for great part of an hour almost incessantly, and had not then said all she wished to say. She is rather excited & at times agitated while talking. She is able to talk coherently and rationally on ordinary topics, but is very apt, while doing so, to drag in her delusions, whether apropos or not to the subject in question. She says she thinks she has been married & had a child, but says she is not sure just at present. The man to whom she thinks she was married, unknown to herself, seems to be only a very casual acquaintance, & there appears to be not the slightest foundation for such an idea. She thinks she is under the influence of mesmerism, and talks about this in a very rambling and almost unintelligible way. She complains of various morbid sensations, especially of a transverse constriction of the head, which however does not amount to pain. Her narrative of the way in which she first became acquainted with her fancied husband, of the subsequent occasions on which she has seen him or thought she saw him, & of various vague mesmeric influences, is diffuse, incoherent, absurd, & full of repetition. She expresses fear of some one coming down the chimney to molest her.

Susannah Waterhouse Smith.

Progress.

11. X. 82. Was quiet through the night, but did not sleep much. Has remained in her bedroom all day, refusing to go into any sitting room where there are other patients; became rather excited when requested to go. Has talked very loquaciously about her delusions. Appetite fairly good.

13. X. 82. associates now with the other patients, & says she could cure them all & empty the Retreat in a month. Is usually quiet at night, but does not sleep well; at 4 o'clock this morning she woke her nurse & wished her to get up & pray with her, becoming somewhat excited when the nurse refused; when I saw her this morning she said that the nurse was not in harmony with her, & that she could not sleep with her again. She chatters incessantly when she can get someone to talk to; much of what she says, on the subject of her delusions, is rambling & incoherent.

15. X. 82. No change.

20. X. 82. Has written several letters, in some of which the existence of the delusion as to her marriage is evident. Says that mesmerism has gone on since she came here, and that she is able to read our thoughts; an attempt to prove the latter statement resulted in miserable failure. She is quieter than when admitted, and does not chatter so much. Sleeps only moderately well; appetite good. Has no headaches.

21. X. 82. Menstrual flow commenced today.

24. X. 82. Hennes ceased two days ago. The following is an extract from a letter written by this patient a few days ago: " * * * * I know I may enquire of you what it was that man said about me who wanted Mr. B. to engage him as 'undergardener' at £30 per annum? His story, if correct, is a most singular one, but I do think he must either be insane or a rogue. I am very easily mesmerised & made to speak according to the will of the mesmerist - this I think one of the Bournemouth 'travellers' must have done; for when I heard of the £30 I had a vague suspicion I had dreamed, or spoken as though in a nightmare to someone who had asked me 'did I not remember him at Melrose many years ago' (If so he was one who there mesmerised me) & that I had promised to marry him when we should be in similar position of life. which was true enough, but under mesmeric influence, I think. I have had hints from you & from a lady friend of his at Melrose that he was not what he appeared, but an heir to property. That has no weight with me either way. I simply want to find out the right thing to do & act accordingly. * * * * "

1. XI. 82. No change.

8. XI. 82. Her hands have lately been feeling a little; she said she thought it must be due to the scarlet fever which she had 25 years ago, which could never have thoroughly left her. She is usually quiet, & does not talk so much as an admission. Is now & then a little excited, & throws things at those near her; told another patient that she felt a strong impulse to rush her over. Reads & sews pretty steadily, & is sociable. Sometimes rather restless at night.

15. XI. 82. Remains without change.

30. XI. 82. Is usually quiet & often reserved in conversation. Sometimes is in a condition of moderate excitement, & then talks volubly and

Susannah W. Smith

sometimes even absurdly & almost unintelligibly, about herself & her experiences. Her delusions remain, apparently unaltered. She takes her food well, & usually rests well at night. She attaches mysterious importance to the wearing of a certain blue cloak, but will not say what it is.

9. XII. 82. No change.

20. XII. 82. Is occasionally a good deal excited in manner & in conversation; is often finding fault with other lady patients, & rates them smartly. Is sometimes very rambling & even absurd in her talk.

1. I. 1883. No change of importance.

9. I. 83. Has been more troublesome lately, interfering with other patients & causing much annoyance; she complains that she is misunderstood & that her words & actions are misconstrued; she however admits that she has spoken rudely & insolently, but says it was right to do so on occasion. She is especially apt to find fault with those patients who take wine or beer, making impertinent remarks to them.

19. I. 83. No change.

15. II. 83. Is quieter & less meddlesome just now; is permitted to walk in the country with a nurse, & attends lectures &c in the city.

2. III. 83. This patient appears to be somewhat improved; when reference was made to her idea that she was married, she said that she did not think about that now, & that it did not trouble her at all. She behaves better, & is less interfering & meddlesome.

1. IV. 83. No change.

28. IV. 83. No change of importance.

27. VI. 83. This patient's condition appears now to be about as good as it is likely to be. She never makes any reference to the delusions which existed on admission, & so far as can be discovered they have disappeared. She is free from excitement, & is much more pleasant & agreeable in manner; & is ready to help in the

domestic work. She is rather anxious now to be discharged that she may take a situation as Companion to some lady; but the experience we have had of her mental condition, together with her family history, afford strong considerations for avoiding a hasty or premature discharge, which would most probably soon be followed by relapse.

21. VII. 83. This patient having shown no indication of insanity lately, was this day discharged

Recovered

21. VII. 83.

Mary Louisa Jane Grime

from page 178

13. VII. 82 (cont) Ticket-of-leave men &c. &c. Erotic symptoms still distinctly present. The following is an extract from a note book of Miss Grime's (exact copy)

"Magna Charta"

"The treaty made in Ainsworth Street, North 17th 1882 was for one year only from that date, and in the event of you ever bringing me to York, Bellevue House, Bellevue Square" "Hedlington Road was mentioned as the name of Edward Cocker Baker's residence of Blackpool Lancashire" and signed by all the witnesses in the "China Closet" at 69 Ainsworth Street "Blackburn Lancashire"

10. IX. 82. There have been no more attacks of violence. Erotic tendencies continue the most marked feature. Has the delusion that Medical Officer visits her room at night & makes indecent assaults on her.

27. X. 82. Miss Grime's Condition is practically unchanged. She is very anxious to go over to Bellevue.

12. XI. 82. Miss Grime told me today that the whole of the Retreat property is hers, & that "Robert Edward Cocker Baker" told her so. Her delusions of suspicion are unchanged. Her bodily health is good.

27. XII. 82. Often very rude & abusive, having delusions of identity, & declaring that this is a house of ill-fame, & that she is among a lot of prostitutes. Mentally she is quite unimproved.

(Continued on page 307)

1482.

Margaret Sarah Smith

Admitted October 31st 1882.

Not connected with the Society of Friends.

Female. Age 39. Single. No occupation.

Previous place of abode - Southboro, Lunbridge Wells.

Birthplace - Malton.

Previous History. Is stated to have been "peculiar" mentally when a child, but what the peculiarity was is not stated. Was well educated, principally at home. There is said to be no hereditary predisposition to insanity.

The present attack is attributed to "too much religious excitement."

The present attack is the first, & is stated to have lasted two months; but it is probable that for two years her mental state has been unbound, judging from her own account, & that of others. The first symptoms observed were irregular sleep, & "general mental disquietude". The delusion appeared - that she had cancer - & that matrimony was the only way of curing it.

She is not violent or destructive; is cleanly, & perfectly well-behaved usually, but her conversation is said to have been often indecent, containing frequent sexual allusions. Has not refused food. She has not been in any hospital or asylum before; has been treated medically, but the disorder is increasing.

She is a lady possessed of considerable property; & her friends' fear is that she will go & marry anyone who will have her, under the idea that matrimony & parturition are necessary to prevent her dying of cancer.

State on admission.

She is somewhat depressed, and at the same time rather agitated at having been brought here; saying that she was deceived, & told she was going to a house for convalescents. She is very communicative; talks in a quiet emphatic voice, except now & then when agitated. She is very fanciful about her bodily health; some years ago, she tells me, she thought that she had cancer, & that her blood was cancerous; but she declares that she no longer has that idea, since a doctor had assured her she was mistaken. When under that idea, she says she did think that matrimony, & having a baby, would be the best thing to cure the cancer; but that now she has no such ideas. She has however admitted to Dr. Baker that she does hold the same views about matrimony &c. as formerly. She insists that she is put here as the result of a conspiracy of her friends & relations to get her money. She says that five years ago she had a series of "presentiments", of which all but the last have come true; & that the last is that she will die in some such place as this; she is sure that she will die here suddenly. In consequence of the "fright & agitation" she experienced through coming here she says "her heart is turned over", causing great oppression of breathing. She appears to be under some religious delusion, & to have an idea that she has committed an unpardonable sin; but she says she can only talk about it to a clergyman. She is sure that the "conspiracy" of which she speaks was got up by the devil.

Margaret Sarah Smith.

Progress.

2. XI. 82. Was very restless on the first night, complaining of shortness of breath, & that "her heart had turned over". Says she has "indigestion", but takes her food well. Ordered a mixture of bromide of potassium and bismuth.
6. XI. 82. Is sleeping well at night, and says she feels better than when she came. She talks mysteriously of some great wrong which she has been guilty of, & says she "has had her last chance". She declares that many years ago she had a presentiment that she should come to some such place as this, & die in it; & though she admits that she feels well, she is firmly convinced that sudden death will come upon her here. She tells me that some years ago she saw a ghost or "vision", which indicated to her various things that were to happen, & which she says have happened.
11. XI. 82. No change of importance. She occupies herself with reading, music, walking, &c. Is still depressed & apprehensive with regard to her religious condition, &c.
15. XI. 82. Is at present menstruating naturally. Has very morbid ideas about her health, saying she can feel something in her chest which is gradually rising upwards, & which will kill her. Has fugitive pains in her limbs, & sometimes in the left breast. Has not slept so well for a few nights, & complains of being disturbed by the very slightest movement.

22. XI. 82. short time
her junior
if he did
this was
kept by
as theref
on the oc
she saw
to her a
about 15
Synthbor
her twice
would be
- 07. the
second,
will die
herself le
29. XI. 82.
often depre
her imp
ges to C
the usual
& plays
9. XII. 82.
15. XII. 82.
for a da
herself,
die here
N.
20. XII. 82.
& express
good nigh
ideas ab
remains be
26. XII. 82.
apparent
hypocho

22. XI. 82. Is very much exercised in mind because a short time ago she rejected a young man (10 years her junior) who she thinks was about to propose to her, if he did not actually do so. She has the idea that this was the husband provided for her by Heaven, & that by her rejection of him she has "dared God", & has therefore sinned unpardonably. She asserts that on the occasion of her first meeting this young man she saw a "spirit" or "vision", which indicated him to her as her future husband. She also says that about 15 months ago, when she ~~at~~ first went to Southboro', she saw a spirit which "flopped at her twice"; this, she considers, meant that there would be "two removes", which have come to pass — viz. the first, from Southboro' to Malton, the second, to York; & here she is sure she will die, as once in a dream she saw herself lying dead in a place like this.

29. XI. 82. Remains in about the same state. Is often depressed & rather agitated about her condition, & her impending fate. She takes plenty of exercise, goes to Church on Sundays, &c. Appetite good; she usually sleeps fairly well. Is fond of music, & plays well.

9. XII. 82. No change.

15. XII. 82. Has been rather more depressed & agitated for a day or two, full of morbid fancies about herself, & expressing her conviction that she will die here. Ordered the following pill

℞. { Zinci Valerianat. gr. j
Pulv. Glycyrrh.
Ext. fentran. aa. gr. j. ft. pil. j t. d. s.

20. XII. 82. Has been much more composed & cheerful, & expresses herself as feeling much better. Has good nights usually. Takes her food well. Her ideas about the "irreparable offence" which she accuses herself still exist, but are less prominent.

26. XII. 82. Is taking the pills twice a day, with apparent benefit. Is much less agitated & less hypochondriacal just at present.

Margaret S. Smith

1. I. 1883. Is more cheerful & composed, less troubled with vague sensations of physical discomfort, & says she feels much better. Rests well on most-nights. Takes her food well; walks in the country or city every day. She does not occupy herself very much indoors, except with music; she has little taste for reading, & less for needlework. She has said nothing lately about her presentiments, her fear of dying here, &c; & no allusion has been made to the subject.
9. I. 83. Said today that she felt ^{sounder} ~~better~~ in mind & in body "than in all her life before."
19. I. 83. Has been rather depressed for a day or two, fretting because she is still kept here, & showing less inclination to occupy herself. Is still taking *Juici Valerianat.* gr. $\frac{1}{2}$ twice a day, with benefit.
27. I. 83. Is more cheerful again, but still makes great complaints because of her detention here.
15. II. 83. No change.
2. III. 83. Remains in about the same condition: she still chafes very much at being kept here, & says all concerned in her detention are very cruel, & that there is a conspiracy to keep her in an asylum. She is still very dependent on religious matters, but otherwise she declares she is quite well, & that she has been so since last January. She walks out every day, & occupies herself with music, but does not read or work much.
1. IV. 83. Is slowly improving; does not talk about her troubles so much as formerly, & is much more cheerful, chiefly perhaps on account of the prospect of soon being sent away on leave.
9. IV. 83. Has gone to Conishead Priory today, on leave of absence.
28. IV. 83. Still absent on leave.
2. VI. 83. Is now on leave, with a doctor in London.
11. VI. 83. Miss Smith was seen a few days ago by Dr. Luke, who found that she still had the idea that she had committed an unpardonable sin,

& that her
was to be
was did it
3. VII. 83. Di

Mary

7. IV. 84.
Commiss
Was pure
he was
seen in
unalters
behaviour
but when
here sh
judicial
on being
as a
26. II. 84. I
Com
6. V. 84.
9. VI. 84. M
& ill-te
the med
ill-far
still
over a
8. II. 84. M
married
8. VI. 84. M
import to
violence
especially

& that her case was hopeless. She did not, however, seem to be depressed in consequence of this delusion, nor did it appear to influence her everyday conduct.

3. VIII. 83 Discharged Recovered

Mary Louisa Jane Grime (from page 198).

7. IV. 84. No improvement. A month ago, when the Commissioners visited, Miss Grime told them she was sure that Dr. Baker was not Dr. Baker, but that he was some one of a different name whom she had seen in Blackburn. Her other delusions remain unaltered. There is no settled change in her behaviour; at times she is pleasant & agreeable; but when she gets on the subject of her detention here she talks very wildly & absurdly, and always rudely & authoritatively, saying 'she shall insist on being discharged, or sent to Dr. North's house as a boarder'. Bodily health good.

26. IV. 84. There is little if any change in the patient's Condition.

6. V. 84. No mental change. Bodily Condition improved.

9. VI. 84. No improvement. Has been more sullen & ill-tempered lately, often refusing to speak to the medical officers. Says this is a "house of ill-fame"; the delusions previously described still remain. Appetite good; she has gained over a stone in weight since admission.

8. VII. 84. Miss Grime, in a note written the other day, declares that she saw one of the Medical Officers married to a nurse here and also several other marriages equally absurd.

13. VIII. 84. About a week ago while talking to a Medical Officer Miss Grime, protesting that it was most unjust to detain her here (a very common complaint), resorted to sudden & quite unprovoked violence striking several blows with her fist. Is occasionally very abusive in language especially towards those whom she thinks are instrumental in keeping her here, calling them

1483.

John Chichester Burnard Chichester

Admitted Nov^r 9th 1882.

Not connected with the Society of Friends.

Male. Age 40 years. Married. Clergyman of Church of England?

Previous place of abode - ~~Leicester~~ Leighton Rectory, Shropshire
Birthplace - Crewkerne, Somerset.

History. Nothing remarkable in infancy & childhood; was of "kind disposition, & strong will; average good abilities". Received a good education at school, & afterwards at Trinity College, Cambridge; became a clergyman of the English Church. Married at 26; has had no children. There is stated to be no hereditary predisposition to insanity.

The attack of insanity is attributed to two causes; (1) to a "depression of the bone of the skull", the result of a depressed fracture sustained at the age of 17, in consequence of being thrown off his horse. (2) to alcoholic excess.

The present attack is the first, and has lasted for many years - how many, it is scarcely possible to define.

He is stated to have "decided delusions on the subject of property, believing himself entitled to some, & endeavouring to negotiate the sale of interests to which ~~he~~ he has no claim. He has decided attacks of irritability of temper, giving way to passion & throwing anything at hand". He is said to have a suicidal tendency at times, having threatened to take his life. Habits cleanly & decorous.

The following is a précis of the more important events of his life.

At 17 fell from horse, & sustained depressed fracture of skull. Went to Cambridge at 18; ran up debts of £2000, which were paid by his father. Then ran up further debts of £3000, to pay which he sold the reversion of ~~A~~ some property.

Got a living, which was sequestered on account of his being licentious & intemperate.

Raised money (£500) on property in which he had no interest; was prosecuted for obtaining money on false pretences, but the prosecution fell through.

Set up school near Bath; furnished on 3 years' system, & borrowed money on the furniture. Second prosecution for obtaining money on false pretences fell through.

Delirium tremens.

Got charge of living in Shropshire; was drunk & incapable during Communion service.

Got Chaplaincy to nobleman going to Spain; was put into a Spanish lunatic asylum; escaped, & crossed in a small coaster to Falmouth.

Was in House for Habitual Drunkards at Westgate 15 months ago.

Has lately been trying to get appointed Chaplain to a house for lady dipsomaniacs.

For 8 months he has resided in the house of Dr. Prideaux, Wellington.

State on Admission.

He converses quietly & rationally. Is able to give a connected narrative of the principal events of his life; his memory is much better for events long past than for those of more recent date, & he says that his memory for recent events has been much worse during the last 15 months than previously. He states that at 17 he was thrown from his horse, & lay in a more or less unconscious state for six weeks, & that from that time he has been partially paralyzed on the right side: that epileptic fits began at the age of 28, & have continued on an average twice in a year, the last having occurred in last July.

He says that while at Trin. Coll. Cambridge, at 19 or 20, he began to drink wine & spirits — "ripping" as he calls it; & that the habit has continued to the present time. For 10 or 12 years past he has taken spirits almost exclusively; this he says he found necessary to steady him when he was taking pupils. He admits having taken alcohol to excess, but says he was more easily affected by it than most men, & that the quantity he took would have done no injury to a healthy man.

With regard to the delusion about property & about a legacy, mentioned in the medical certificate — he says that just before he came of age he was induced to sign away the reversion of his interest in some property which his great-uncle had left to his mother, & at her death to himself. The money for which he sold his interest was necessary to pay debts contracted at Cambridge. He now declares that the sum which he received was wholly inadequate, considering the value of his interest; & that therefore he considers himself still entitled to the property, or to part of it. He avers that this is the whole truth, & that this is the complete explanation of his alleged "delusion" about property.

When asked why (as stated in the certificate) he had gone to the Wellington police station & asked for leave to sleep a night there, he said it was in consequence of the "irritating ways" of the doctor with whom he lived, which provoked him to say he would not stay another night with him.

His memory does not seem so defective now as the medical certificate indicate: he can tell the day of the week & month; & in relating his history there was no remarkable repetition.

Progress.

11. XI. 82. Has slept fairly well, with a night draught of 20 grs. of chloral & 30 grs. of bromide. Tongue still much furred in patches, & tremulous. Hands rather less tremulous than on admission. Pulse small, not very compressible. Eyes still dilated & staring, & conjunctivæ congested, but not so much as at first. He is taking a fair quantity of food. Talks quietly and sensibly; does not employ himself much. Was in bed all day yesterday, but is up today.

15. XI. 82. Chloral & bromide draughts continued. He is much steadier than when admitted; most of the symptoms which seemed to point to a

possibly the
displeased
billiards,
is quiet
for the
for the
200 won
& has a
to be al
Sal vote
20. XI. 82.

to be
Sp. A
There is
27. XI. 82
of the
hand
attach
admin
but a
health
28. XI. 82.

2. XII. 82.
"State
sent in
" x x

x is a
the due
without
11: Ch
of musc
menta
owing
demon
gives
Conve
incide
actio
while
Wello

possibly impending attack of delirium tremens have disappeared wholly or in part. He reads, plays billiards, & walks in the grounds. His conversation is quiet & coherent; he has also written one ~~or~~ two letters, which contain evidence of his disregard for the truth; thus, he says there are 150 men & 200 women ~~are~~ here. He is taking sufficient food, & has a bottle of bitter beer daily. He is anxious to be allowed some whiskey, & often asks for a sal volatile draught.

20. XI. 82. Ordered the following mixture.

R. Linch. Co. 3j. R. Capivi 3iv

Sp. Annon. Aromat. 3iij - Ag. ad 3xij R. 3p l. d. s. ante cibo.

There is no change of importance in his condition.

27. XI. 82. This afternoon W. Chichester complained of the peculiar sensation or "aura" in his right hand which he usually notices before an epileptic attack. 40 grs. of Bromide of Potassium were administered. His appetite is impaired today, but as a rule he takes his food well; & his bodily health is on the whole improved since his admission.

28. XI. 82. The "aura" has disappeared, & no fit has occurred.

2. XII. 82. The following is a copy of a second "Statement" with respect to W. Chichester's condition, sent in accordance with the Commissioners Request:

"x x x x John Chichester Burnard Chichester x x x
x is in a condition of supposed General Paralysis of the Insane - but this cannot be definitely decided without further opportunities of observation.

W. Chichester is paralysed on the right side; his power of muscular control is enfeebled - and he is both mentally & generally in a semi-wrecked condition owing to his previous life of debauchery and demoralization. He is persistently untruthful, and gives, during the course of half an hour's conversation, several different versions of the same incident. He is suspicious of the motives and actions of others, & distinctly affirms that whilst recently living with D. Pridmore (of Wellington, Somerset) as a voluntary boarder he

J. C. B. Chichester.

was insufficiently supplied with food, and was so hungry that he found it necessary to pawn his clothes. He states that his father & mother, who he admits have behaved with extreme kindness to him, defrauded him of a sum of £4400, when they purchased of him his reversionary interest in some landed property. He states that having sold his entire interest to them, and knowing that the deeds of the transfer were in his mother's lawyer's office, he asked a firm of London auctioneers to advertise this property for sale, as his own, and that the advertisements duly appeared, & the transaction was only stopped on the auctioneers being notified that he had nothing to sell. He states that the property would have brought £6000, & that he intended to pay his mother back the £1600 his parents had paid for the property, & that he was entitled to the difference between the two sums. He admits that two years ago he was under care & treatment at the Lisbon Asylum: and that he effected his escape therefrom. He states that in his present-mental condition he feels that he needs some control & supervision; & he trusts that he may be allowed to stay here until next spring.

Signed. Robert Baker ??
Sup^t of the Friends' H^l York.

6. XII. 82. Is suffering from conjunctivitis of the right eye, for which a fine lotion is being used. His mental state is unchanged.

9. XII. 82. Conjunctivitis considerably improved by the use of atropia.

13. XII. 82. Has had an attack of iritis in the right eye; pupil has been fully dilated by atropia. There is an old adhesion at the lower & inner margin of the right pupil. This patient's mental condition is unaltered; he is quiet, & says he is quite comfortable.

(Cap)

PRIVATE PATIENT.

(25 & 26 Vict. c. 111, s. 28.)

2nd STATEMENT.

(a) After two clear days, and before the expiration of seven clear days, from the admission of the patient.

I have this Day (a) seen and examined *John Chichester*
Burnard Chichester a Private Patient, received
 on the *9th* day of *November* 188*2*
 pursuant to an Order dated the *4th* day of
November 188*2* and hereby Certify, that with
 respect to Mental State he is in a condition of
supposed General Paralysis of the
Insane - but this cannot be definitely
 decided without further opportunities of
 observation. (see next page.)
 and that with respect to Bodily Health and Condition he is *publ.*

(b) Medical proprietor, or
 superintendent, or attendant
 of —

Signed, (b)

Robt. Baker
 Superintendent of the
 Friends' Retreat, York.

Lunatics 1.
 (16 & 17 Vict. c. 96, sched. C.
 25 & 26 Vict. c. 111.)

Private Patient.

Dated this

1st Day of *December*

LONDON:
 SHAW AND SONS, One Thousand Eight Hundred and Eighty *two*
 Fetter Lane.

(2-3-512)

is impaired. He is also frequently untruthful;
 a few days ago he got Charles Reade's "Hard Cash",

Mr. Chichester is paralysed on the right side; his power of muscular control is enfeebled - and he is both mentally, and generally, in a semimorbid condition owing to his previous life of debauchery and demoralisation. He is persistently untruthful and gives, during the course of half an hour's conversation several different versions of the same incident.

He is suspicious of the motives and actions of others, and distinctly affirms that whilst recently living with Dr. Pridmore* as a voluntary boarder he was insufficiently supplied with food, and was so hungered that he found it necessary to pawn his clothes. He states that his father & mother, who he admits have behaved with extreme kindness to him, defrauded him of a sum of £~~4,400~~^{4,400} when they purchased of him his reversionary interest in some landed property. He states that having sold his entire interest to them, and knowing that the deeds of the transfer were in his mother's lawyers' office, he asked a firm of London auctioneers to advertise this property for sale, as his own, and that the advertisements duly appeared, and the transaction was only stopped on the auctioneers being notified that he had nothing to sell. He states that the property would have brought £6000, & that he intended to pay his mother back the £1600, his parents had paid for the property, & that he

is especially his memory of recent events that is impaired. He is also frequently untruthful; a few days ago he got Charles Reade's "Hard Cash",

* Mr. Pridmore, Somerset.

was entitled to the difference between the two sums. He admits that two years ago he was under care and treatment at the Lisbon Asylum; and that he effected his escape therefrom. He states that in his present mental condition he feels that he needs some control, & supervision, and he trusts that he may be allowed to stay here until next Spring.

He is especially his memory of recent events that is impaired. He is also frequently untruthful; a few days ago he got Charles Reade's "Hard Cash",

PRIVATE PATIENT.

(25 & 26 Vict. c. 111, s. 28.)

STATEMENT.

(a) After two clear days,
and before the expiration of
seven clear days, from the ad-
mission of the patient.

I have this Day (a) seen and examined

a Private Patient, received

on the _____ day of _____ 188

pursuant to an Order dated the _____ day of _____

188 and hereby Certify, that with

respect to Mental State he

and that with respect to Bodily Health and Condition he

(b) Medical proprietor, or
superintendent, or attendant
of _____

Signed, (b) _____

Lunatics 1.

(18 & 19 Vict. c. 96, sched. C.
25 & 26 Vict. c. 111.)

Private Patient.

Dated this

Day of

LONDON:
SHAW AND SONS, One Thousand Eight Hundred and Eighty
Fetter Lane.

(2-2-81.)

is impaired. He is also frequently untruthful;
a few days ago he got Charles Reade's "Hard Cash",

18. XII. 82. The right eye still gives trouble occasionally, being the seat of both iritis & conjunctivitis. The pupil is kept moderately dilated by atropine; full dilatation seems to give pain, by causing traction on the old adhesions. He is taking Iodide of potash fairly good. Appetite well, with 20 grs. in his eye has kept till weak.

Parashaw -
5th Mo 22. 82.

Dear Friend

Dr. Baker -

23. XII. 82.

No other

1. I. 1883.

& then

a day.

the Chloroform

after a

badly

& he is

reads,

& content

13. I. 83.

22. I. 83.

a few days

somewhat

6. II. 83.

depression, and for

to pass a

scalding

hypocrym

well, with

though now & then

longer than he would like.

16. II. 83.

No change.

2. III. 83.

Condition.

He is quiet & orderly; reads a little & plays

billiards, & enjoys driving out, being incapable of

walking much. His memory is decidedly impaired,

but this is more obvious at some times than at others;

& it is especially his memory of recent events that

is impaired. He is also frequently untruthful;

a few days ago he got Charles Reade's "Hard Cash",

I thought it would be better to give thee a little information respecting the state of the patient you are about to receive. I expect next 4th day after a I am grieved to say it is my own dear child Caroline who has been the comfort, and companion of her father and myself ever since she left Wiglow School. I am grieved to say it is my own dear child Caroline who has been the comfort, and companion of her father and myself ever since she left Wiglow School.

though now Iodide twice without for nothing. However, his admission, low. He is cheerful, content.

headache, for has been going again. Having pain & carb. and is sleeping. Cheerful, though now & then apprehensive of being kept here longer than he would like.

18. XII. 82. The right eye still gives trouble occasionally, being the seat of both iritis & conjunctivitis. The pupil is kept moderately dilated by atropine; full dilatation seems to give pain, by causing traction on the old adhesions. He is taking Iodide of potassium, 5 grs. ter die. Appetite fairly good. Usually sleeps pretty well, with

she said her sins which were many were forgiven her she continued with care to all appearance all right for more than a year. When the disease again manifested itself in various ways but she again well recovered but last autumn she was visited by a young man in our meeting and that he had not only refused but openly insulted her since which time she has been ever spoken an unnecessary word in the family carrying this enormous load of grief about like she has broken out lately in paroxysms of grief and distress, sobbing crying, and, consequently, means to kill her, and outrage her in every way

and she will not stay here as we have no police of sufficient strength to protect yesterday she bolted her self alternately in every room the house and remained with out food till her brother a Farmer, came home, she got her father's razor yesterday, and struck it on an iron chimney piece till it was useless then danced it through the window saying, if you want razors to shoot up them well for that purpose not to cut people's throats well she is lying quite prostrate and quiet in bed today from sheer exhaustion every morning she is worse than at other times, she says thinking it to be an

16. II. 83. No change.

2. III. 83. There is little, if any, change in this patient's condition. He is quiet & orderly; reads a little & plays billiards, & enjoys driving out, being incapable of walking much. His memory is decidedly impaired, but this is more obvious at some times than at others; & it is especially his memory of recent events that is impaired. He is also frequently untruthful; a few days ago he got Charles Reade's "Hard Cash",

18. XII. 82. The right eye still gives trouble occasionally, being the seat of both iritis & conjunctivitis. The pupil is kept moderately dilated by atropine; full dilatation seems to give pain, by causing traction on the old adhesion. He is taking Iodide of potassium, 5 grs. ter die. Appetite fairly good. Usually sleeps pretty well, with 20 grs. in his eye has kept

23. XI. 82 hydrophobia & establishment still weak. No other she will be very glad to go with her brother and me - she is very lady like & then sensitive and of very a day. Refuse Meiners, will feed the Ch. Made dresses get up, pre after a linen, and can be most useful - I must under pre bodily, advice she may come, & he is when removed from her reads, present surroundings she & content, wants to proclaim her

13. I. 83. ^{which are I think delirious} ^{and would disturb it, as} ^{was in this meeting} ^{she once did here - but} ^{will be perfectly quiet at} ^{any other, she fancies} ^{now she is a free thinker} ^{Talks politics, Social Science} ^{the doctrine of evolution &} ^{scalding and every imaginable absurd} ^{opinion, it seems at} ^{times of these attacks} ^{are} ^{though now} ^{longer than we would care.} ^{headache, for} ^{has been} ^{ving again} ^{ria, having} ^{pain &} ^{carb. and} ^{is sleeping} ^{ally cheerful,} ^{kept here}

16. II. 83. No change.

2. III. 83. There is little, if any, change in this patient's Condition. He is quiet & orderly; reads a little & plays billiards, & enjoys driving out, being incapable of walking much. His memory is decidedly impaired, but this is more obvious at some times than at others; & it is especially his memory of recent events that is impaired. He is also frequently untruthful; a few days ago he got Charles Reade's "Hard Cash",

18. XII. 82. The right eye still gives trouble occasionally, being the seat of both iritis & conjunctivitis. The pupil is kept moderately dilated by atropine; full dilatation seems to give pain, by causing traction on the old adhesions. He is taking Iodide of potassium, 5 grs. *ter die*. Appetite fairly good. Usually sleeps pretty well, with 20 grs. of chloral; sometimes the pain in his eye has kept him awake lately.

23. XII. 82. Eye is much better, but still weak. No other change.

1. I. 1883. His eye is now well again, though now & then rather weak. To take the Iodide twice a day. He is not able to sleep yet without the Chloral draughts, & is shaky & good for nothing after a bad night. On the whole, however, his bodily health has improved since his admission, & he is steadier & much less tremulous. He reads, plays billiards, & walks out. Is cheerful, & contented to stay here for the present.

13. I. 83. No change of importance.

22. I. 83. Has suffered from a bad cold & headache, for a few days, so that his physical ^{condition} health has been somewhat impaired; but it is now improving again.

6. II. 83. Has had a slight attack of dysuria, having to pass water every half-hour, with some pain & scalding; urine over-acid. Potass. bicarb. and hypocydinus gave speedy relief. He is sleeping well, with chloral draughts; & is usually cheerful, though now & then apprehensive of being kept here longer than he would like.

16. II. 83. No change.

2. III. 83. There is little, if any, change in this patient's condition. He is quiet & orderly; reads a little & plays billiards, & enjoys driving out, being incapable of walking much. His memory is decidedly impaired, but this is more obvious at some times than at others; & it is especially his memory of recent events that is impaired. He is also frequently untruthful; a few days ago he got Charles Reade's "Hard Cash",

J. C. B. Chickester

after reading which he wrote a letter to the author, complaining of his treatment here, & asking Reade to interfere. He has written several letters lately, asking various people to procure work for him, clerical or tutorial, & promising to divide his first year's salary with them. Takes 20 grs. of Chloral on alternate nights, & sleeps fairly well.

4. III. 83. This morning at 5 o'clock I was called to see Mr. Chickester, who was suffering from retention of urine. He could only pass water a few drops at a time, & was in considerable pain. With some difficulty, owing to the existence of a structure, a silver catheter (No. 7) was passed, & a pint ^{& a half} of urine removed. There was so much congestion that the use of a soft flexible rubber catheter caused bleeding. Mr. Chickester had gonorrhoea about 20 years ago, & the resultant gleet lasted several months. ^{since the stream of urine has become smaller & twisted.} It is at present impossible to say how much of the obstruction is the result of organic thickening, & how much of congestion & spasm.

After catheterisation, 30 min. of laudanum were given; 20 grs. potass. citrat. every 6 hours; & milk & water ad lib. There has been no more retention, & he has passed water several times, in a small stream, & with scalding. He has slept several hours today.

7. III. 83. Has had no more retention, & "ardor urinae" has disappeared. Is still taking citrate of potash, 20 grains three times a day. Appetite fairly good.

29. III. 83. Is in his usual condition.

17. IV. 83. No further change appearing likely to occur in this patient, he was this day discharged.

Recovered

He has gone to Ilfracombe, to be under the care of a private medical man.

15. II. 1884
On 15th
sheds
over the
the
has lo
is mar
with m
he sle
7. II. 84.
frequ
passing
talked
is good
lost m
21. IV. 84.
to the

April
July

Oct 10.
Jan 1

Frederick W. Smith (fr. page 116)

15. II. 1884. There is little or no change in Mr. Smith's Condition, mental or bodily. He is very quiet, spending most of the day sitting aimlessly turning ^{over} the leaves of a book (which he often tears) or loitering about the corridor. His articulation is markedly affected; he speaks in a low voice, with monotonous, sing-song, thick utterance. He sleeps & eats well.

7. IV. 84. Is slowly deteriorating. He has been more frequently dirty lately, wetting himself & sometimes passing his faces into his clothes. He is often talkative at night. Takes his food well, but is gradually losing strength. He has steadily lost weight during the last four or five months.

21. IV. 84. Mr. Smith was this day transferred to the York Lunatic Hospital, Bootham.

Discharged. 'Not ~~relieved~~ improved'

Nathaniel Miles. (fr. page 507.)

April 1887. No change.

July 20. Since last remark Mr Miles has changed his quarters from gallery into Lodge Building and much improved, both mentally and bodily. he is allowed to go errands into town and always behaves himself well and comes back straight again. he is extremely shy and does not like too much notice been taken of him. he is in good bodily health, and is looking forward to his annual visit to Scarborough.

Oct 10. Still quiet & well behaved.

Jan 1 1888. Ditto Mr Miles dislikes any notice being taken of him and dislikes any form of entertainment very shy & embarrassed & when put out fume to himself.

1484

Eliza Jane Cope

Admitted Nov^r 23rd 1882.

Not connected with the Society of Friends.

Female. Age 63 years. Single. Wesleyan.

No occupation.

Previous Place of Abode - 6, Mount Preston, Leeds.

Birthplace - Leeds.

History. Leeds is her native place, and she has lived there all her life, except a few years in Pontefract where she went to school. She was an only child; and, her parents being dead, no relations are available from whom to ascertain her past history. For some time past (probably two or three years) she has had delusions about the neighbours whom she suspected of annoying her in various ways; e.g. making holes in the walls of her house to spy her out, trying to break into her house at night, &c. She had men in to nail boards over the walls where she said holes had been made; & then piled furniture against the wall.

This is the first attack; she has not (previously to coming here) been in any Asylum &c.

State on Admission.

Was at first a little reserved, and apparently somewhat reluctant to converse; but after a while she became communicative on the subject of her delusions. She talked quietly, and was evidently firmly convinced of the truth of what she was saying. She asserted that for a long time past (how long she is unable to say) her next-door neighbours have tormented her

in many ways, especially by making holes in the partition-wall so as to watch everything she did; they also used "telephones", so that if she went to the side of the house away from these annoying neighbours, they were still able to spy upon her; she thinks that by means of these ~~telephones~~ telephones they were able to see her.

She tells me that the holes in the wall were not visible to most people, but that she could see them; she had had boards nailed over them, & had piled up furniture to obstruct the view through these supposed holes.

She also accuses these neighbours of stealing her coals; and says that one of them wanted to get into the house to marry her. She has not dared to go out for many weeks, nor has she gone to bed, but has rested on sofas, &c.

She says that the nurses who were in attendance on her previous to her admission poisoned her food, so that she dared not eat it.

Since her admission, she says, she has found that there are telephones here communicating with Leeds; for she heard Dr. Scattergood talking to her all the first night, and he was examining her chest & abdomen. On some borborygmi making themselves audible in her abdomen she said "that's the telephone at work".

So far as it can be tested, her memory appears to be good.

She is rather above the average height. Weight: 8st 3^{lb}.

Head fairly well shaped. Face large, with coarse features. Expression heavy, stubborn, & suspicious. Complexion coarse & very patchy: face & ears often much flushed in patches. Hair iron grey, thin. Eyes ^{rather small} grey; pupils somewhat contracted, reaction normal. Eyebrows & eyelashes very thin.

On the right side of the neck, over & behind the lower part of the sternomastoid, is a lump

Eliza J. Cope

about the size of a hen's egg. She says it has been there for 15 or 20 years. She is very averse to its being examined, so that it is difficult to say whether it contains fluid, or is merely a fatty tumour.

There is nothing very noteworthy in the respiratory & other systems. She is somewhat emphysematous, having been subject to winter cough. Heart's action rather weak: first sound prolonged. Tongue clean. She usually sleeps well.

Progress.

25. XI. 82. Is quiet & well-behaved; does not occupy herself much, nor associate with the other patients. Takes her food well, & sleeps well. Has well-marked auditory hallucinations, hearing people speak "by means of telephones". Delusions unchanged.

30. XI. 82. Is now in the "Centre"; is reserved and rather unsociable, but now & then talks pleasantly with the other ladies. Rarely occupies herself in any way.

6. XII. 82. For the last four days Miss Cope has been very unsociable & unamiable; she does not talk, answers questions very curtly, & walks away to avoid being spoken to. Does not read, or employ herself at all, but sits with a gloomy sour expression on her face, or stands looking out of the window. This phase has developed since the 2nd inst., on which Miss Cope had an interview with Mr. Pullan, her solicitor, who signed the "order" of admission; which interview seems to have been unsatisfactory to her.

9. XII. 82. Remains as described in last note.

15. XII. 82. Continues to be very unsociable & sulky; rarely speaks to any one, but sometimes says she "wants nothing but to go away from here." She reads newspapers, magazines, &c., & walks on the terrace. Sleeps well.

21. XII. 82. No mental improvement. For some time past Miss Cope has given some trouble with her food, especially objecting to take animal food,

which she
pressing
other four
21. XII. 82.
when ad
spoken to
6. I. 1883
seemed
food bet
present
enjoy the
13. I. 83.
is taking
19. I. 83. Co
reluctanc
delusions
they are
6. I. 83.
surprise
thought
the doc
anything
will, &
27. I. 83.
talk
reading
6. I. 83.
Answers
allowed
15. I. 83.
2. III. 83.
wants
but little
country.
29. II. 83.
28. III. 83.
agree
will,
away
halluc

which she says is human flesh: with some amount of pressing she can be induced to take a fair quantity of other food.

28. XII. 82. Is as unsociable as ever, rarely speaking when addressed, & often walking away to avoid being spoken to.

6. I. 1883. Has spoken rather more lately, & occasionally seemed somewhat more cheerful. Is taking her food better now, with less pressing. She was present at both the New Year's parties, & seemed to enjoy them fairly well.

13. I. 83. Is more inclined to talk & to be sociable, & is taking her food better.

19. I. 83. Converses now with but little hesitation or reluctance; will not say anything about the delusions existent when she was admitted, but says they are best left alone. Says she "has not seen Dr. Baker or Banks for many weeks, & would be much surprised to see them again". When asked whom she thought those were, who ~~were~~ passed themselves off as the doctor, she said it was unnecessary to think anything about it. She is taking her food fairly well, & sleeps well.

27. I. 83. Is much more cheerful & amiable now, & talks readily. Does not employ herself except with reading, & walking on the terrace occasionally.

6. II. 83. Continues to be pleasant in manner, & to converse readily on all ordinary topics. Is now allowed to take Country-walks.

15. II. 83. No change.

2. III. 83. Talks cheerfully as a rule, but says she wants to get away from here. She employs herself but little; reads newspapers, & is fond of walking in the Country. Takes her food well now.

29. III. 83. Remains in the condition last described.

28. IV. 83. Miss Cope is now amiable (comparatively), & not averse to conversation. She says she is tolerably well, but that she will be better when she gets away from here. She still has the auditory hallucinations; says that she has messages

Eliza Jane Cope

Conveyed to her by telephone from her home in Leeds, telling her all that goes on there. She is taking her food well on the whole; but just at present is troubled with a cough, which disturbs her at night; but for this, she is "the habit" of sleeping most soundly.

12. V. 83. Bodily health improved. No mental change.

2. VI. 83. Is occasionally snooty & even sulky, & will not speak a word; these periods are however of but short duration, & she is usually pleasant & cheerful. She occasionally complains of "annoyances" to which she says she is subject; apparently her delusions are unchanged. Weight = 8st.

19. VI. 83. Is testy & hard to please just at present, & refuses to walk out in the country. She evidently has auditory hallucinations still; when alone she is often overheard talking in an excited way, & using profane language.

Seems to be rather dyspeptic. Prescribed a mixture of Acid. Nitro-Hydroch. dil. tunc 15 ter die .

4. VII. 83. No change.

12. VII. 83. Miss Cope is giving much trouble at present with her food, into which she says poison has been put.

23. VII. 83. Still suspects that her food (or some of it) contains poison, so that it is difficult to induce her to take enough to eat. She does not talk very willingly on the subject of her delusions, usually making mysterious or evasive answers; but she still believes that her neighbours annoyed her in the way described by her on admission. She appears to be suffering a little from indigestion, for which she is taking a mixture of gentian & nitro-muriatic acid; there is, however, some difficulty in getting her to take this, as she believes it to be poison. Auditory delusions still exist (see 19. VI. 83.).

She says that a W^m Wright, who attended the same chapel as she, plotted against her to deprive her of her property; and that she also had put poison into her food; she says she thinks "the poison which W^m Wright used"

was arsenic, & that it was green: when told that arsenic was not green she said 'this was'. She thinks that the same Mrs Wright is here now, "unless she has been hung", & that she still puts poison in her (Miss Cope's) food.

27. VII. 83 Miss Cope remains in the same condition of delusional insanity.

Her bodily health is fairly good.

10. X. 83. No change of importance. Is not taking her food very well, supposing it to be poisoned.

20. XI. 83. Still gives trouble by refusing her food. Has been much depressed today, & said "we should take her at once & blow her from a cannon — that would be better than keeping her here". She is occasionally considerably excited, & at such times often trembles all over in a remarkable way.

14. XII. 83. Is taking her food rather better.

14. XII. 83. Miss Cope is brighter at present, and more cheerful; she is taking a fair quantity of food. Her delusions remain unaltered.

5. I. 1884. Has again fallen off a little, and has been sick once or twice lately. She still thinks her food is poisoned; and a new feature in her case is the delusion that she has had a great many children; in fact she says that one has been born almost every day she has been here, but where they are now she does not know.

16. I. 84. Has been taking 5 grains of Citrate of Iron & Quinine three times a day for the last 10 days; her appetite is improved, & she is on the whole more cheerful.

6. II. 84. Miss Cope has been very troublesome lately, refusing her food, and often having to be fed by hand. She declares it is poisoned, and says she can taste the poison. She has been sick once or twice, & occasionally complains of pain in the stomach; is anxious to have brandy. Ordered — Soda Bicarb. gr. X , Tr. feat. Co. tm X , q. 3ß, ter die s. Her delusions are unaltered,

the one referred to on 5. I. 84. still exists.

Her weight has fallen to 7^{st} 3 $^{\text{lb}}$.

15. II. 84. No improvement. Has a rather troublesome Cough at present. (to page 209)

1485

Mary Louisa Jane Grime

Admitted Nov. 27th 1882

Not connected with the Society of Friends.

Female. Age 40 years. Single. No occupation.

Previous Place of abode - Blackburn

Birthplace - Accrington.

History. There was nothing peculiar during infancy & childhood. She is said to have possessed great mental vigour, with a highly cultivated mind. No feature worthy of notice occurs in the account of her education, & subsequent life, which seems to have been uneventful.

Credibility. The patient's mother is stated to be "mentally afflicted"; also her eldest brother (a lawyer) from over-study.

The cause of the present attack is supposed to be "a strong attachment to a gentleman who scarcely knew her, but who she persists would have married her but for her parents' interference".

The symptoms of insanity first appeared in August 1881, when she was 39: since then she has never been of perfectly sound mind. She had various delusions of suspicion, such as - that her letters were being kept from her, that she was deprived of some property which should have come to her, &c. She "has recently taken her food alone, thinking that some poison was being given her". She is cleanly & decorous, not destructive nor violent. Neither suicidal, epileptic, nor paralytic.

As regards bodily health, a few weeks past - she is said to have had some hæmoptysis, but would not let herself be examined.

She has previously been under treatment at Cheshire, for the last 4 months of 1881.

About a week prior to admission into the Retreat she went to London to act as companion to Mrs Firth, who keeps a hotel in Salisbury St, Strand. After she had been there a few days Mrs Firth had her examined by Dr Maudsley & Dr Duncan, & sent to the Retreat for a nurse to fetch her. She left London without any clear idea as to her destination; on reaching York Station, she made a scene, refusing to go with Dr Baker, & calling on the spectators to write to her solicitors.

State on Admission.

She is very indignant at having been brought here, & says she does not mean to stay more than a day; that her solicitor will come for her. She is very ready to talk on the subject of her delusions ^(alleged). She says that for a long time, especially for the last two years, her father & mother & all her relatives, have treated her shamefully & dishonourably. She asserts that she discovered some two years ago, that for very many years her father had kept her in ignorance of a sum of money which had been left to her, which he had converted to his own use; that when she charged him with this he said it was not her money, & that he threatened to kill her; that he has kept her letters back from her, so that she has been obliged to direct that they should be left at a friend's house. She also says that her relatives have prevented her marrying, and that through their interference she has lost "many opportunities" of marriage. She says that she went to London ten days ago because she wanted to get away from all the meddling & interference to which she was exposed at home; & that she cannot tell why it was thought

Mary J. L. Prime

necessary to bring her here; but she thinks her father must have given instructions to Mr. Smith. Her memory is good: she is able to give a minute account of all that she saw & did in London. She declares positively that Dr. Maudsley (who signed one of the medical certificates) never saw her in her life; & that the other certifying doctor merely attended her for a sore throat, and that he just asked her why she had left her home at Blackburn. She states that her father & not only annoyed her by withholding her money, letters, &c, but that they wished to harm her ~~by~~ by putting poison in her food.

Progress. 30. XI. 82. Sleeps well, & takes her food well. The soreness of the throat has almost disappeared. She is very indignant at her continued detention here, & makes no secret of her indignation; is still very bitter against her father & relatives, & says he is no father of hers. She occupies herself with

reading, writing, &c.
 25. 11. 82. ...
 sent away ...
 first. On ...
 becoming mo ...
 more pleas ...
 in convers ...
 of her dom ...
 justice of ...
 she tells o ...
 just quie ...
 because o ...
 her father ...
 26. 11. 82. No ...
 letter has ...
 27. 11. 82. ...
 in convers ...
 partly on ...
 subject of ...
 situation he ...
 mistake ...
 doctor, ...
 sore thro ...
 my order ...
 signature fr ...
 he has us ...
 28. 11. 82. ...
 29. 11. 82. ...
 is somele ...
 of her fas ...
 noted as ...
 mistake ...
 huge. Se ...
 her. ...
 having at ...
 packed up ...
 & Refused ...
 I. 1883. ...
 especially ...
 nothing ...

reading, writing, needlework, &c.

5. XII. 82. Is surprised that she has not yet been sent away, but is not so cross & indignant as at first. On the whole she appears to be settling down, & becoming more reconciled to her position. She talks more pleasantly, & is sometimes rather excited in conversation. She has written an account of her doings in London, which contains clear evidence of the existence of delusions of suspicion; she tells me that she always made a note of the post office & pillar boxes where she posted letters, because she thought it not unlikely that her father had emissaries watching her in London.

9. XII. 82. No change of importance. Thinks that her father has people in this place to spy upon her.

15. XII. 82. Is "loud" and forward in manner & in conversation; sometimes talks pleasantly and quietly on ordinary topics, but usually gets on the subject of "her persecution", "her relatives", and "her detention here". She is sure that she was brought here by mistake for somebody else. She declares that no doctor saw her in London (except when she had a sore throat); & that her father has not signed any order for her admission here, & that any signature purporting to be his is a forgery. She has usually good nights' rest.

21. XII. 82. No change.

28. XII. 82. Still very discontented at being kept here, & is sometimes excited & rude. Her suspicions of her father & other relatives remain as deeply rooted as ever; she says she thinks she is here "by mistake for one of her sisters, who ought to be here". Says that her father has threatened to kill her. Each day she announces her intention of leaving at once, or on the next day; she has packed up all her things in readiness for leaving, & refuses to unpack them.

7. I. 1883. Has not taken her food well lately, especially her dinners; says she can get nothing that she likes. Ordered an egg

Mary Louisa Jans frunie.

daily; also Syrup. Ferri Phosph. Co. - 3j t. d. s.

Her mental condition is practically unchanged.

13. I. 83. Has been very cross & sulky this week, because of her continued detention. Is taking her food badly, & refuses to take the Syrup. Ferri Phosph. Co., saying she will have no medicine while here.

19. I. 83. Is a little more cheerful just now.

27. I. 83. Remains in the same condition.

6. II. 83. No change of importance. She persists that no doctor examined or even saw her before her admission; & declares that she was not examined by two doctors before being admitted to Cheadle. Her delusions relative to the "injuries" done to her by her parents &c remain unchanged.

15. II. 83. No change.

2. III. 83. Delusions unaltered. She declares that she was brought here by mistake for one of her sisters, who she says deserves to be shut up for having plotted against her. She requests every day to be told when she is to leave; there is no doubt that, had she the opportunity, she would escape.

29. IV. 83. Has been in the "Centre" for a fortnight, & is on the whole more amiable & cheerful, though her delusions are unchanged.

28. IV. 83. Though this patient is somewhat less rude & discourteous than at first, & more ready to talk pleasantly & sociably, her delusions of suspicion are quite unabated. Bodily health improved.

12. V. 83. No change.

2. VI. 83. Is much more pleasant & agreeable in manner than at first, but is still occasionally rude and abrupt in speech. She goes to church, & walks out every day with a nurse. Her delusions appear to have undergone but little change, but she refers to them far less frequently than before. She still persists that she was brought here by mistake for somebody else, & that her sister ought to come here in her place.

14. VII. 83. Is much more pleasant & agreeable in manner on the whole, but is still occasionally very ill-tempered & rude, & uses unladylike language: e.g. a day or two ago, being disappointed at not leaving here, she said this place was a "beastly stinking hole". She has lately said that D. & Kate Grime, though her reputed parents, ~~are~~ are not really her father & mother; but she will not say who are. She persists in declaring that her father threatened to kill her, & that no doctors saw her in London.

28. VII. 83. Is improved in general conduct & manner; but her delusions are apparently unaltered. She is improved in bodily health since admission.

27. VIII. 83. Has been at Scarborough for a fortnight, bodily health good. Mentally there is no change.

10. X. 83. Miss Grime's condition, mental & physical, is very similar to that in which she was three months ago.

31. X. 83. The delusional ideas described as present when Miss Grime was admitted are still present, and would appear to be unchanged. She also persists in her previous statement that no doctor examined or saw her before her coming here.

24. XI. 83. No change.

14. XII. 83. No change.

29. XII. 83. Miss Grime had to be sent to the 4th gallery, tea or twelve days ago, on account of insolence and some excitement; she still remains there. Her mental condition is unimproved.

16. I. 1884. Still in the 4th gallery. Her condition of mind remains unaltered, the same delusional ideas as before being present. When on the subjects of her delusions, her conversation is often incoherent and ~~even~~ irrational.

31. I. 84. No change.

15. II. 84. Miss Grime is fairly quiet & orderly in the 4th gallery; but becomes excited when conversing about her delusions, her detention here, &c. & angrily demands her liberation.

(To page 178)

1486

Mary Charlotte Bayly

Admitted December 12th, 1882.

Not connected with the Society of Friends.

Female. Age 33 years. Single. No occupation.

Previous place of abode - 5, Kempshott Road, Streatham Common

Birthplace - London

History. In infancy & childhood she is said to have had "prolonged fits of screaming without apparent cause; peculiarity of appearance giving strangers the impression that her brain was affected; furious fits of causeless anger; and constant 'discontent'". She had great strength of will; and was of a "very affectionate & generous disposition". Was educated at home till 13, & then at boarding-schools.

Was very fond of music, & also of Natural Science.

Has generally had good bodily health; is said to have suffered for some time from dysmenorrhoea & (?) endometritis.

"One of her aunts was insane for a short time in early youth from a fright." No other family history of insanity. All her sisters have had diseased lungs; 3 of them died of phthisis (?), one is still living.

The cause of her insanity is thought to be grief at the death of her sisters, & at the serious illness of her mother.

The first attack of insanity occurred six years ago, when she was 27. She has never been quite well since, except for very short intervals.

The symptoms which first appeared were depression & insomnia, with great irritability; followed by an exalted state of mind. Then she conceived suspicions of many people, especially of her mother, "who she imagined was plotting to marry her to various persons".

There were "fits of furious temper which culminated in terrible violence when it became necessary

"to oppose her". These vague suspicions have continued to exist almost ever since the first appearance.

She has been occasionally violent & destructive in her paroxysms of excitement. Has never tried to injure herself, & is cleanly in habits. Is not epileptic, paralytic, or suicidal.

Was treated in Dr. Craig's private asylum at Bedford from March 1879 to Feb^y 1880. At St. Andrews' Hosp^l Northampton from July to October 1881: Oct^r 1881 to March 1882 she was under the charge of Dr. Burman of

Devizes; in March 1882 she broke her promise & went home to her family, & soon all her bad symptoms reappeared.

"Medical treatment, hydropathy, moral influence, frequent change of scene" have all been tried with little effect.

State on Admission. She is perfectly calm & free from excitement, and converses quietly and sensibly, and with perfect readiness. She narrates the story of her life clearly, & her account corresponds with that given in the "History". She admits that her conduct has often been peculiar, & that at times she has been excited, violent, & destructive, giving much trouble to her relatives. She has suspicions, mostly very vague, with regard to the actions of her relatives, especially of her mother; she says that, even when she was well, they were always plotting to get her away from home, & to keep her away. When it was suggested that her sudden return home from Devizes was likely to cause much alarm & distress to her invalid mother, she said in an unconcerned indifferent way that they never ought to have sent her away; and that all through her life her parents have irritated & worried her by ordering her about despotically, instead of requesting her in a reasonable way to comply with their wishes.

She is evidently wanting in affection & regard for her parents & sister. She appears to have exaggerated ideas as to her abilities (mental), which are well cultivated, but nothing extraordinary. She has considerable taste for music, & plays well on the piano. Her memory is very good.

Progress.

15. XII. 82. Has behaved very well since admission, being quiet & orderly. She talks pleasantly, & is sociable; occupies herself with music, reading, &c. Yesterday she had a bad headache & stayed in bed, but is well today.
22. XII. 82. No change.
27. XII. 82. Continues quiet & cheerful, & says she is quite comfortable here & wishes to remain for the present. Still has vague suspicions that her parents have been plotting against her. Sleeps well & takes her food well.
3. I. 1883. Remains without change.
8. I. 83. Her behaviour is unexceptionable; she is quiet & cheerful, & occupies herself with reading, music, walks, &c. Is in good bodily health; eats & sleeps well. She continues to think that the members of her family have plotted against her to keep her from home; but says she is glad to hear that they express hopes for her recovery and return home. From her manner of speaking about them she does not seem to have much affection for her parents, saying they always misunderstood & worried her.
15. I. 83. No change.
22. I. 83. Speaks rather more affectionately of her mother, about the state of whose health she has shown some degree of anxiety. Otherwise there is no change. She goes out a good deal; goes to church on Sundays.
27. I. 83. No change.
6. II. 83. Is still quiet & well-behaved; but has appeared somewhat depressed for a day or two, apparently fearing that her friends will try to keep her in an asylum when she is well enough to go home.
15. II. 83. No mental change. Has suffered somewhat lately from headache, but is now better.

2. III. 83. Has lately been complaining much of the conduct of her parents in sending her here when, she says, she would be quite well if left alone. She admits having been excited & violent at times, but says it was always the result of their provocation. She is apt to misrepresent what is said to her on the subject of her leaving, & within the last few days has talked at times very pettishly & even rudely. She is also given to worrying herself unreasonably about her health, thinking her spine is affected, that she is very weak, &c.

1. IV. 83. No change.

28. IV. 83. Still has the same suspicious ideas with regard to her parents, & often complains of their harshness to her. She was recently visited by her sister, & conducted herself very well & without ^{much} excitement; not getting up a "scene" as she is stated to have done on previous occasions when visited by her sister elsewhere.

2. VI. 83. No apparent change.

14. VII. 83. Is displaying some anxiety to be sent away from here, to a hydropathic establishment. There is no change in her condition, mental or physical.

28. VII. 83. No change.

27. VIII. 83. Has been at Scarborough for a fortnight, her bodily health is good. Mentally she is in the above-described condition.

11. IX. 83. Miss Bayley eluded the vigilance of her attendants & at 12.30 p.m. escaped out of the lunatic grounds on to the moor, from thence to the city where she pawned her watch; & then went to the Railway Station with the intention of proceeding to Leicester to a friend of her family's with whom she proposed to stay until other arrangements were made for her, she was however prevented doing so & brought back to the Retreat within about an hour of the time of her escape, due notice was sent to her father & to the Commissioners, &c. She is still in the condition of Delusional Insanity above described.

20. IX. 83. Miss Bayley since last note has remained quiet & expresses herself as fairly comfortable in the 4th gallery where she has been placed since her attempted escape. Every precaution is taken to prevent any

further attempt at escape & also to prevent her doing herself any injury. She is very bitter against her family.

2. X. 83. Miss Bayley has been quiet & free from excitement since last note, she takes food fairly well & is in fair bodily health.

10. X. 83. No change.

31. X. 83. Still in the 4th gallery. She is much put out at her continued detention here, & often speaks of it and of Dr. Baker in discourteous language, saying that he ~~made~~ ^{gave her} a promise to send her away in 6 months, & that he has broken it in an ungentlemanly way. Is taking her food ^{fairly} well. Her condition is practically the same as on admission.

20. XI. 83. Has not taken her food well lately. Ordered Codliver oil, 3ij twice a day. She has been brought back to the Centre, having given a written promise not to attempt to escape again. Her mental condition is unaltered.

14. XII. 83. Is very much given to making trivial or groundless complaints about other patients, of whom she speaks in their presence as 'nothing but a lot of lunatics, among whom it is a shame to keep her'. She is occasionally rather excited, especially when talking about her family, and the 'cruel & unjust way in which they have treated her'. She is taking her food rather better at present.

5. I. 1884. No improvement.

23. I. 84. Has been in a very excitable (sometimes excited) condition lately, talking very angrily on the subject of her detention, and saying 'she knows the nurses want to keep her there'. She talks in a very rude & unfeeling manner about other patients, even in their presence: she is also very impertinent to the nurses frequently; a few days ago she told Mrs. Richardson that they 'had enjoyed their tea on the previous day, because she was not there'.

15. II. 84. Has been talking lately about escaping, saying that 'if she is kept much longer there will be nothing for it but running away'. She has been often rude & excited, so that it has been necessary

to place her in a private sitting-room, and forbid her going into the drawing-room at present.

8. III. 84. At their visit on the 6th inst. the Commissioners in Lunacy had a long interview with Miss Bayly, after which they wrote as follows in the Patients Book:
 "x x x x x D^r Baker is unable to discharge Miss Bayly as recovered, and in this opinion we agree; but her condition is such that we think some change of treatment, as for instance residence with a medical man, would be advantageous."

7. IV. 84. During the last month Miss Bayly has been in a very unsettled condition. The impression she received from the Commissioners' recommendation (above referred to) was that she was to go at once to reside in the house of some medical man, & soon thereafter go to her home. On representations of Miss Bayly's past history & present condition being made to the Commissioners by D^r Baker and Miss Bayly's father, they saw fit to modify their first opinion, but adhered to the opinion that she should have a change to some other Hospital or suitable licensed house. The uncertainty, & change of plan have not unnaturally tended to keep up ^{& intensify} Miss Bayly's usual condition of dissatisfaction & restlessness. She has several times been more or less excited, making many accusations of cruelty against her father & sister, & charging them with plotting to prevent her ever returning home. She was for some time very restless at night. She is now rather more settled, having been made aware that she will probably be moved to Chesham within a fortnight.

22. IV. 84. Arrangements were made for Miss Bayly's transfer to Chesham, but at the last moment she wrote to the Commissioners saying she did not wish to be moved, & they then withdrew their consent to the transfer. Miss Bayly has been much excited today & yesterday, striking & scratching her nurses. Moved to 4th gallery. (to page 270)

1487.

Re-admission.

Barnard Rickman

Re-Admitted December 15th. 1882.

Connected with the Society of Friends.

Male. Age 47 years. Married. No occupation.

Previous place of abode. Bellevue St. York.

Birthplace

History. This is the sixth time of admission.

For the account of his case on the previous occasions see CaseBook VII. page 318 & seq. and CaseBook IX, page 209 & seq.

Since his discharge in 1870 he has remained in a fair condition of mental health; he has never been excited, but has on three or four occasions been considerably depressed for a time. He married years ago, and has children.

He has not followed any settled occupation; but does odd jobs at turning; he has been in the habit of coming to the Retreat workshop to use the turning-lathe.

Shortly before his admission he went to Lewes, on the occasion of the death of a relation, Burwood Godlee; while there he asserts that he was slighted & ignored by the family, and this seems to have distressed him a good deal. He began to behave very strangely & excitably, said murders had been committed in his room, destroyed articles of furniture, &c.

State on Admission. He is excitable, but the excitability seems to be at present somewhat repressed & restrained. He knows where he is, & why he has been brought here, but says there was no necessity to do so. He says murders had been committed in the room he occupied at Lewes, & that he could smell blood; & that was the reason of his destroying the antimacassars, & other articles of furniture. He has some queer ideas about the letter S, saying it should be removed from the alphabet, because it is in Satan, Sin, &c.

He is able to talk fairly calmly about his journey to Lewes, & the events which took place there; & complains much of the neglect shown him by his relations. His conversation is rather rambling, & he is apt to repeat himself. His manner is indicative of some degree of agitation & latent excitement; he is restless, & looks about in a furtive way. His memory appears to be good; he recognizes one or two attendants who were here when he was last in the Retreat as a patient.

He has marked a large cross on his forehead, & makes little pencil crosses on the foreheads of heads in the Illustrated London News.

Progress. 16. XII. 82. Slept fairly well last night. Is restless and uneasy today. Ordered the following mixture

{ Hydrat. Chloral. 3iv
Polan. Bromid. 3jss
Aq. ad 3xij ℥. 3℥ t.d.s.

18. XII. 82. Quiet at night. Remains in about the same state by day. Is taking his food well. His hands are tremulous; pulse about 90.

23. XII. 82. There has been no more manifestation of excitement than that previously described. He is still restless and agitated; spends much of his time in polishing bronze pennies. Says he is quite comfortable, & that there is nothing the matter with him. Has written several letters, which are very rambling & incoherent. Walks out of doors a good deal, & is in good bodily health.

27. XII. 82. Has complained that the medicine makes him feel very drowsy & inert. The signs of excitement are disappearing; he is more quiet & steady, & talks calmly. In one of his letters he spoke of "a plot" which had been laid against him" before coming here.

31. XII. 82. Continues to improve.

6. I. 1883. Is still quiet & orderly, & talks calmly & cheerfully. Takes plenty of walking exercise. Reads a little, & is occupied in making a scrap-book. Is now taking 5 grs. of chloral, & 10 grains of bromide ter die. Sleeps & eats well. Is much troubled with varicose veins on the right leg, which has been bandaged. His letters to his wife are indicative of his improved condition.

10. I. 83. No change of importance. He takes his meals in the dining-room with the other patients.

17. I. 83. Is more restless & uneasy, & much less contented & cheerful; speaks in a curt almost-swirlly way, complaining that he is kept here without cause. Still eats & sleeps well. Is taking 10 grs. of chloral & 30 of bromide three times a day.

Bowels operate regularly. He is very anxious to be allowed to work in the joiner's shop.

The restlessness & uneasiness may be the result of a visit paid him by his wife five days ago, & by two of his children two days ago.

22. I. 83. Is more settled & composed, & more cheerful in manner & conversation. An elastic stocking has been provided for the right leg.

27. I. 83. Is at present quiet & tranquil, & seems to be improving. Sleeps well.

6. II. 83. His condition has not been quite so satisfactory during the last few days; he has been at times very dissatisfied & grumbling, & now & then out & rude. He is now (& has been for a month nearly) in the drawing-room, & takes his meals in the dining-room. Sleeps & eats well.

15. II. 83. Is less given to grumbling, though still finding fault because he is not given enough work. He goes for long walks, & attends church on Sunday.

21. III. 83. Is somewhat improved since last note, but still dissatisfied at being kept here, & at not having enough work to do.

17. III. 83. Barnard Rickman went to Rivaux today with his wife, on leave of absence.

1. IV. 83. The reports of this patient's condition are favourable.

28. IV. 83. Still absent on leave.

30. VI. 83. Was discharged today

Recovered.

Eliza Jane Cope (from page 192)

8. III. 84. Bodily health improved. Miss Cope has been moved from the 'Centre' to the East Villa.
7. IV. 84. Still at the East Villa. Says she is more comfortable there than in the Retreat, but that she still hears the "voices" just as before. Is often very cross & sullen, & will hardly speak a word. She takes a fair amount of out-door exercise, & often walks in the country. Her appetite is fairly good at present.
26. IV. 84. No improvement. Until the last four or five days, Miss Cope has been taking her food badly, & has been very sullen & ill-humoured; she has heard "voices" telling her that she is in danger here.
6. V. 84. So far from improving mentally, Miss Cope seems to form fresh delusions; she says now that all the Retreat & surrounding land belongs to her father, who was murdered here 32 years ago; & that we want to murder her so as to be able to retain unlawful possession of the property. She also says that she is the rightful sovereign of Great Britain, & that the present occupant of the throne is a usurper. She still frequently refuses her food, under the delusion that it is poisoned; and she is very obstinate & hard to manage, resenting everything done for her, as an impertinence. The auditory delusions continue; she sometimes holds conversation with the "voices", talking angrily & profanely.
9. VI. 84. Remains in the condition previously described. Scarcely ever employs herself in any way.
4. VII. 84. There have been no complaints of refusal of food lately. Otherwise condition is as above described (6. V. 84).
13. VIII. 84. Has occasional attacks of depression, the result of delusions. She tends to refuse food saying there are poisonous insects on the butter. At night complains of people talking & annoying her, these people she imagines bury in tunnels in the walls. Also labours under the delusion that she gives birth to many children.

10. IX. 84. delusion
25. IX. 84. delusion

27. I. 84. delusion
27. II. 84. delusion
30. I. 1885

4. labo
think
with
frate
-Chon

6. II. 85. taking
28. II. 85. to the
suep
in the
Nat

is a
May 14. 1885
July 27. 1885
Oct. 12. 1885
Nov. 23. 1885

Elna Jane Cope

10. IX '84 Has just recovered from an attack of slight gastro-intestinal catarrh. Mentally, no fresh delusion has appeared lately.

25. IX '84 Patient was discharged to-day on the authority of her Committee of Person.

Discharged

Not improved

25. IX 1884

Mary Ann Lawson (from page 98)

27. X. 84. No improvement. Often very querulous & peevish, writing many notes making complaints about nurses, &c. Is in fairly good bodily health.

27. XII. 84. Remains in about the same condition.

30. I. 1885. Has been a good deal depressed lately, & labours under many delusions of suspicion, thinking that improper designs are entertained with regard to her, that she has been improperly treated in the past, &c. She is very hypo-chondriacal, & fanciful in her diet.

6. II. 85. Is suffering from relaxed throat, for which she is taking a mixture of iron & glycerine.

28. II. 85. Just at present Miss Lawson's delusions are more to the fore than usual; she is depressed & very suspicious, not only apprehensive of improper usage in the future, but declaring she is so used now. Makes very many complaints about her bodily health; is always wanting to take aperient medicines.

May 14th No mental change since last entry. Is very hypo-chondriacal 1885 and seems never contented unless she is taking aperient medicine.

July 27th No improvement. Is still very hypo-chondriacal and 1885. at times very quarrelsome and full of all sorts of fancies.

Oct. 12th No change

1885

Nov. 23rd Remains much the same - does not bring forward her delusions as much as she did but she evidently still retains them. Employ most of the day in writing letters and notes to Dr. Parker which she does on bits of old newspaper &c. Is full of all kinds of silly fancies Dec 7. 262

1488

Ann Allen

Admitted December 30th 1882.

Member of the Society of Friends.

Female. Age 73 years. Single. Superannuated housekeeper.

Previous place of abode. 8, Yeakley's Buildings
Stoke Newington

Birthplace - "Believed to be near Derby".

History. Nothing stated about patient's childhood & youth. "She was at one time in business as a pastry-cook, but failed".

Nothing known as to hereditary predisposition.

The present attack, which is the first, has been developing for four years, and is the result of old age. It was first noticed that she was depressed, restless, and forgetful; delusions as to her relatives soon appeared; she wanted to go home to her mother (who had been dead many years). She has now & then been rather excited, & struck her attendants; but she is not generally prone to acts of destruction or violence. She has been cleanly in her habits till the last month or so, when she has become rather careless in this respect.

She has never been in any asylum or hospital before. Has been treated in her own room, with watching & restraint when necessary. Has required potassium bromide & chloral often at bedtime during the last two months.

State on Adm
Room, & en
He does not
saying, sh
not far fr
see her fo
She thinks
cousin.
She is un
the month
is. Her
& her an
Her mem
to relate b
last week
within a
is pomet
are chil
perfect sh
friends, &
cannot be
when the
recognize
& ~~the~~
aimlessly

She is of
considerable
the com
hgs. Ha
Facial exp
rather va
Indes gr
fairly cle
Regular:
Respirato

State on Admission. She is restless, moving about the room, & unable to sit quietly for any length of time. She does not realize her present position, sometimes saying she is at Derby, at other times that she is not far from her home. She is anxious to go and see her father & mother (who have been long dead). She thinks I am her brother, or perhaps her cousin. She says she is about 28 years old. She is unable to name the day of the week, or the month; nor can she tell me what year it is. Her conversation is incoherent & rambling; & her answers are often not to the point. Her memory is very much enfeebled; she is unable to relate events which occurred yesterday or last week; she forgets whatever is told her within a very short time. She says she is sometimes restless at night, because there are children in the bed. She takes perfect strangers to her to be relatives or dear friends, & asks them to kiss her. She cannot tell me where she has been living; but when the name of the place was mentioned she recognized it. She is often fidgetty & ~~rather~~ uneasy in manner, moving herself about aimlessly, & sometimes unfastening her dress.

She is of average height, but somewhat stooping. Is considerably emaciated. Weight - 6st 12^{lb}. She complains of rheumatic pains in her back & legs. Has one or two small bruises on her legs (on admission). Facial expression kindly, but restless & anxious; sometimes rather vacant. Hair thin & grey. She is edentulous. Irides grey. Pupils normal. Tongue moist & fairly clean. Heart's action feeble, but regular; no bruits. Arteries markedly corded. Respiratory system - nothing noteworthy.

Ann Allen

Progress.

31. XII. 82. Was quiet last night & slept fairly well. Has been a little restless today, but managed without difficulty.
4. I. 1883. Has been restless on alternate nights, talking, & walking about the bedroom. Is usually fairly quiet by day, but now & then moves about restlessly & sometimes unfastens her clothes. Is cheerful & apparently contented. Takes her food well.
9. I. 1883. On the night of the 6th Miss Allen was restless, noisy, & very troublesome; for the last two nights she has taken a draught containing 5 grains of chloral & $\frac{1}{2}$ drachm tinct. hyoscyami, & has slept quietly. Otherwise, there is no change in her condition.
13. I. 83. Has had 10 grains of chloral every night, & has been on the whole fairly quiet. During the day she is often fidgetty & uneasy, saying she wants to go to her mother. She talks childishly & often incoherently. Her appetite is very good.
20. I. 83. She has been more restless at night during the past week, & rather more troublesome by day, running about unfastening her dress, &c. While passing through the gallery yesterday she fell by accident, & bruised her left temple slightly. Still takes 10 grs. of chloral every night.
27. I. 83. No change of importance. She is in the habit of calling the nurses & patients indifferently by the name "Phoebe", which seems to have been the name of a woman who used to wait on her.
3. II. 83. Frequently restless & troublesome, & strikes nurses or patients when thwarted in any way. Takes her food very well.
15. II. 83. No change.
22. II. 83. Gives a good deal of trouble by running about in a restless uneasy way, & striking anyone who tries to control her. She is also fidgetty with her dress, pulling it about & sometimes unfastening it. Complains of rheumatic pains in her back & legs. Is taking her food well. Takes 15 grains of chloral

very night.
 As is not only
 but sometimes
 R.I. 83. Is
 as previously
 rather out of
 complaining of
 injury. P
 Chalk. Slight
 there is very g
 feet, which ca
 for at a time
 1. II. 83. I
 here, & there
 T. 102. T
 Brand's Ess
 frequent inte
 speak & d

Summary.
 Ann Al
 as a priva
 a ambition
 not only health
 a short ill
 in the p
 her age

Every night. Does not employ herself in any way. She is not only apt to strike anyone giving her offence, but sometimes spits at them.

28. II. 83. Until yesterday Miss Allen's condition was as previously reported. Last evening she appeared rather out of sorts, & today she has remained in bed, complaining of pain in the right side. There is no injury. $P = 120$, small & feeble. $R = 40$. No cough. Slight dullness over base of right lung. There is very great difficulty in getting her to take food, which can only be administered a spoonful or two at a time. She appears to be very weak.

1. III. 83. Dullness involved the whole of the right base, & there was auscultatory evidence of pneumonia. $T = 102^\circ$. R & P as yesterday. Brandy & Brand's Essence of Beef were administered at frequent intervals, but the patient gradually sank & died tonight at 11 o'clock.

Summary. 2. III. 83.

Ann Allen was admitted into this Hospital as a private patient on December 30, 1882, in a condition of senile dementia & in feeble bodily health. She died of pneumonia, after a short illness, on March 1st 1883, at 11 p.m., in the presence of her nurse Sarah Flanary. Her age was 73 years.

William F. Willis (from page 160)

6. V. 84. No change of importance. Is much more quiet & tractable than when admitted, but is usually more or less noisy at night.
9. VI. 84. Remains in the same condition. He had a rather troublesome cold about 10 days ago, but is better now.
7. VII. 84. During one day only, for the last month, W. Willis showed considerable excitement, dancing about, striking his head forcibly with his hand & shouting in a shrill voice. As a rule however he is easily managed though in a constant state of mild excitement. Utterly incoherent in speech.
13. VIII. 84. Occasionally very noisy at night but excitement is perhaps somewhat less marked. Physically W. Willis has failed slightly.
10. IX. 84. Having regard to cardiac failure & anaemia present W. Willis was ordered a mixture containing digitalis & iron about a fortnight ago. Since then he has been more vigorous & altogether better physically. Occasionally is very noisy at night. At present there is some inflammation of the scalp over the fronto parietal region, brought on by Patient beating his head with his hand.
27. X. 84. Is still taking the mixture of digitalis & iron referred to in the preceding note (10 grm . tinct digitalis & 15 grm liq. ferri perchlorid. ter die): he is improved physically. His mental condition is unchanged. He is much less excited than when first admitted.
27. XII. 84. No change of importance. Mixture continued.
30. I. 1885. Mixture discontinued. He is in fairly good bodily health, but scratches his face & head very much to get out the "stings" which he says are in him. Says that witches are in his bedroom; is often noisy at night. Never violent. Reads the paper occasionally.
28. II. 85. No change. Delusions unaltered.
- May 26th 1885. Retains his delusions. His face is covered with sore places caused by him continually scratching and picking it. Says he does it to get out the stings. Does not employ himself in any way.
- July 27th 1885. No mental change. Continues picking his face, which is quite disfigured by the sore places produced. Is very incoherent. Retains his delusions.

Oct. 9th 1885. No improvement. Has ~~very~~ been very noisy at night lately Chatter & shouting continuously - Cannot answer rationally any question - Retains his delusions & continues to pick & scratch his face - Is taking the following draught at bed time -
 Chloral Hydrat. $\text{gr } \text{xxv}$ Potash Bromide $\text{gr } \text{xx}$ $\text{aq } \text{ziss}$ -
 Nov 24th 1886 Continues still to make noise at night. No change

February 17th There is no improvement to note about this patient - his whole condition is much the same. He still continues to chatter & shout - every night & in the morning declares he has not made any noise. He has been taking 3ij of Pot Brom & 3j of Chloral Hydrate at night but it has had no effect. Rather has Morphine 3iss. Urethane gr 80 in two doses etc. Becomes frequently excited & imagines he is fighting somebody & stamps his feet, hits his head & flourishes his arms. He is full of delusions - says he is Dr to Rheumat & that he obtained his degree here for £28. Says he is a snake & son of man simultaneously. He Chatters a kind of French-English lingo which is very hard to make out. Bodily health fairly good.

May 26th Shows no improvement & remains in the same way. makes a great noise at night.

Aug 19th I have nothing new to report about this case. He is still awfully noisy at night in spite of Chloral & Bromide in large doses.

Oct 30. Still very noisy at night in spite of Chloral & Bromide draught. Thumps his head occasionally.

Dec 1. No Change to note.

Feb 8 (88). Mr. ~~Wells~~ Willis has had a very noisy, fat very violent & excited he has never been so noisy since he came it has now passed off leaving him worn out.

April 20th Mr Willis remains about the same. one day noisy and excited the next day exhausted from his previous exertions. Mr Willis still continues to strike his head and pick his face. he is periodically more excited, and during those times shouts violently at night's, when in this condition he gets little sleep in spite of his having a chloral draught. Oct 8 No Change

Jan 1 1888 No Change

1489

Rachel Abby Bradshaw

Admitted February 20th 1883.

Member of the Society of Friends (Birthright).
Female. Age 23 years. Married.

Previous place of abode - Miltonville, Crumpsall
Manchester

Birthplace - Lower Broughton, Manchester

History. She seems to have been a rather precocious child. Was educated at home under a governess till 12 years of age; then at a good private school till 17. Married in 1879, when about 20 years old; has one daughter.

Hereditary, &c. "2 uncles (maternal) have been under treatment in asylums."

The cause of this patient's insanity is stated to be "unknown", & the duration of the attack "uncertain". "The attack developed strongly in July 1881, but there was a considerable improvement during last year (1882), a relapse occurring in November 1882."

The disorder is said to have been manifested chiefly by delusions, as that people are conspiring against her, that what she reads in books or papers is written with special reference to her & is dictated by malicious motives.

"When the attack of August 1881 commenced, the medical attendant advised that it was not safe to leave her for a moment; but she has not exhibited any decided symptoms of violence towards others."

She has never refused her food. "If left to herself she soon becomes neglectful in her attire".

When at the worst she has taken chloral & bromide of potassium for a considerable time, but not for the last 3 months.

She is not epileptic, paralytic, suicidal, nor dangerous to others.

From August 1881 to November 1882 she was at Blackpool with a private nurse: since then she has been in a cottage at Cheshire, under Dr. Mould's care.

The medical certificates state that she has a delusion that a Royal Commission

- some painful situation you imagine yourselves placed by my being (a foundling) the eldest son of the Duke of Normandy - I honor silent

grief by saying that if you will accept a brother's love and look upon

me as your greatest friend after, The all

Ever blessed, holy, holy, holy

I shall have the greatest pleasure in

presenting myself whenever your

gentle grief has found the true

solace of perfect obedience to the splendid

Majesty of our Lord who says

are not as our Father, or they would

not be, Father of the Fatherless, and

God of the widows & the fatherless

Please draw on my part

as you would on the life giving water

of Emmanuel and I will try to know

of Jehovah Nissi by resigning

in favor of Malgus the little book in

estate of Marguerite - your affectionate son

Wm. Bradsen then said that after she

From August 1881 to November 1882 she was at Blackpool with a private nurse: since then she has been in a cottage at Cheadle, under Dr. Mould's care.

The medical certificates state that she has a delusion that a Royal personage, —

— son

prop

certif

he h

State o

excite

ordin

good

to e

made

"I c

of 18

Call

letter

he re

hand

the

"had

he re

son's

force

the

the

the

the

the

the

the

the

the

the

the

the

the

the

the

the

the

sense of filial love & duty, & I consented to his destroying the letter; he threw it into the fender, whence I took it in order to look at the signature; but he took it from me, & pushed it into the fire. No further conversation took place on the subject; & though it now & then recurred to my mind, it gave me no anxiety, though I wondered who was the writer of the letter."

Mr. Bradshaw then said that, after she

From August 1881 to November 1882 she was at Blackpool with a private nurse: since then she has been in a cottage at Cheadle, under Dr. Mould's care.

The medical certificates state that she has a delusion that a Royal personage - some one in high command in the army - had proposed for her in marriage: and Dr. Ewart in his certificate says that she had been telling people that he had asked her to elope with him.

State on Admission. She was free from any trace of excitement, and talked quietly & sensibly on all ordinary topics. Her memory appears to be very good. With regard to the special delusion said to exist, the following is the statement which she made to me, practically in her own words.

"I became engaged to Mr. Bradshaw in the latter part of 1878. In the early spring of 1879 my father called me into his study, & said he had had a letter proposing for me in marriage; from this letter he read the following words - 'I demand your daughter's hand in marriage.' He would not say from whom the letter came, but in answer to my question - 'had anyone the right to demand such a thing?' he replied: yes, the Queen could for one of her sons". I gathered from what my father said that the person for whom my hand was demanded was one of the Queen's sons, & also that he held high rank in the army; & I knew that the Duke of Connaught was the only one in the army. My father appealed to my sense of filial love & duty, & I consented to his destroying the letter; he threw it into the fender, whence I took it in order to look at the signature; but he took it from me, & pushed it into the fire. No further conversation took place on the subject; & though it now & then recurred to my mind, it gave me no anxiety, though I wondered who was the writer of the letter."

Mr. Bradshaw then said that, after she

had been married for some time she spoke to her husband on the subject; & that he wrote making enquiries of her father, who replied evasively that 'it was nothing'. She says that from July 1881 to November 1882 she was in feeble health, & was staying at Blackpool; & that during this period of enforced idleness the subject of the proposal, of which she had been too busy to think before, recurred to her & worried her; & that the worry was kept up by her father's refusal to give her any information.

She says that her mother was not kind to her, & told her that she did not love her as she did her other children.

While it is scarcely possible yet to say that she has a distinct & definite delusion, to the effect that the Duke of Connaught proposed for her it is quite evident from her conversation that she has vague delusional ideas of this nature.

She says that between July 1881 and November 1882 she had many queer ideas, such as that people were putting poison in her food, that they had given her her baby's arms & legs to eat.

Her married life does not seem to have been very happy; if her own account be correct, she would appear to have been urged into marrying Mr. Bradshaw by her parents, & not by her own inclination.

24. II. 83. There is nothing of importance to note. She seems to be contented, & agreeably surprised with the kind of life here, saying she had not expected to be so comfortable. She reads & plays, joins in games & dances. She is well educated & accomplished, & talks very cheerfully & pleasantly.

2. III. 83. No change.

8. III. 83. Still very cheerful & apparently contented. She makes no reference to her morbid ideas, & no allusion has been made to them since ~~the~~ ^{five} days after her admission. She eats & sleeps well, & occupies herself with varied employments through the day.

15. III. 83. No change.

22. III. 83. This patient continues to conduct herself with perfect propriety; whatever may be latent, there are at least no patent indications of mental unsoundness.

1. IV. 83. No change.

23. IV. 83. There is no fresh development in this case. She continues to conduct herself well, occupying herself with painting, music, reading, &c. She rarely speaks of her husband, & does not seem to care that he has not visited her since her admission. She is improved in bodily health since her admission.

25. V. 83. During the past month there has been no new feature in this case: but she has displayed some anxiety to be discharged. She has gone away today with a companion, on a tour in France & Switzerland.

Discharged Recovered

25. V. 83.

Elizabeth Watson (from page 238).

30. VI. 83. Is depressed at times, saying she has been very wicked; says she is in a burning heat - all over her body. Thinks I am her brother. Is not taking her food quite so well, & has to be fed with her dinner. Still taking 5 grs. Ferri-st. Quin. Citras three times a day. Usually sleeps fairly well. Frequently goes into the garden. Weight: 6^{lb} 11^{lb}.
9. VII. 83. Remains in about the same state. Dieture discontinued.
26. VII. 83. Has not been quite so well during the last three or four days, & is to stay in bed for the present.
27. VII. 83. Her bodily health has improved, thinks the writer is her brother & will take her home, has been much disturbed by a visit from some of her nieces.
20. IX. 83. Remains in the same condition.
10. X. 83. No improvement.
31. X. 83. Remains in a condition of depression, with occasional periods of mild excitement; thinks that those about her are her 'brothers' or 'sisters' who are come to take her home. She usually takes her food well. Is taking 15 grs. of chloral at night.
24. XI. 83. No improvement. Often excited, & very restless.
4. XII. 83. Was rather feverish this morning, & shivered considerably soon after being dressed. Was put to bed again; she seems better this evening. T = 99.6°. R = 24. P = 84. No pneumonia. She has a little cough. Is restless, & begs to be allowed to get up & go home.
7. XII. 83. Is now in her usual condition again. Has been kept in bed since last note. Appetite very good. Is often very restless at night.
14. XII. 83. Is now able to sit up during part of the day. Is often very restless, running about & begging those who enter the gallery (whom she takes for her relations) to take her away with them. She occasionally has the delusion that she is burning, or that she can see fire on the walls of her room. She has no cough. Is taking her food fairly well at present.

29. XII. 83. Condition is practically unchanged.

16. I. 1884. Has been kept in bed during the last fortnight, on account of her extreme restlessness when up & dressed; she runs aimlessly about the gallery, so as to exhaust herself. Since being kept in bed she has improved in bodily health; she is taking her food very well, having a large appetite. Mentally she is unaltered; she still confuses the identity of people; & sometimes says she is burning. She still takes 15 grs. of chloral every night.

31. I. 84. No change.

15. II. 84. Miss Watson is no longer confined to bed; she is got up & dressed every day, & sits in the Common Room, sometimes doing some 'knitting', but usually unemployed. She requires watching to keep her from running about the gallery, & getting into mischief. Her mental condition is unaltered. Appetite good.

29. II. 84. This morning patient was running away from a nurse and fell against a bedstead, thus sustaining a severe scalp wound on vertex - a flap of scalp, about $1\frac{1}{2}$ inch long & 1 inch wide, being reflected forwards by the impact. No sutures required.

4. III. 84. Wound healed by primary adhesion. Patient is in her usual state.

15. III. 84. Still restless, & requires close attention to keep her from running about & getting into mischief. Is taking her food well, & is in fair bodily health.

7. IV. 84. No mental change. She seemed to be more feeble a few days ago, & was therefore kept in bed two or three days, & ordered 5 grains of Citrate of Iron & Quinine thrice daily. She is now stronger, & in her usual condition. Still takes 15 grains of Chloral every night.

26. IV. 84. Bodily condition slightly improved. Mentally she is unchanged; she still thinks that the officers & others here are 'her dear brothers' or 'sisters' who are come to take her away. She is restless frequently, trying to run out of the gallery.

6. V. 84. There is no change of importance in this patient's condition.

(to page 295)

1490

Robert Swire Lees

Admitted March 5th 1883.

Member of the Society of Friends (birthright).

Male. Age 57 years. Married. Tea dealer.

Previous place of abode - Stockport

Birthplace - Bradford

History. He was, in childhood, of average natural understanding; was educated at Ackworth School. He was industrious, temperate, & of regular habits. Married at about 30; no children. He followed for some time the occupation of grocer, but has lately been a tea-dealer. He is said to have had some business disappointment.

Hereditary. His ~~uncle~~^{father's} ~~uncle~~^{cousin} John Lees, N^o is at present a patient in the Retreat.

The causes of this patient's insanity are stated to be over-exertion & excitement. The present attack is the second; the first was slight, & occurred when he was about 35 years old; it is said to have taken the form of religious mania, & lasted 10 days.

This attack has lasted 5 days, but was for some weeks preceded by depression. He has been much excited, & talked very incoherently, & had delusions that he was filled with electricity & gas, &c.

He has not been violent; is said to be cleanly in his habits, & not to have refused his food.

He is not epileptic, paralytic, suicidal, nor dangerous to others.

State on Admission. When first seen, on the evening of his admission, he was quiet, & seemed "lost" & bewildered; he had travelled from Stockport, without giving any trouble. He declared that he had seen me before (this not being the case), & that he recognized me as a friend of his; he kept repeating "It's wonderful: astonishing!", over & over again. He went to bed quietly, but was restless & noisy during the latter part of the night.

When seen on the morning after admission he was sitting up in bed, with a various, bewildered expression of countenance. It was almost impossible to get from him coherent answers to two questions in succession. For some time, whatever question was put, he replied "Yes" every time; after a while, he varied this by saying in a musing way "What shall I say", and then "I dare speak; I dare speak". His memory, his power of attention, & in fact his mind as a whole seems to be enfeebled; his mental condition is that of a man exhausted after a moderately severe attack of mania.

7. III. 83. Was restless & noisy during part of last night. Has been kept in bed today, but occasionally struggled violently to get up. Has taken plenty of food. Bowels moved after a dose of aperient medicine. He says his head & limbs are filled with electricity & gas, & keeps rubbing them in order to get the electricity &c out. Seems less lost & bewildered.
9. III. 83. Is much quieter, & able to talk much more coherently & sensibly. Is up & dressed.
12. III. 83. Continues to improve, & is now quite quiet. Wrote a letter to his wife, which was coherent & rationally expressed, asking her to send various articles. Sleeps fairly well, & quietly; & takes his food well.
16. III. 83. Has been moved from the 3rd to the 1st gallery; & much appreciates the quiet, & increased comfort. He is very quiet, & retiring; reads a little, but passes much of his time walking up & down the gallery.
21. III. 83. Continues to improve, & says he feels stronger & better every day. He is already asking if he will soon be discharged. Sleeps & eats well. He talks quietly & collectedly, & is free from excitement & from the delusions which existed on admission. He still appears, at times, rather "lost".
28. III. 83. Improvement still continues.
4. IV. 83. Is much improved since admission. Talks quietly & rationally, & behaves with perfect propriety. He is extremely anxious to leave, saying that he is quite well enough to go for a change. He takes food well, & rests well at night.
14. IV. 83. This patient has continued to improve; & was this day discharged. Recovered.

Hannah E. Palmer (from page 126)

19. VI. 83. Is untidy in her habits; frequently wets herself by day. It is necessary to feed her occasionally by hand, & she has to be washed & dressed. Rarely occupies herself with ~~some~~ some knitting, & will not speak more than a word or two. When remonstrated with she puts on a very dogged obstinate look.
6. VII. 83. No improvement has occurred. She has to be washed & dressed, & fed by hand; & is negligent & dirty in her habits.
21. VII. 83. Is a little improved. Washes & partly dresses herself sometimes, & occasionally takes her food.
27. VIII. 83. Remains in a slightly improved condition, bodily health fair.
20. IX. 83. Remains as above.
17. X. 83. No improvement. Is still more or less dirty in her habits, frequently wetting herself.
20. XI. 83. No change.
14. XII. 83. Miss Palmer has not improved in any respect. She is untidy & indifferent as to her personal appearance, often pulling her hair down over her face. Will rarely take any food voluntarily; does not employ herself now; has to be washed & dressed. She is sometimes very dirty in her habits. Acute for a long time when spoken to, standing with a vacant smile on her face. Sometimes says 'she is trying to do better' & that 'she wants to go home.' She is sometimes violent, striking & scratching patients & nurses.
5. I. 1884. No improvement.
4. II. 84. On account of the continuance of the dirty and filthy habits previously referred to, it has been necessary to move Miss Palmer to the 5th gallery.
15. II. 84. No improvement. Very dirty and sometimes destructive; now & then strikes other patients. It is necessary to wash & dress her, & feed her by hand. She stands during most of the day in a rigid attitude, with her head drooping, with saliva sometimes running from her lips. When spoken to

Annah E. Palmer

she often smiles in a fatuous vacant way, but it is rarely possible to get more than a word (and not often that) from her. Owing to her persistent standing, her feet often swell, & she then has to spend two or three days in bed.

7. IV. 84. No change of importance. She remains in the Condition described in the last entry, with the exception that she now & then takes her food.

6. V. 84. There is no improvement whatever in Miss Palmer's Condition. She is considerably demented, with frequent periods of excitement, sometimes violent. She requires to be dressed & fed by others, & it is rarely possible to get her to answer questions. She is much addicted to masturbation.

9. VI. 84. Is becoming still more degraded & dirty. Was visited by her uncle & aunt a few days ago; she recognized them, & smiled, but would not speak to them. As above reported, she practices self-abuse; and she has told Dr. Baker that the practice was taught to her by her father. Her gestures & conduct are often indecent & sexual.

5. VII. 84. Dementia is progressing otherwise there is no change

13. VIII. 84. No change

10. IX. 84. Vacant, demented expression; unable to enter into conversation or even reply to the questions sensibly; sits all day quite unoccupied & unappreciative of surrounding circumstances; given to self-abuse; dirty & degraded in habits; destructive; sleeps well at night.

27. X. 84. Still very dirty in her habits; has to be fed by hand, dressed & washed. Rarely speaks, & never occupies herself in any way.

12. XI. 84. Has taken food better lately, but is just as dirty & degraded as ever. Says she wants to go home.

27. XII. 84. No improvement. Fed by hand.

30. I. 1885. Miss Palmer's condition shows no change for the better. She is still extremely dirty in her habits; will not wash or dress herself & has to be fed by hand. Is sometimes destructive & violent, & always very obstinate.

Hannah E. Palmer

Does not employ herself in any way, & rarely speaks. Looks up with a dull vacant-expression when spoken to, with her mouth half open; sometimes replies after much hesitation.

28. II. 85. No improvement.

May 26th 1885 Is quite demented. Seldom speaks. Smiles in a silly way when she is spoken to. Is very dirty in her habits. & utterly unable to employ herself in any way. Her general health is fairly good.

July 27th 1885 Remains in just the same demented state. There is no improvement. Whatever to report in fact is anything her mind is weaker.

Oct. 9th 1885 Has considerably improved of late. Now answers simple questions in a rational manner & employs herself doing crochet & the intellect however is very feeble and she always smiles in an unbecoming way when addressed. Her general health is fairly good.

Nov. 23rd Is not quite so well again - not being so bright as she was when last entry was made. Still however employs herself occasionally doing needlework or crochet. and is always very quiet and unassuming. Is in good bodily health.

Jan. 10th 1886 No change since last entry. Seldom now employs herself but sits all day smiling in a silly manner.

March 22nd Remains much the same. Is much demented. & dirty in her habits. Is taking her food fairly well.

May 20th Continues in the same demented condition. Seldom now employs herself in any way & will not often answer when spoken. Her general health continues good.

Aug. 2nd Seem to be getting more demented than ever. Hardly ever now employs herself and it is only very seldom that she will answer or take any notice when I speak to her. Is in good bodily health.

Nov 1st Remains in the same demented condition. There is no improvement whatever to report since last entry. See C.B. xiv/1 F. 409

1491

Mary Annie Ferrand

Admitted March 12th, 1883.

Not connected with the Society of Friends.

Female. Age 40 years. Widow.

Previous place of abode - Bradford (for last 15
months in Wadsby asylum)

Birthplace -

History. This patient's insanity seems to be the result of distress caused by the death of her husband, & subsequent financial troubles. Her husband died about 18 months ago; on examining his affairs his executors found (as they thought) that the balance was on the wrong side, & that she was penniless.

She very soon became acutely melancholic & suicidal, & was placed in Wadsby Asylum as a ^{private} ~~lunatic~~ patient. Now, however, it is discovered that there is a fair property left (some £400 to £500 a year); & she has been for some little time as a private patient at Wadsby.

State on Admission. She travelled quietly from Wadsley with two nurses; & on arrival talked in a quiet depressed way, answering ordinary questions sensibly. On the day following admission, when seen in bed, she was excited & very restless, & struggled almost incessantly to get up. On account of her excitement, it was not easy to secure her attention; & when she did listen to questions, her answers were often quite irrelevant. She said that we must give her poison to kill herself with; and that she would like to be able to drown herself, or throw herself under a railway train. She kept for some time reiterating "What a fool I was to come away from Sheffield", and "It was very cruel of Dr Mitchell to send me away". In the intervals of her struggles to get out of bed, she picks her head and pulls her hair out by the roots; and also pulls her lips about till they are sore. Except in these ways just referred to, however, she made no attempt to injure herself by striking her head against the wall, &c, or in any other way.

She is rather above average height. Weight = 9st. Facial expression indicative alternately of irritation & excitement, & of despondency & melancholy. Forehead much furrowed. Features coarse, but fairly regular. Hair almost all pulled out, or broken off short (by herself). Her lips, ears, & scalp are cracked & abraded very much. Teeth very much worn away & decayed. Irides light brown. Pupils somewhat contracted, not very readily responsive to light.

Progress. 14. III. 83. Was restless & noisy on the first night after admission. Ordered = Hydr. Chloral and Potass. Bromid. $\mathfrak{F}\bar{\jmath}$ = to be taken every night: she was troublesome during the early part of last night, & afterwards slept for 3 hours. Bowels freely moved after a dose of Sperm. mixture. It has been necessary to administer most of her food by hand, as she is too excited to help herself.

16. III. 83. On the last two nights she has been quiet, & slept well. Is less excited, but still pulls out her hair, & demands poison, or leave to drown herself. She admits that it would be wrong to kill herself, and is unable to give any reason for her wishing to do so. Takes her food well; has done a little knitting.

19. III. 83. Is still quiet at night, but more restless & agitated by day; will not employ herself, but keeps pulling out her hair, & strikes anyone attempting to prevent her. She takes her food without any trouble. Bowels moved daily.

22. III. 83. Has been very restless & troublesome for the last two or three nights, as well as by day; fretting continually, & calling out for poison, or to be sent to York Castle to hang herself. Is still taking 20 grains each of Chloral & Potass. Bromid. every night, & occasionally also at mid-day.

28. III. 83. No improvement. Takes her food willingly, without giving any trouble. Weight = 19 $\frac{1}{2}$ lbs.

1. IV. 83. Still very troublesome, scratching her head & pulling out her hair; makes constant requests to be allowed to drown herself, or to take poison.

8. IV. 83. On the 2nd inst. Dr. Ferrand commenced to take Potass. Bromid. gr. XV ter die. Since then she has become much quieter, does not tear out her hair & scratch herself so much, nor does she so often speak of drowning & poisoning herself. She goes out each day on the terrace; now & then plays the piano. Takes her food very well. Still takes 20 grs. of chloral at bedtime, & is sleeping fairly well just now.

14. IV. 83. Continues quieter, & does not pull out her hair as she did at first.

21. IV. 83. No change.

30. IV. 83. Weight - $9^{\text{st}} 11^{\text{lb}}$. She takes her food very well. Walks on the terrace, & plays on the piano, but will not employ herself in any other way, throwing away newspapers & needlework as soon as they are given to her. Is fairly quiet at night; takes 20 grains of chloral every night. ~~At night~~ ^{day} attendant sits with her all night, & has done so since her admission. Cannot be got to talk much; almost her sole cry is "It was cruel of Dr. Mitchell to send me from Sheffield" - or "What a silly devil I was to come here".

7. V. 83. No change.

18. V. 83. Still frets & complains very much, saying she never ought to have left Sheffield. Will not employ herself at all. Appetite good.

28. V. 83. No mental improvement. Still takes 15 grains of bromide of potassium three times a day; & 20 grs. of chloral at night.

6. VI. 83. Is somewhat improved. Talks rather more cheerfully, smiling faintly now & then; has done some knitting during the last few days, & read the newspaper occasionally. She continues to take her food very well. She has ceased to pull out her hair, except now & then when excited; her facial aspect is much calmer, & indicative of diminished depression.

Weight = $10^{\text{st}} 3^{\text{lb}}$.

19. VI. 83. No change of importance. Draughts continued.

4. VII. 83. There is not much change to report since the date of the last entry. She is quieter than on admission, & has practically ceased pulling out her hair & plucking at her lips, only doing so occasionally when much excited. It is but rarely, & with much difficulty, that she can be induced to do some knitting, or read a newspaper, and she only answers questions in monosyllables or at ~~most~~ ^{most} very briefly, complaining bitterly that she was not left at Waddley asylum. Takes her food very well.

Mary A. Ferrand.

20. VII. 83. During the last ten days this patient has been more restless & excited, wandering about the corridor crying out - "what a fool I was to leave Sheffield": she is more restless at night, and has to be fed by hand frequently. Will not employ herself at all. Is taking 20 grs. of chloral every night; & a mixture of Bromide & truct. hyoscyami.

31. VII. 83. No improvement.

29. VII. 83. No improvement.

20. IX. 83. Remains as above noted.

10. X. 83. Is more excited, & has again pulled out much of her hair. Is restless & often noisy at night.

31. X. 83. Takes 20 grs. of chloral every night, and 15 grs. of bromide of potassium three times a day. Is rather quieter, especially at night; & takes her food a little better.

20. XI. 83. Bromide of potassium discontinued, having caused a slight attack of bromic acne, & having apparently failed to check the excitement, which has rather increased lately. Ordered

{ *Hyd. Morph. Hydroch.* 3i
 { *Tr. Nuc. Vom.* 3ij
 { *Aq. ad* 3xij

3p t. d. s.

Much pressing is needed to induce her to take sufficient food: occasionally she has to be fed by hand.

29. XI. 83. No improvement.

14. XII. 83. Still in a condition of chronic restlessness & excitement. Will not answer questions, but is constantly expressing her desire to "go back to Wadley to Dr. Mitchell", or to "go to her children at Bradford". Has to be fed by hand.

5. I. 1884. No improvement. Mixture still continued.

16. I. 84. Mrs. Ferrand is a little quieter, & now takes her food fairly well with some pressing.

31. I. 84. Is fairly quiet at night, & is taking her food better; otherwise unchanged.

15. II. 84. Is on the whole rather quieter, but cannot be induced to employ herself in any way, nor is it possible to get her to converse, as

in answer to all questions she either makes no reply, or else says "Should go to Manningham to my children", or "Go to Dr. Mitchell at Wadley".

She gives less trouble with her food; and does not scratch & pick her face & lips so much.

25. II. 84. Patient remains in a state of chronic melancholia. She constantly is dejected, restless, and abstracted. Rarely will talk: when awake, incessantly picks her fingers or face, or pulls out small quantities of her hair. Refuses to say what is troubling her, or to give any account of herself. Do seem to wonder about her room at night, and probably would be quite insomniac if an hypodermic were not given.

7. IV. 84. Remains without change, in the condition last described. Mixture (ordered on 20. XI. 83) was stopped on 7. III. 84.; there does not seem to be any change in her condition since its discontinuance. Chloral draughts continued every night (20 grains).

26. IV. 84. Has been increasingly restless & dejected lately, picking & scratching her face, & pulling out her hair. Never does any work.

6. V. 84. No improvement.

15. V. 84. Ordered the following mixture

R. { Sp. Aether. Nitros.
 ℥r. Opii. \overline{aa} 3 \overline{vi}
 Aq. ord 3 \overline{xii} \overline{iii} . 3j t. d. s.

29. V. 84. Mr. Ferrand is a little improved since she has been taking the mixture; she is on the whole less restless & excited, & ~~she~~ does not pull her hair & lips to the same extent as before. She has two or three times lately asked for a "Crab for tea", & has enjoyed it very much. Ordered one bottle of Beer per diem.

9. VI. 84. Remains a little improved. Has done some knitting during the last few days. Mixture continued.

5. VII. 84. Mr. Ferrand has refused to take the above mixture saying it caused diarrhoea (which is not so) and another has been given - much the same.

R. Sp. Mth. Sulph.
 Aq. Opii Sedat. \overline{aa} 3 \overline{iiij}
 Squam ad 3 \overline{xii}
 Sig 3j b. i. d.

To page 242

1492

Re-admission.

Elizabeth Watson

Re-admitted April 10th 1883

Members of the Society of Friends.

Female. Age 62 years. Single. No occupation.

Previous place of abode. Brigham

Birthplace - Brigham.

This is a second admission. The first took place on June 5, 1862, & she was discharged "relieved" on November 29, 1862. See Case Book 9, page 186.

After her discharge in 1862 she is said to have recovered, & to have remained well for 15 years; then, in 1877, she had a second attack, for which she was treated at Dumfries for 16 months, being then discharged recovered. She remained well till the present (third) attack, which is of 6 weeks' duration. She became depressed & restless at night, & had the delusions that her soul was lost, & that "her taking food displeased the Almighty".

The medical certificates state "that she imagines she has evil spirits within her, & that she is withering away, & that her soul is lost". That she says "it is sinful for her to eat, & that she is visited by evil spirits". It is also stated that "she has attempted to walk out of the window, & would have been seriously injured, if not killed, had she not been pulled in again. She told her brother that her soul would have to be sacrificed to save his."

Re admission
delusions
& that there
has been
it displeases
says she
she hears
any other
she is ve
she's tea
recollects
incidents
& coherent
way, as
that she
strangling
she was
but, she
attempt
reference
declares
in her
& dream
corner
for an

She is
He has
Countess
blue
of right
behind
a scar
identical
bright pe
fat seem
feeble
lungs

On admission, she was in a condition of melancholia with delusions. She says that she is lost for ever, & that there is no hope for her; that she has not ~~being~~ been taking her food well, because she thought it displeased God. She has auditory hallucinations; says she hears God's voice speaking to her, & that she hears it as distinctly & audibly as she hears any other voice. There are no visual hallucinations. She is very dejected & low-spirited, & frequently sheds tears. Her memory appears to be good; she recollects being here 24 years ago, & recounts various incidents that occurred then. She talks quietly & coherently, but in a down-hearted indifferent way, as though nothing interested her. She says that she has tried to commit suicide by strangling herself with her garter, but that she was not strong enough to effect her purpose; but, she says, she knows nothing about the attempt to throw herself from the window to which reference is made in the medical certificates, & she declares that if she did so it must have been in her sleep. She says she sleeps badly, & dreams much. She sits quietly in a corner of the room, & does not seem anxious for any occupation.

She is a tall, very thin woman, with a slight stoop. She has a depressed, sorrowful expression of countenance. Hair thin, almost white. Eyes greyish-blue; pupils normal; slight arcus senilis. Conjunctiva of right eye moderately inflamed. Three or four inches behind the left ear is a small wen; under the chin is a scar, & a sore slightly suppurating. She is edentulous. Tongue thinly coated in the centre, with bright red edges. Almost all the subcutaneous fat seems to have disappeared. Heart's action very feeble; no bruit. P. 88. Chest very resonant. Lungs healthy.

Elizabeth Watson

13. IV. 83. Has had fairly quiet nights since admission. During the day she sits in a corner of the room, without employing herself in any way; says she does not think she is strong enough to work. Takes a fair quantity of food, but only after much pressing. The Conjunctivitis of the right eye is now almost well.
19. IV. 83. Is often restless at night. Takes some food, but often requires feeding by hand. Says she can see things burning & smoking, wherever she looks, and that she has fire inside her, & is slowly being consumed. Says that an operation was once performed on her to get rid of this fire, & that "her stomach & bowels were entirely removed."
23. IV. 83. Weight = $6^{\text{lb}} \frac{7}{2}$. Is still very much depressed, & is in a very feeble condition of bodily health. Has to be fed by hand almost entirely. Her delusions are unaltered; she is constantly thinking that she sees fire in the room about her, & that her body is burning. She is often very restless, & now & then throws herself on the floor. Is taking 10 or 12 grains of chloral. nightly.
28. IV. 83. No mental improvement. Cannot be induced to take sufficient food, & sometimes resists being fed. She is in a condition of very feeble bodily health. Is often restless at night, requiring a draught containing 10 grains of chloral.
30. IV. 83. This morning at 11 Miss Watson had a syncopal attack, being unconscious for a minute or two, & pulseless at the wrist. Some brandy having been administered, she soon rallied, & was put to bed. Brandy & milk, with beef tea, & Brand's Essence, have been administered frequently in small quantities; great difficulty has been experienced in keeping her in bed, on account of her violent struggles to rise; at times, in spite of her weakness, she has used so much force as almost to overpower the nurse in charge of her.

1. V. 83. Had a fair
had a good quantity
& a teaspoonful
2. V. 83. There is
face. No comp
4. V. 83. Is imp
gaining strength
not now strong
thing about
times said
6. V. 83. Is tak
Still requires
her rather
8. V. 83. Sat up
gained qu
then on the
then she was
12. V. 83. Outmen
Is much quiet
small quantity
18. V. 83. Is imp
though now
Nearly all
does not off
the day, in
has fairly g
day.
three times
22. V. 83. Still
vental cha
fire, & occ
has just n
then when
29. V. 83. Con
times very
6. VI. 83. Is
very day.
valued
24. VI. 83. Still

1. V. 83. Had a fairly quiet night, & seems stronger today. Has had a good quantity of milk & beef tea administered by hand, & a teaspoonful of brandy every hour.
2. V. 83. There is a small patch of consolidation over the right base. No cough, nor fever. P = 110 to 120. R = 30.
4. V. 83. Is improved in bodily condition, & is slowly gaining strength. She is having quiet nights, & does not now struggle to get up. She says she can see things about her all in a blaze; & she has several times said she thinks she has "had a baby".
6. V. 83. Is taking one teaspoonful of Brandy every second hour. Still requires feeding by hand, except with breakfasts. Has been rather more restless for the last day or two.
8. V. 83. Sat up yesterday & today, for about 3 hours, & remained quiet; she was much quieter last night than on the one previous. Is considerably stronger than she was a week ago.
12. V. 83. Continues to improve, & sits up every afternoon. Is much quieter, & rests well at night. Only takes a small quantity of food herself.
18. V. 83. Is improving on the whole in bodily health, though now & then she falls off a little temporarily. Nearly all her food has to be given by hand, but she does not offer any resistance. Still passes most of the day in bed, sitting up 3 or 4 hours in the afternoon. Has fairly good nights, & is much less restless by day. Ordered 5 grains of Citrate of Iron & Quinine three times a day.
22. V. 83. Still gains strength. There is no very great mental change: she sometimes says her bed is on fire, & occasionally she thinks she is having (or has just had) a baby. There is less depression than when she was admitted.
29. V. 83. Continues to improve in bodily health. Is at times very restless & fidgety.
6. VI. 83. Is now able to go into the garden nearly every day. Still depressed at times, & accuses herself vaguely of having been very wicked. Chloral draughts stopped.
21. VI. 83. Still improving slowly. Takes her food very well. (to page 221)

1493

(Re-admission.)

William Frobisher

Re-admitted April 10th. 1883.

Not connected with the Society of Friends.

Male. Age 24 years. Single. Organist.

Previous place of abode - Halifax

See page 55

William Frobisher (from page 56).

15. V. 83. Still very peculiar in his conduct, but has not been violent lately. Frequently has to be fed by hand.

25. V. 83. No change of importance.

31. V. 83. Had an attack of excitement yesterday, & smashed a chair. Has been more ready to talk lately, but in a very incoherent-rambling way. For some time he sat with one eye tightly closed; when asked why he did so he said "because of Pope Leo the thirteenth". On a further explanation being requested he said "there are two Churches, the Church of England & the Church of Rome; those who belong to neither damn both." He then said 'he would be a soldier, but would serve his country upon the sea'. He now takes most of his food without giving any trouble; is quiet at night.

9. VI. 83. Is quieter & talks somewhat more rationally. He often plays on the piano, & has asked for some music. Does not employ himself in any other way. Is quiet at night.

23. VI. 83. Has improved slightly since last note; converses readily, but in a rambling strain. Is fond of playing on the piano, & has copied some music.

William Frobisher

- 1883.
30. VI. 83. No change of importance.
9. VII. 83. Continued free from excitement, but is in a condition of considerable exaltation. Talks readily, but his conversation is very rambling & often incoherent or absurd. He reads the newspaper, & walks on the terrace every day; has not cared to play the piano much lately. Usually takes his food well, & has quiet nights.
20. VII. 83. Is occasionally somewhat excited, & threatens to strike. Is taking his food well usually, but sometimes requires feeding by hand.
28. VII. 83. No improvement.
27. VII. 83. Is in a slightly improved condition from that noted above.
20. IX. 83. Remains as at last note.
2. X. 83. Continues to improve but is still incoherent, his bodily health is good.
10. X. 83. Improvement continues. He is able to talk quietly & fairly collectedly on most subjects; walk in the country frequently.
22. X. 83. Is still improving gradually. Goes to church, to concerts, &c.; was at Scarbro' a few days ago. Is beginning to agitate about leaving.
20. XI. 83. Mr Frobisher continues to improve, though there is still some tendency to slight excitement in manner & conversation. His bodily health is good.
14. XII. 83. The improvement in Mr Frobisher's condition is maintained. He is quiet, and sleeps & eats well; joins in various amusements, & often goes to the theatre, concerts, &c. The most noticeable feature is an amount of conceit and self-esteem, apparently characteristic.
31. XII. 83. While out-walking today Mr Frobisher slipped & fell, cutting his left leg rather severely.
16. I. 1884. The wound on the leg is now just healed. There is no change to report in Mr Frobisher's mental condition, which remains much as indicated a month ago.
15. II. 84. Mr Frobisher seems to be now about as well as he is likely to become. He is

William Frobisher

Cheerful & pleasant in manner, & displays far less of that self-importance ^{supercilious} & air of patronage which was so obvious two or three months ago. He appears to be comfortable, & displays no anxiety to leave. Frequently goes to Concerts, the theatre, &c. Appetite very good.

7. IV. 84. Remains in the improved condition previously indicated.

6. V. 84. Mr. Frobisher's condition is practically the same. His condition of mind is one which is not up to the standard of health; but for some time past it seems to have made no progress in that direction, & it is doubtful whether any further improvement is to be expected. His manner is conceited, shallow, & supercilious; he frequently criticizes other patients in a ~~very~~ thoughtless, griggish, ^{off hand} way. He does not associate much with any one at the Lodge, & does not care much to take part in any of the amusements, or to employ himself usefully. He lounges about the corridors with his hands in his pockets; reads a little sometimes, but not, apparently, to much purpose. Forms many plans for the future after leaving here; at one time he will be a sailor; then he thinks sheep-farming would be "just the thing"; he is determined that at any rate he will give up music.

9. VI. 84. Has improved a little during the last month.

30 VII 84. A week after date of last entry he went to Seacroft, remained there till to-day: he went on fairly well & showed no symptoms of insanity.

Discharged

'Recovered'

30. VII '84

Mary Ann Ferrand

from page 234.

18. VIII '84 Mrs Ferrand has been moved from the 4th Gallery to the Centre. All sedatives have been withdrawn. Patient perspiring much at night. On examination of the chest no pulmonary abnormality was detected. There is a systolic mitral bruit, little hypertrophy slight varicosity of veins of both legs. A mixture containing belladonna & digitalis has been ordered. Has been wearing washed leather gloves lately to prevent her picking her face but much difficulty is experienced in getting these kept on.
10. IX '84 Mrs Ferrand has lost weight: is giving much trouble with food and on this account her diet has to consist of liquids. Perspiration at nights was easily checked by the withdrawal of sedatives & the substitution of belladonna & digitalis: varicosity of veins of legs has also disappeared.
27. X. 84. Still gives trouble with her food; will scarcely enter into conversation, but walks up & down muttering "go back to Wadsley" - "should never have left Manningham", & so on. Employs herself frequently with knitting. Often restless at night.
6. XI. 84. Has been more restless, both by day & by night. Scratches her face & picks her lips, & is pulling out her hair. Ordered the following mixture
- ℞. { Lr. Digitalis 3℥.
Lr. Hyoscyam. 3℥.
Aq. ad 3 xij ℥. 3℥ t. d. s.
16. XI. 84. Has been rather quieter during the last week.
20. XI. 84. Is taking her food well now. Rather quieter. Continues to pick her face, & pull out her hair.
27. XII. 84. Is more troublesome, refusing her food, & often restless & noisy at night.
30. I. 1885. Mrs Ferrand took part in the New Year parties, & was bright & cheerful (comparatively); but during the last three weeks she has been more restless and depressed, constantly muttering about going to Wadsley, & refusing her food, the greater part of which is administered by hand. Does a little knitting occasionally. Digitalis & hyoscyamus mixture is still continued. She is also taking Cod liver oil, one tablespoonful twice a day. Continues to pull out her hair, & to pick & pull her lips & face.
28. II. 85. No improvement. Is troublesome with her food, & often restless at night. It is difficult to get her to work steadily. See Page 402

11494

Flora Dudgeon

Admitted April 14th. 1883.

Not connected with the Society of Friends.

Female. Age 40 years. Single. No occupation.

Previous place of abode. Richmond, Surrey.

Birthplace. London.

History. She was well-educated at home & at a private school, & was of a studious disposition. For about 14 years she was a governess. "She was industrious, regular, & temperate in her habits".

There is stated to be no hereditary predisposition to insanity. Brother insane, in Northampton (St Andrews) last 4 years.

The present attack, which is the first, is of three or four months' duration.

"For a month or six weeks before she was judged insane, she became morose, irritable, sleepless, & jealous of her sister-in-law." The first decided symptoms were "suspicious jealousies, & a desire to die, thinking by that she might save others." She has refused food, & tried to commit suicide by drowning herself. She is not violent nor destructive; neither epileptic nor paralytic.

She has not hitherto been in any asylum or hospital. Medical treatment of various kinds has been used, including hydropathy; but the disorder is said to be increasing.

Extracts from the
"She refuses to
of death to
cause. Declar
though she reja
to leap from
small stream
with her hand
the bed-cloth
"Says she has
he was married
is in the fa

Notes on Admission

The conversa
way. She
All name of
has not yet
told she has
of the same
"brother's was
speak with
it in the ac
destroy her
piece of spo
it is not pe
is justifiab
what the con
that she thro
her every d
accident be
would thereb
deviate and
"mainly the
thought it
which whom
did referre
incident
to follow

Extracts from the Medical Certificates.

"She refuses her food. Declares her life is the cause"
 "of death to thousands. . . . Cries without any apparent"
 "Cause. Declares her relatives don't know of her abode,"
 "though she regularly gets letters from them. Tries"
 "to leap from a window: tried to drown herself in a"
 "small stream. Threatened to strangle herself"
 "with her handkerchief or smother herself under"
 "the bedclothes."

"Says she has caused the death of several people: that"
 "she was married to her cousin some years ago, and"
 "is in the family way to him."

State on Admission.

She converses quietly, but in a hesitating dubious way. She says she is married, but cannot tell me the name of her husband, & that the "wedding ceremony" has not yet taken place. She says that she has been told she has been twice married; once to a cousin of the same name, & the second time to her "brother's wife's brother"; but that she is not able to speak with certainty, as she never saw anything about it in the newspapers. Says she has tried to destroy her life by drowning, & by swallowing a piece of sponge; admits that as a general principle it is not right to commit suicide, but thinks it is justifiable in certain cases. She says she had what she considered to be a sufficient motive; viz. that she thought a poisoned dish was placed before her every day, & that she feared it might by accident be given to some one else, whose death would thereby be caused; & that in order to obviate any such contingency, and (as she says) "possibly to save the lives of thousands" she thought it right to destroy herself. When asked whom she suspected of poisoning the dish referred to, she went off into a rambling incoherent story, in which it was impossible to follow her.

Flora Dudgeon.

She says she has not taken food well lately, & that she thought it her duty to abstain from food for having caused the death of her sister-in-law. She has hallucinations of hearing; says she can hear "voices" telling her her thoughts, & telling her everything that happens.

16. IV. 83. Has had quiet nights. Has taken some of her food, but has also required feeding by hand. Seems to be much bewildered, & in a state of anxiety, fearing she is "causing the death of many thousands of people".

20. IV. 83. Has been rather more restless at night. Still has to be fed by hand occasionally, but takes a fair quantity of food herself. Occupies herself with needlework. Delusions unchanged.

25. IV. 83. No change.

30. IV. 83. Miss Dudgeon has written a letter, ^{parts of} of which the following is a copy. It conveys a good idea of her present mental condition.

cc By the most inexcusable neglect on my part of all advice, and warnings, but certainly the awful consequences were unforeseen by myself at the time, I left & went to Hley,

where I had a couple of rooms, as I was suffering at the
 time from debility & general nervousness, &c; at first I was
 at Rockwood House, but only for a few days. When removed
 I became greatly alarmed fearing I had made an error as
 also my brother in taking me there, seeing around me many
 little things associating me with others & I feared I had
 been mistaken for some others who were not there. I became
 aware by different means that I would cause the loss of
 lives, of any to whom I spoke & saw, & by the same
 agencies I heard of the death of several people in
 succession through my own carelessness, his filchirst being
 the first there to die. I was not acquainted with her at
 all & do not know of what she died. I told the Dr. I
 was very much afraid I was causing death & ruin to
 honourable & good people & I had better leave at once to
 obviate it. He said I should have thought of the consequences
 before, the same unhappy fate follows me wherever I
 go; I was suddenly brought to a Retreat where I
 could be happy enough were it not for the same results,
 and I cannot bear to feel that this goes on and all
 I do only aggravates the evil. I am bound to obey the
 rules of the place yet find myself the cause of
 more death, if I don't obey worse results follow,
 others personate me and I hear it is at the expense
 of those families who were once friends & on this
 plea they get married: often I am mistaken for
 another & every day tells me more, the very meals
 are supplied by different people & it is death or
 sacrifice of some sort every day, whether I sit up
 or lie down 'tis all the same. Here I to leave this
 I should only be in a worse position, death alone can
 save life, even that I have been told cannot be,
 I feel criminal, now that my memory returns & I
 am able to write or think, which I could not do
 some time ago. I asked to be tried & die thinking
 it better to end my life. I saw the train full of
 people going to end their lives (or take care of
 themselves) as we passed different stations. I
 was brought here as a maniac. On leaving my
 jacket was treated as something else & fed up;

Flora Dudgeon

I said of what I was guilty: all delusion I was told & that I was not fit to die. it is worse for everyone around me while I live, & the frightful massacre must be stopped. x x x x x x x x x x

I heard my brother too was dead, he is alas dead to me since I bring but disgrace and ruin upon him if living: a more detestable character than myself can scarcely exist since the slaughter is so wholesale. x x x x x x x x x x Somehow I am mixed up with a birthday as well as deaths I am afraid, & as my memory returns I feel and observe more & am anxious my hands should no longer be steeped in blood of those I am amongst or have left behind me."

The letter of which an extract has been given goes on in similar strain over three more sheets of paper.

4. V. 83. Miss Dudgeon gives much trouble still, refusing her food, & resisting its administration; occasionally however she takes a fair meal, after a little pressing. She says that if she had the opportunity she would kill herself; & that, if she were not so closely watched, she should try to injure herself by knocking her head against the mantelpiece. She sleeps well: is constantly watched, day & night.

9. V. 83. Mental condition unchanged. Takes rather more food just now, but usually requires feeding by hand. Is often very troublesome at bedtime, so that it takes four or five nurses to undress her. Occasionally employs herself with needlework.

14. V. 83. No change. Still thinks she is causing the death or destruction of hundreds of people by her prolonged existence, & says she would be doing right to destroy herself.

18. V. 83. Has tried to injure herself by knocking her head against the wall; & also put some pieces

of paper in her
sticking herself
nearly all day
21. V. 83. No
25. V. 83. She
knife into her
it under her
the right to
nurse is now
day, as she
and wretched
which she th
with extreme
26. V. 83. Fea
28. V. 83. Fea
29. V. 83. Ha
30. V. 83.
31. V. 83. Lo
1. VI. 83. Fea
3. VI. 83. Ha
has visited
quietly ex
she was co
that she a
terrible m
6. VI. 83. Is
suspects th
has been p
11. VI. 83. H
of the ter
she has
results.
employ he
of the d
16. VI. 83. Is
often nois
food, but
delicious
in extent

of paper in her mouth, it is supposed with the idea of choking herself. Occasionally takes some food herself, but nearly all has to be given by hand, with great trouble.

21. V. 83. No improvement.

25. V. 83. Yesterday Miss Dudgeon succeeded in securing a knife unobserved; at bedtime she was detected slipping it under her pillow, probably intending to use it during the night to injure or destroy herself. A special nurse is now provided to watch her continuously by day, as she has been watched by night. She is most wretched & despairing, on account of the misery which she thinks she causes to others. It is only with extreme difficulty that she can be fed by hand.

26. V. 83. Fed once today by the nasal tube.

28. V. 83. Fed again by the nasal tube once.

29. V. 83. Was fed twice today by means of the nasal tube.

30. V. 83. do do do

31. V. 83. Took her food fairly well today.

1. VI. 83. Fed once by nasal tube.

3. VI. 83. Has been fed by hand for the last two days. Was visited by her brother yesterday; she talked quietly except just as he was leaving, telling him she was causing the death of a great many people, & that she had been brought here in consequence of a terrible mistake.

6. VI. 83. Is taking her food well at present. In other respects there is no improvement to be noted. She has been rather noisy during part of the last few nights.

11. VI. 83. Has written to the "Lord Chamberlain", telling him of the 'terrible mistake she has made', & how she thinks she has been mistaken for some one else with disastrous results. She continues to take her food. Will not employ herself in any way, but sits fretting most of the day.

16. VI. 83. Is more excited, often crying out noisily; is often noisy at night, or early morning. Takes some food, but has to be fed by hand frequently. Her delusions are undiminished, & occupy her thoughts to such an extent that she will talk of nothing else.

Flora Dudgeon.

22. vii. 83. Has been much excited at intervals during the last week, crying out that she is ruining people, & should be taken before a magistrate. She thinks that if a magistrate saw her he would see that a mistake was made in bringing her here, & that he would rectify it. She has taken very little food, & has had to be fed by hand. She still says that ~~she~~ ^{it} would be ~~very~~ right for her to destroy herself if by so doing the trouble which she causes would be ended. She says she hears 'voices' speaking to her, but will not tell what they say.

30. vii. 83. No change of importance, except that she is taking her food much better, & is quieter at night.

9. viii. 83. Has been more free from excitement lately, & able to talk more quietly & collectedly. Her delusions remain unaltered; she now wishes to be allowed to go abroad, as she thinks this might end the mischief she is causing. She will not employ herself in any way ~~whatever~~; she goes on the terrace, ^{stands} ~~but~~ ^{often} ~~will not~~ walk about ~~while~~ there. Is taking her food now fairly well, & is gaining in weight.

13. viii. 83. Is much less depressed; will talk more cheerfully, & has been playing chess & croquet today.

20. viii. 83. Is improving; talks readily, and plays various games, & reads books & papers. Spends much time out of doors. Takes her food well. Has ceased talking about being sent to Australia, & about wishing to die. She still thinks harm may ^{happen} ~~happen~~ in some vague way, from her being here, but this does not seem to trouble her much now. Sleeps well.

27. viii. 83. Continues to improve, & says she feels much better. Is much more cheerful.

27. viii. 83. Continues to improve.

20. ix. 83. Remains as at last note.

10. x. 83. Is on the whole improved, being cheerful & ready to join others in games &c. Her delusions, however, ^{are} ~~are~~ still in existence, & she occasionally makes groundless complaints against the nurses.

22. x. 83. Is
her food is
make her
incoherent
story she
some time
American
to her,
She says
as she can
admission
on the way
speaking to
for her
have been
admitted.

20. ix. 83. No

14. iii. 83. No

undergone

& excited

However

degree of

excitement

mental

&c. &c.

unable

are being

here is

likely to

subject's

observations

5. i. 1884.

to talk

herself very

quietly,

amusement

31. i. 84. No

as she has

any provocations

22. X. 83. Is more restless & excited, and says that her food is poisoned, & that something is done to make her ^{unnaturally} sleep. She ~~talks~~ talks volubly and incoherently, and adheres to the truth of the story she told on admission. Says she was for some time (about 18 months ago) pursued by an American Phrenologist - who made indecent suggestions to her, & who she thinks wished to outrage her. She says that she has seen images - "photographs" as she calls them - of various people since her admission, that she has seen them at night ~~at~~ on the walls of her room; she has also heard voices speaking to her. She says that it would not be right for her to commit suicide now, but that she would have been perfectly justified in doing it when first admitted.

20. XI. 83. No change of importance.

14. XII. 83. Miss Dudgeon's mental condition has not undergone much change lately. She is less restless & excited than she was a month ago; she still, however, frequently manifests in conversation a degree of animation which approaches near to excitement. She has an immense idea of her own mental capacities, as mathematician, physician, &c., &c.; and with all she is so obtuse as to be unable to ~~appreciate~~ perceive when her pretensions are being "chaffed" or ridiculed. One idea of hers is that "knitting is an employment peculiarly likely to produce St. Vitus's dance in neurotic subjects"; this is, she says, founded on personal observation. Her bodily health is very good.

5. I. 1884. Miss Dudgeon is a little improved; she is able to talk more quietly and collectedly. She employs herself very industriously with needlework, drawing & painting, reading & music, walking, & various amusements.

31. I. 84. No change of importance. A few days ago she became excited about some trivial matter, & without any provocation struck her nurse in the face. (to page 269)

1495

Re. admissions.

Leonard William Shirley

Readmitted April 20th 1883

Not connected with the Society of Friends.

Male. Aged 30 years. Single. Solicitor's clerk.

Previous place of abode - Doncaster

Birthplace - Doncaster

History. This is the second admission, the first having taken place on November 22nd, 1875: for description of his case on admission, & subsequent progress, see Casebook X, page 247 et seq. He was discharged relieved on 31st October 1876. Since then he has lived at home, but has never been well. There is said to be no hereditary predisposition to, or family history of, insanity.

The present attack is stated to have lasted about 18 months; but he has never been completely sane since the first attack. On the occasion of the first attack he had hallucinations of hearing, but these are said to be absent now.

His mental weakness & incoherence are slowly increasing; and there seems to be some tendency to self-injury. (On the occasion of his first admission he was markedly suicidal).

A brother of his committed suicide last year.

State on Admission. He is very restless & fidgety, moving aimlessly about, & shifting uneasily in his chair. There is extreme hesitation in answering questions, but he understands what is said to him & is often able to reply briefly; there is evidently, however, considerable mental weakness. He recollects having been here before, & is able to give me the names of some attendants who were here then, & whom he recollected on seeing them again; this, however, seemed to involve a great effort of memory.

He often falls on his knees as if praying, but is unable to say why he does so. Says he has not been taking his food well, but cannot tell why; & does not know why he has been sent here. His conversation is often incoherent & almost childish.

He is a tall, thin young man. Weight. 8st 13^{lbs}.
Face very anæmic; expression frightened or timid, & indicative of a certain degree of dementia.
Hair reddish brown; high, rather narrow forehead.
Eyes; pupils of average size, equal. Beard & whiskers reddish brown. On the left side of his neck, almost hidden by hair, is the scar left by the wound (self-inflicted) which he had on his first admission.
Mouth rather small, & weak; lips usually parted.
Chest. resonance &c normal. On the right side, about the middle of the 7th rib, is a large nodule.
Heart. action is rather feeble: no bruit. Pulse feeble & compressible: about 96. Bowels rather confined. Has some bruises on both legs.

Progress. 22. IV. 83. Has been restless at night, frequently getting up & standing in the middle of the room; he goes back to bed when asked, but soon gets up again. Takes a small quantity of food, but usually requires feeding by hand. Often falls on his knees. Does not employ himself in any way.

26. IV. 83. Is not quite so restless, & is having better nights, taking 15 grains of chloral each night. Walks in the grounds every day. Almost all his food has to be administered by hand, as he will only take very little himself; once he resisted, & had to be fed with the feeding-cup.

30. IV. 83. Has been taking his food rather better, so that it is not often necessary to feed him by hand. Also he is having much quieter nights. Is still very weak mentally, & unable to employ himself. His bodily health is improved since admission.

L. W. Shibley

- 5.V.83. Is still restless at night, often getting up & walking about the room. Scarcely takes any food voluntarily, & occasionally offers considerable resistance to its administration. He walks frequently in the grounds, & is decidedly stronger than when admitted. He answers questions after some hesitation, but his mental powers are yet very feeble. He has written one letter since his admission, which was very childish in character.
- 9.V.83. No mental improvement. Still gives very much trouble with his food, refusing to take it himself, & resisting its administration by others.
- 15.V.83. Has to be fed by hand, & dressed. Often tries to take off his clothes; often drops on his knees, or lies full length on the floor. No improvement, mental or physical.
- 19.V.83. No change.
- 24.V.83. Has been giving very much trouble lately, refusing to take food, & offering strenuous resistance to its administration. He has many bruises on his arms & legs, received while struggling during feeding. Frequently tries to strip himself, & lies about on the floor. Gets up very often through the night, & walks about or knocks at the door, mental condition very weak. Still takes 15 grs. of chloral ^{every night.}
- 26.V.83. Was fed twice today by the nasal tube.
- 28.V.83. Has been fed by hand since last note. He suffered from diarrhoea on the 26th & 27th, but this is now checked. ~~During~~ For the last two nights he has had a draught containing 30 min of laudanum, & has had more sleep, & been less restless.
- 6.VI.83. Still has to be fed by hand, but is quiet & offers very little resistance at present. Is cleaner ~~than~~ during the last four or five days than in the week preceding, when he used to get up at night & pass his faces on the floor, bed, &c. Still very restless at night. He lies about on the floor by day unless constantly watched, & sometimes tries to strip himself. No mental improvement.

11.VI.83. Is less
clothes,
days
Terrace
the end
16.VI.83. I
got out
to keep
himself
Still
dirty
the be
19.VI.83. I
Constan
Struck
flushed
to have
& chlor
& then
the t
some
23.VI.83.
pomen
or be
frequ
about
Every
his b
of me
note
25.VI.83.
though
two w
made
recluse
the la
26.VI.83.
27.VI.83.

11. VI. 83. Still fed by hand, but does not resist so much. It has been necessary to provide him with locked clothes, to prevent him from stripping himself. A few days ago he tried ~~to~~ to throw himself over the lodge-terrace, & succeeded in rolling a little way down the embankment, slightly scratching his face.
16. VI. 83. Is considerably excited at times, struggling to get out of bed, in which it has been thought advisable to keep him on account of his persistent stripping himself & lying on the floor during the last week. Still has to be fed with the feeding cup. Is very dirty in his habits, smearing his urine over the bedroom wall.
19. VI. 83. Is extremely excited, requiring two attendants constantly with him: is in the padded room. Strikes & tries to bite his attendants. Face very much flushed, & eyes bright. Hyocyamin does not seem to have any action in checking the excitement, & chloral only slightly subdues it. Every now & then he repeats in a hesitating broken voice the Lord's Prayer, a collect or hymn, or some text.
23. VI. 83. Still in the padded room. Excitement is somewhat moderated, though he still tries to strike or bite his attendants, especially when being fed. Frequently stups himself & walks restlessly about: is dirty, passing his urine on the bed every few hours. Has received some bruises on his arms & legs while struggling. Half a grain of morphia has been given each night since last note (internally), & he has slept 4 or 5 hours.
25. VI. 83. Today W. Shirley struggled so violently that it was thought advisable to leave him alone in the padded room; this was done, & in consequence of the repeated attempts he made to get out the door was locked. He was in seclusion altogether for 7 hours, & was quieter towards the latter part of the time. Still fed by hand.
26. VI. 83. Secluded for 3 hours.
27. VI. 83. Secluded for $2\frac{1}{2}$ hours.

Leonard W. Shirley.

30. VI. 83. Still remains in the padded room. Is rather quieter since being secluded, but strikes & struggles with the attendants as soon as they enter the room. Frequently strips himself, & passes his urine on to the floor. Today he smeared his faces over the wall, & put some in his mouth. Is still fed by hand, & offers considerable resistance. He takes $\frac{1}{2}$ grain of morphia every night, & sleeps 5 or 6 hours. He says he has an uncontrollable impulse to strike anyone near him, and he often expresses sorrow & apologies for his violence. He has been in seclusion in order to obviate the constant struggles which occurred when his attendants were with him; he would not stay in the room until the door was locked, but tried to come out in order to fight. He was secluded on June 28th for 2 hours. The seclusion has not been continuous, but the door has been locked for several short periods, being unlocked as soon as he is quieter.

2. VII. 83. Secluded for 2 hours.

3. VII. 83. Secluded for 5 hours. Is still having fairly good nights, & does not offer quite so much resistance to being fed.

5. VII. 83. Secluded today for 3 hours. He is on the whole quieter & able to control himself better, but is still apt to strike his attendants: is still fed by hand, but now & then takes a little food himself. Has fairly good nights; takes $\frac{1}{2}$ gr morphia each night.

6. VII. 83. Secluded for 5 hours.

7. VII. 83. do do 5 hours

9. VII. 83. Secluded for 3 hours. He is considerably quieter, & not so ready to strike; but experiment has shown it to be as yet impossible to treat him out of the padded room.

12. VII. 83. W. Shirley is now on the whole much quieter & less dangerous. He lies quietly in bed most of the day, & it has only been necessary to close the door of the padded room for a few minutes today & yesterday. It is

still need
cleaner
morphia
16. VII. 83.
July 15
on the 16
& it is
administered
still more
administered
21. VII. 83.
19th
excited
so that
the 22nd
to permit
rather
22. VII. 83.
by hand
25. VII. 83.
in the
when
feeding
by hand
whole
against
dressed
him, &
28. VII. 83.
hand
11. VIII. 83. A
again
28. VII. 83.
again
29. VII. 83.
2. VIII. 83.
10. VIII. 83.

still necessary to feed him by hand. He has been much cleaner for some days past; Continues to take $\frac{1}{2}$ grain morphia at night, & sleeps 5 or 6 hours.

16. VII. 83. Secluded on July 12th for 1 hour. 13th, 3 hours.

July 15th, 2 hours. July 16th, 1 hour. He is quieter on the whole, but still strikes & tries to bite the attendants; & it is still necessary to feed him by hand. He has administered to him a large quantity of food, but he is still much emaciated, & has not gained weight since admission. $\frac{1}{2}$ gr. morphia administered nightly.

20. VII. 83. Secluded on July 17th for 3 hours. 18th, 2 hours. 19th, 3 hours. 20th, 4 hours. He is more

excited again, & has been very troublesome today, struggling so that he could not be fed by hand. Fed twice by the oesophagus-tube, the nasal passages being too small to permit the passage of the nasal tube. Bowels rather confined. Face flushed, & head very hot.

22. VII. 83. Fed with the tube once today, and three times by hand. Has not been in seclusion today.

25. VII. 83. Has not been secluded since last note; Remains in the padded room, but is brought ^{out} occasionally when quiet. It has not been necessary to use the feeding-tube again, all his food having been administered by hand, with more or less difficulty. He is, on the whole, quieter; but still struggles very much (generally) against being fed, & still strikes & bites. When dressed, he strips himself; & if locked clothes are put on him, he very soon wets & dirties them.

28. VII. 83. Has not been secluded again. Still has to be fed by hand; & strikes those who come near him.

11. VIII. 83. Remains pretty much as at last note some days a little better as regards striking & taking his food but there is no permanent improvement in his condition, he gets sufficient food.

28. VIII. 83. Still in the padded room & in the same condition has not been again secluded.

20. IX. 83. There is no improvement in this case.

2. X. 83. There is no improvement in this case.

10. X. 83. No improvement.

(to page 314)

1496

Anna Louisa Randall

Admitted April 21, 1883.

Birthright member of the Society of Friends.

Female. Age 23 years. Single. No occupation.

Daughter of photographer.

Previous place of abode - Newcastle under Lyme

Birthplace - Stoke upon Trent

History. There was nothing remarkable in infancy & childhood till the age of five, when she began to have epileptic fits; at 7, there was "a slight paralytic stroke". She was educated at school & at home "as much as the disorder would allow" - which was not very much.

From the time when the epileptic fits began, the patient's mental condition has been unhealthy, the impairment gradually increasing; & it is stated that there has been no interval of perfect soundness of mind.

The first decided symptom of insanity was "the continual repetition of the same questions. Her intellect has become very weak; she often talks incessantly, & has fits of violent temper, but is "not harmful to any extent to herself or others". When in her worst state, she is apt to be untidy & uncleanly.

She has not previously been in any asylum or hospital for the insane. In 1873 she was a patient in the Hospital for Epileptics & Paralytics at Regent's Park, but was discharged unimproved after four months.

No treatment has proved of any service in checking the fits, except Bromide of potassium, pushed to such an extent as to impair her bodily health.

State on
of beha
wrestle
name
phy C
any o
playin
she is
of the
in ple
that sh

State on Admission. She is very childish in appearance & behaviour; her mental development being quite arrested. She can answer questions as to her name, where she comes from, &c; speaks in a shy childish way, & laughs frequently without any obvious reason. She amuses herself by playing with toys, & can sew a little. She is quiet at present; but her appearance, & the disproportionate effect which mere trifles have in pleasing or displeasing her, convey the impression that she is not infrequently excited & passionate.

3.
 occupation
 Lym
 fancy &
 he began
 as a
 educated
 disorder
 ch.
 began,
 en
 has been
 mind.
 was
 questions.
 he often
 lent-
 extent to
 state,
 any
 In 1843
 Epileptics
 Discharged
 service
 of
 as to

Anna L. Randall.

24. IV. 83. Has been quiet so far, except on the second night, when she was restless. She takes her food well; amuses herself with toys and picture-books. Talks in a very childish way.
28. IV. 83. Was extremely restless & troublesome last night, quarrelling with other patients in the same bedroom. Is irritable & incontinent at times, & strikes the nurses.
5. V. 83. Remains without change.
12. V. 83. Has been fairly quiet since last note, but has occasional fits of temper in which she strikes unless prevented.
19. V. 83. Has been very restless during the last two nights. Is to take 15 grs. of chloral at night. The following is a list of fits since admission —
- | | | |
|---------------------------------|----------------------|---|
| April 26 th - 1 fit. | 27 th - 4 | 29 th - 1 fit. |
| May 8 th - 1 fit. | 9 th - 2 | 10 th - 2 |
| 11 th - 1 fit. | 12 th - 1 | 13 th - 2 |
| 14 th - 1 fit. | 15 th - 1 | 16 th , 17 th , 18 th , 19 th , each 1 fit. |
26. V. 83. Is having quiet nights, & sleeps well. There is no change in her mental condition.
16. VI. 83. Since May 19th has had the following fits —
- | | | |
|--------------------------------|----------------------------|---------------------------|
| May 20 th - 2 fits. | 21 st - 2 | 29 th - 1 fit. |
| June 2 nd - 1 fit. | 5 th - 2 | 6 th , 2 fits. |
| 7 th - 3 fits. | 8 th , 4 fits. | 9 th , 2 |
| 10 th - 2 | 11 th , 3 fits. | |
12. VII. 83. Since June 11th has had following fits —
- | | | | |
|---------------------------------|-------------------------------|--------------------------------|----------------------------|
| June 20 th - 1 fit. | 21 st - 2 fits. | 22 nd - 1 fit. | 23 rd - 2 fits. |
| June 24 th - 3 fits. | 25 th - 2 fits. | July 1 st - 1 fit. | |
| July 4 th - 3 fits. | July 5 th - 1 fit. | July 7 th - 5 fits. | |
| July 8 th - 3 fits. | | | |
- | | |
|----------------------------|----------------------|
| In May there were 18 fits. | In June. 30 fits. |
| In July - - - 26 fits | In August. 27 fits |
| In September - - 21 - | In October. 14 - |
| In November - 41 - | In December. 9 fits. |
- So far as observed at present, fits occur on almost every day for about a fortnight, then there is an interval of 8 or 10 days, after which the fits recommence.

1883

his Rander
childish
with toys
willful &
takes her

28. IV. 83. Has
July 14th
July 22nd

4. V. 83. Has ho
August
each day
2 fits, 3
her men

10. V. 83. No c
24. VI. 83. -
15. I. 1884.
Anno c
right
15. II. 84. M
true
7. IV. 84. C
January
February
1884
March
April
May
June

6. T. 84.
8. T. 84.
9. VI. 84. M
9. VII. 84. M
in his po

Miss Randall's mental condition is unaltered. She is very childish in manner, & in her likes & dislikes. Plays with toys, & uses her needle now & then. She is very wilful & often gossamerate, & strikes the nurses. She takes her food well, & has fairly good nights.

28.V.83. Has had fits as follows

July 14th, 1 fit. 15th, 1 fit. 20th, 6 fits. 21st, 3 fits.
July 22nd, 1 fit. July 26th, 1 fit.

4. IX.83. Has had fits as follows.

August 5th 4 fits, 6th 1 fit, 7th 4 fits, 8th 3 fits. 17th, 18th, 19th 1 fit on each day, 20th 2 fits, 21st 7 fits, 26th 1 fit. 27th 1 fit, 28th 1 fit. Sept 2nd 2 fits, 3rd 2 fits, 4th 1 fit.

Her mental condition is unchanged, her bodily health is fairly good.

10. X.83. No change.

13th - 2. 16. I. 1884. No change.

Before the epileptic attack comes on she sometimes complains of pain in the right hand.

15. II. 84. No change. Often very irritable & cross, & tries to strike.

7. IV. 84. Remains in the same condition, mental & physical.

1884	January	32 fits	July
	February	21	August
	March	27	September
	April		October
	May		November
	June		December

6. V. 84. No change.

8. V. 84. Ordered the following mixture

R. { Potass. Bromid. 3 $\overline{\text{vi}}$
Liq. Arsenical. 3 $\overline{\text{f}}$
Aq. ad 3 $\overline{\text{xij}}$ $\overline{\text{m}}$. 3 $\overline{\text{f}}$ t. d. s.

9. VI. 84. No change of importance.

8 VII '84. Miss Randall has had no fits for 3 weeks now. The above mixture is being continued. She has been in bed for the last two days suffering from intestinal torpor but has now recovered.

Anna Louisa Randall

13. VII. 84. No change. Is still taking bromide

11. IX. '84. The Bromide mixture has been discontinued: it seems to have produced little diminution in the number of epileptic seizures if the remission noted at 8. VII. '84 is excluded.

27. X. 84. No change.

27. XII. 84. No change.

30. I. 1885. There is no change of importance in this patient's condition. She is in fair bodily health; appetite good. Fits continue. She is often cross & obstinate before the fits take place, & afterwards dull & heavy for a time. She is extremely childish in her ways.

28. II. 85. No change.

May 26th Continues to have occasional fit - Is often restless 1885 and troublesome and has lately had a chill at night at bed time.

August 7th Nothing further to report. Is much demented - 1885.

Oct. 22nd No change. Fit continue - Is very much demented.

Nov. 23rd Remains in much the same demented condition

Jan. 29th No change.

1886

March 22nd Fit continue and are about as frequent as usual. Remains in the same imbecile condition

May 20th No change mentally. As regards her bodily condition she is gradually becoming more feeble.

Aug. 2nd Continues to have frequent fit and is in a most imbecile condition.

Nov. 1st No change. Fit continue. Yesterday whilst in the fall and cut her forehead.

1887

Jan. 5th No change. Is most childish & imbecile in her behavior.

March 15th Nothing fresh to report. Continues to have frequent fits - Is extremely childish and in a feeble state as regards her general health.

May 8th No change.

See Case Book XIII § 234.

Mary Ann Lawson from Page 210

- Jan. 28th 1886 No mental change. Spend nearly all her time in writing & but as she does so on printed paper and on two old newspapers and her writing is not very distinct it is difficult to make out what it is the notes about. Is very hypochondriacal & fanciful. I imagined a few days ago she was suffering from Bronchitis and wanted her friends but for at once there was really little if anything the matter with her.
- March 22nd No change. Is still very fanciful & is always imagining there is something the matter with her.
- May 20th Remains just the same. Spend nearly all her time in writing notes to Dr. Baker which she does on pieces of old newspaper. Is still most hypochondriacal always imagining she is suffering from some disease or other. Will often stay in bed and declare she is very ill wanting to see Dr. from York & when there is really little or nothing the matter with her.
- Aug. 2nd Continues just the same. Is full of all kinds of absurd fancies and is always imagining that she is suffering from some disease or other. Generally says it is a bad attack of Bronchitis.
- Nov. 1st 1887 Nothing further to report. Is very hypochondriacal.
- Jan. 5th No change. Spend most of her time in writing a lot of nonsense on old pieces of newspaper. Is always fancying that there is something the matter with her & that she is seriously ill and about to die.
- March 15th Continues as usual. Still spend all her time nearly in writing. Is very hypochondriacal always fancying that there is something the matter with her.
- May 4th No change either as regards her mental or bodily condition.
- July 15th Continues in the same hypochondriacal condition. Spend most of her time writing notes on bits of newspaper to Dr. Baker but it is almost impossible to read what she writes.

little diminution
excluded.

in
is bodily
She is
take
time.

After certain
change.

demented.

is demented.
condition

quest as
healed condition
is bodily
is more

is in a

what is

is in

Have papers
filled with

See C.B. 214
2374

1497.

(Re-admission)

Samuel Alexander Jefferys

Re-admitted May 5. 1883.

A member of the Society of Friends.

Male. Age 32 years. Single. Card manufacturer.

Previous place of abode - Wellington, Somerset.

Birthplace

This patient was first admitted into the Retreat on August 12, 1881. He was discharged "relieved" on December 30, 1882. For a description of his case - see Case Book XI. page 457.

When discharged on Dec^r 30th he was with Dr. Prideaux, Wellington, Somerset, with whom he had been (on leave of absence) for 3 weeks. He remained under Dr. Prideaux's care, & seemed to improve considerably; he travelled about a good deal in the south-west with a companion. On April 21st he was, with this companion, passing through Manchester on his way to the Lakes: while at Victoria Station, Manchester, he was disappointed at missing a train, & suddenly became very much excited, shouting vociferously, & stripping himself (as on the first occasion). He was taken into the stationmaster's room; & attendants were telegraphed for from the Retreat: however, in the few hours which elapsed before their arrival, Mr. Jefferys became so violent & unmanageable that he was taken to the Infirmary, where it appears that he was put under the influence of chloroform, & was then at once removed to the Lunatic Hospital at Cheadle. The stage of extreme excitement seems to have been of short duration; while at Cheadle he quieted down very considerably. On May 5 he was moved to the Retreat on the authority of an order of

of transfer, having been a fortnight at Cheade.

On admission, it was evident that he had been recently suffering from acute mania; the acute phase had however passed off, leaving him in a subdued but restless condition. So far from being excited, he was rather depressed and dispirited at the necessity for his return here.

He says he does not feel well, that he "is out of sorts", but has no definite ailment. He is able to take his food well, & has quiet nights with a fair amount of sleep. He feels unequal to any occupation, other than walking, & an occasional game of billiards. Though at present free from excitement, his manner conveys the impression that a very slight cause might bring on another outbreak.

Samuel A. Jefferys.

- 8.V.83. Remains quiet, & is in rather low spirits. Takes his food fairly well. Is quiet at night, but does not sleep very well. Walks in the grounds every day, plays billiards, & reads a little.
- 12.V.83. Remains in about the same condition. Is quite free from excitement; talks quietly & rationally, but in a depressed way, very different from his bright cheerful manner when here before.
- 17.V.83. Says he doesn't know what can be the matter with him, but that he never expects to get better. Usually rather depressed & listless, but now & then brightens up & talks more cheerfully.
- 22.V.83. Yesterday Mr. Jefferys was rather restless and uneasy. Soon after going to bed last night he became very noisy & violent, shouting "murder" at the top of his voice, & knocking against the wall. He was taken to the padded room, where he now is; at present he is quiet.
- 23.V.83. Was fairly quiet yesterday & today. Remains in the padded room. Quiet at night, but does not sleep very well. Takes a moderate quantity of food.
- 24.V.83. Sat up for a while this afternoon in his sitting-room, & was quiet.
- 26.V.83. Mr. Jefferys was rather excited yesterday morning, trying to strip himself, & knocking against the wall of the padded room. He was fairly quiet during the remainder of the day, but again became very noisy at 1 a.m., shouting "murder" most vociferously; he remained much excited for two hours, requiring 60 grs. of chloral & 120 grs. of bromide in successive draughts before he settled down quietly. He has been restless & excited at times during today.
- 28.V.83. Sat up today for two or three hours. Was quiet at first, but then became excited & jumped on to the table; he was taken back to the padded room. Does not take his food very well. Tongue rather coated. Bowels not confined.
- 29.V.83. Still restless & excited, but rather less so.

2. VI. 83. Is rather quieter, but still restless & uneasy, & evidently feeling a good deal 'out of sorts'. It has been necessary during the last few days to feed him by means of the feeding-cup, as he would not take any food. Is having $\frac{1}{16}$ grain of hyocyamine each night. Still sleeps in the padded room. Tongue slightly coated.

Bowels moved by aperient medicine. He has several bruises on his arms & legs, received during his violent struggles.

6. VI. 83. Has been taking from $\frac{1}{16}$ to $\frac{1}{12}$ grain of hyocyamine each night; is very much improved. Has been quiet every night & slept well. Quiet by day, & walks in the grounds; was playing bowls today. Talks calmly & sensibly, & much more cheerfully. Appetite improved.

Probably in consequence of the hyocyamine, he complains that his mouth is clammy, & that there is an unpleasant taste in it. Pupils somewhat dilated. He has returned from the padded room to his own bed-room & sitting-room.

11. VI. 83. Considerably improved. Is able to walk out in the country; & talks quietly & cheerfully. Appetite good. Still takes $\frac{3}{4}$ grain of hyocyamine each night.

17. VI. 83. Continues quiet & fairly cheerful. Went to Church this morning, & behaved well.

18. VI. 83. Has been very restless & depressed since morning; the cause of this appears to be partly his having read of the disaster at Sunderland, in which 200 children were killed. He has written a letter to his brother in which he says "he had murdered his father under circumstances of peculiar atrocity," & that he regarded himself as the cause of the Sunderland disaster. He has repeated these fears to me in conversation.

19. VI. 83. W. Jefferys had an outbreak this morning just before noon; ~~at~~ he began to shout loudly, & had to be placed in the padded room, where he soon quieted down.

20. VI. 83. Has been fairly quiet today, but is on the verge of an attack of excitement. He is uneasy & glances about restlessly while talking. Does not take his food well.

(to page 271)

1498

(Re-admission)

Frances Cooke

Re-admitted May 10 - 1883.

Not Connected with the Society of Friends.

Female. Age 69 years. Single. No occupation.

Previous place of abode. Carverton Hall, Cumberland.

Birthplace.

This patient was first admitted into the Retreat on May 7th 1866, in a condition of delusional mania. For a description of her case, see CaseBook IX, page 27 et seq. She was discharged relieved on May 27, 1882.

Since then she has been travelling with a lady-companion, chiefly in Italy. She seemed much better mentally, her delusions of suspicion ^{appearing} ~~seemingly~~ to be in abeyance. On returning to England she came into the Retreat as a "boarder" on March 20. On April 16th the Commissioners paid their visit to the Retreat, & having seen Miss Cooke, made an entry in the Patient's Book to the effect that she ought to be placed under Certificate, as she had ~~obvious~~ delusions the same hallucinations of hearing as before, & was insane.

Her condition is very similar to that in which she was discharged last year. She has delusions of suspicion, chiefly of a sexual character; she declares that the Superintendent wishes to assault her criminally, & she made similar charges against the two medical men who signed the Certificate. She often says we are all in a plot, & want to ruin her. She is often wild & excited in manner, & is very unsociable as a rule; occasionally however she will talk about her travels in Italy, &c. She has hallucinations of hearing, as she had when here before.

16. V. 83. No change.

23. V. 83. Still under the delusion that her ruin is intended, & that Dr. Baker wishes to assault her. Goes out on the terrace; takes a fair quantity of food.

29. V. 83. No change.

5. VI. 83. No change.

12. VI. 83. No change.

23. VI. 83. Miss Cooke's delusions are unaltered; she still thinks that criminal designs are entertained with regard to her, & she says that all we do ^{done} is to annoy her. She is very unsocial, avoiding the society of every one, & not often leaving her sitting-room.

11. VII. 83. Has gone to London today on leave of absence, to spend some time with a lady in Sth Kensington.

10. X. 83. Still absent on leave.

2. XI. 83. Has lately been visited by Dr. Hack Tuke, who finds that her delusions still exist. She was very suspicious of the motives of his visit, fearing that he came for some bad purpose, and that he wished to get her back to the Retreat again.

27. XII. 83. While still absent on leave at 34, Finborough Road, South Kensington, Miss Cooke died suddenly two days ago, on Christmas day. She had complained several times lately of pain in the chest; and the pain being more marked on the 24th a doctor was called in, who found a mitral murmur. He however said she might go out as usual, but must avoid fatigue. She went for a walk, & for a drive after dinner; was rather sick in the evening, but seemed fairly well when she went to bed. As usual, she locked her door, for fear of burglars. The next morning, as Miss Cooke made no reply to knocks at her door, Mr. Maskelyne (her hostess) had the door forced open, & on entering the room, found Miss Cooke sitting at the foot of her bed, in her night dress, quite dead. The bed had not been occupied. She had evidently been dead several hours. The doctor was sent for;

Frances Cooke
on his arrival he gave his opinion that death
had resulted from valvular disease, and he
gave a certificate to that effect.

Died December 25th 1883
of valvular disease of the heart.

Flora Dudgeon (fr. page 250)

15. II. 84. No change since date of last entry.

She is much quieter & more cheerful during
the last six months, but her delusions are
unchanged, & she seems as crazy as ever.
She told me yesterday that she was sure
the doctor at Dikley (before her admission here)
had had poison put in her food in order
to injure her. She has a remarkable amount
of self-conceit, regarding herself as an authority
& able to give a valuable opinion 'de omnibus
rebus et quibusdam aliis'; phrenology, physiology,
botany, german, astronomy, mental physiology
are only a few of the subjects in which she claims
to be versed; her pretensions as a rule
would seem to bear almost an inverse ratio
to the actual amount of knowledge she possesses.

7. IV. 84. About three weeks ago Miss Dudgeon was
for some days in a condition of excitement,
declaring that drugs were being put in her
food, & that she was being 'drenched' with
medicine which was causing diarrhoea. At the time
she was taking no medicine, & was not suffering
from diarrhoea. She is now in the condition
described in the last entry; her delusions
remain unchanged.

Flora Dudgeon

21. IV. 84. Miss Dudgeon's friends being unable to afford to keep her at the Retreat, she was sent to the Riding North

NOTICE.

By Section 20 of the "Births and Deaths Registration Act, 1874," it is required that whenever a Registered Medical Practitioner has been in attendance during the last illness of a Deceased Person, such Practitioner shall sign and give to a qualified Informant of the Death a Certificate of the Cause of Death. The Informant is bound to deliver the Certificate to the Registrar of Deaths.

Persons qualified to be Informants for the Registration of the Death, and to whom only this Certificate should be given.

1. A RELATIVE of the Deceased, present at the death.
2. A RELATIVE of the Deceased, in attendance during the last illness.
3. A RELATIVE of the Deceased dwelling or being in the Sub-district in which the Death occurred.
4. A Person "present at the Death."
5. The "Occupier" of the House in which the Death occurred.
6. An "Inmate" of the House in which the Death occurred.
7. The Person "who caused the Body to be buried."

By the 10th Section of the above cited Act the NEAREST RELATIVES of deceased Persons are required to be the Informants of Deaths, and they incur a Penalty of £2, if they fail to comply with this law. The Registrar General does not rigidly insist that the NEAREST RELATIVES shall in all cases attend before the Registrar; but unless strong reasons for their non-attendance can be given it is the Registrar's duty to require that if there are in the Sub-district ANY RELATIVES of the deceased, either dwelling or being there for the time some one of such RELATIVES shall fulfil the legal obligation to sign the Register Book as Informant. If no RELATIVE is available, as above referred to, then the Register Book may be signed by a person having one of the other legal qualifications.

Informants must be prepared to state accurately to the Registrar the following particulars:

- (1.) The date and place of Death.
- (2.) The full name and surname of Deceased.
- (3.) The correct age of Deceased.
- (4.) The rank, profession, or occupation of Deceased. [If Deceased is a child or an unmarried person without occupation or property, the full names and rank or profession of the father will be required (except in the case of illegitimate children); if a wife or widow, those of the husband or deceased husband.]

26. IV. 84.

Days in the
I was
here

6. V. 84.

20. V. 84.

down
want
quite
is no
having
appe

9. VII. 84.

5 VII '84 For

to go
relates
all blame

21. VII '84

Patie

6th March 1884.

very good when she was crossed but implored to be allowed to go home, speaking in very affectionate terms of her mother. No doubt there are difficulties in this case but though the result might not be so fortunate as we hope it would be, we think Miss Bayly ought to have a trial at home &c. This resolution was communicated to Miss Bayly's father, who however not wishing his daughter at home applied to the Commissioners for a transfer to Cheshire which was granted. Miss Bayly flatly refused to go, and now the transfer has expired. The Commissioners have replied to an inquiry as to what further steps should be taken, to the effect that the Committee of the

Flora Dudgeon

21. IV. 84. Miss Dudgeon's friends being unable to afford to keep her at the Retreat, she was this day transferred to the North Riding Asylum. Clifton.

Discharged. Relieved.

Mary Charlotte Bayly (from page 204)

26. IV. 84. Miss Bayly has been quieter during the last four days, & has ^{voluntarily} expressed her regret for her violence recorded in the last note. She is still ill at ease & restless, & unable to come to a definite decision whether to remain here or go to Cheadle.

6. V. 84. No change of importance.

20. V. 84. Is still very restless & quite unable to settle down to any steady work. She says she does not want to go to any other asylum, but she persistently reiterates her request to be sent home; says there is nothing wrong with her now, though she admits having had delusions some years ago. Her appetite is not very good.

9. VI. 84. No change.

5. VII. '84 For the last few days Miss Bayly has been very urging & persistent with her requests to go home and when it is pointed out to her, her previous conduct with respect to her relatives &c she, as a rule, meets these with a denial & tries her best to rid herself from all blame.

21. VII. '84 The Commissioners at their last visit, 25 July 1884, entered the following in the Patients' book "We also had an interview with Miss Bayly, one of us having seen her on 6th March last. She answered all our questions quite rationally, owned that her temper was not very good when she was crossed but implored to be allowed to go home, speaking in very affectionate terms of her mother. No doubt there are difficulties in this case but though the result might not be so fortunate as we hope it would be, we think Miss Bayly ought to have a trial at home &c" This resolution was communicated to Miss Bayly's father, who however not making his daughter at home applied to the Commissioners for a transfer to Cheadle which was granted. Miss Bayly flatly refused to go, and now the transfer has expired. The Commissioners have replied to an inquiry as to what further steps should be taken, to the effect that the Committee of the

Samuel A. Jefferys (Continued from page 266).

21. VII. 83. Was very much excited last night at 11, but became quiet after 40 grs. of chloral & 30 grs. of bromide. Has been fairly quiet today.
23. VII. 83. Mr. Jefferys has not had another outbreak, but he is very unsettled, & a very slight cause would probably set him off again. Is taking 35 grs. of chloral each night. Is kept in bed in his own room. Appetite not good. Bowels somewhat confined. He perspires considerably, is probably masturbating.
27. VII. 83. Has been on the whole fairly quiet, but still very fidgety & unsettled. Still remains in bed. Is not taking his food at all well.
2. VIII. 83. Had an outbreak two days ago, which did not last long. He is taking 30 grs. of chloral every night, & usually sleeps tolerably well. An attendant still sits up in his room at night.
6. VIII. 83. Has been on the point of breaking out two or three times in the last 5 days, and has got under his bed, saying he was going to fight his attendant. His manner is dull & often sulky; he is taking his food very badly, but says too much is given him. Takes 30 grs. of chloral every night.
11. VIII. 83. Has been quieter since last note, & has had good nights. His appetite is not improved.
13. VIII. 83. Was in his sitting-room several hours yesterday & today, & has walked in the grounds.
17. VIII. 83. Is quiet, & able to walk in the grounds. He is dull & almost depressed at times, not caring to read or play, and talking in a low spirited way. Is taking his food a little better. Takes 20 grs. chloral at night.
19. VIII. 83. Became excited last evening, & tried to strip himself. The excitement only lasted about half an hour.
23. VIII. 83. Still depressed & moody, & on the verge of breaking out. Does not care to employ himself at all; appetite not improved.

27. VII. 83. Yesterday morning Mr Jefferys became excited, & attacked his attendant; in the afternoon & evening the excitement continued, & at 9 p.m. he was noisy & struggling violently. 30 grs. of chloral were given, & 30 grs. more after an hour's interval, but he was sleepless & troublesome all night through. Today he has been in an excited, semi-hysterical state, but has not been violent; pulse about 130, rather hard; head very hot & face much flushed: pupils widely dilated.
29. VII. 83. Was fairly quiet yesterday, & has been so today, ~~but~~ but he is in an unsatisfactory condition, & looks as if he might break out again at any moment. Is taking his food very badly.
31. VII. 83. No change.
25. VII. 83. There is but little change in this patient's condition, he is occasionally violent, he does not take his food well, only just enough to prevent his being fed artificially.
20. IX. 83. There is some slight improvement in this case, there has been less violence & he is taking his food better. He is very childish & silly in his conversation.
10. X. 83. No change of importance. Still takes 15 grains of chloral every night.
22. X. 83. Is quieter on the whole, but there is no other improvement to record. Appetite not good.
31. X. 83. Is often fidgety and restless, wandering aimlessly about the ~~corridor~~ ^{corridor} & telling patients and attendants that he is Jesus Christ: occasionally writes letters to the same effect. Still takes 20 grs. of chloral every night.
20. XI. 83. No improvement. Is usually listless, & spends most of his time doing nothing; it is difficult to get him to read, play billiards, &c. He is occasionally excited more or less, trying to strip himself. Takes his food a little better.
4. XII. 83. Seems a little brighter & more cheerful. The following is an extract from a letter written two days ago — "I am Jesus Christ and Prime Minister of England next to Gladstone."
14. XII. 83. Mr Jefferys is still strongly possessed

Samuel A. Jefferys.

by the delusion that he is Jesus Christ, and at the same time Prime Minister of England. 'It is this', he says, 'that has been troubling him for some time past; but now he does not mean to let it harass him any more'. He has been rather brighter lately, and has had no outbreak. Appetite rather improved.

29. XII. 83. Delusions unchanged. Still asserts that he is Jesus Christ, Prime Minister, & M.P. for Westmoreland. Has been more cheerful lately. Is having good nights: chloral draughts stopped.

16. I. 1884. Has been a little brighter lately, but in other respects his mental condition is unimproved. The delusions mentioned above still exist; he has now made up his mind to marry Princess Beatrice, to whom he writes many short notes.

31. I. 84. No change of importance.

3. II. 84. Has remained in bed for two or three days, at his own request; he has not been excited, but says he feels that 'bed is the best place for him just at present'. He has taken his food rather better lately. Weight - 11^{lb} 8^{oz}.

15. II. 84. Is up & about again; he only stayed in bed a day or two after last note. Has not been excited. Delusions unchanged. His appetite is somewhat improved.

8. III. 84. No change.

7. IV. 84. There is ~~no~~ but little change in this patient's mental condition; he is cheerful & pleasant in manner, & remains quiet; employs himself very little, except in outdoor exercise. His delusions are unchanged, but are rather less prominent. His appetite is usually good, & his bodily health is improved. He sleeps fairly well, without ^{sedative} draughts.

26. IV. 84. Has been rather more restless lately, but has had no outbreak.

S. A. Jefferys

6. V. 84. No change.

22. V. 84. Is in a condition of considerable restlessness & mental exaltation, saying he is Jesus Christ, Prime Minister, & Member of Parliament for Westmorland. This he often shouts at the top of his voice. His conversation is incoherent, & often indecent or even filthy. For several nights past he has been restless, & towards early morning noisy.

26. V. 84. Still more excited, & noisy at night. To resume chloral draughts (20 grains). He converses in a loud high pitched tone of voice; his conversation is often of a sexual nature, & irrational & incoherent. He says his attendant is going to castrate him, & that another attendant will castrate the first, & so on till all have been operated upon.

30. V. 84. Rather quieter at night. No other improvement.

7. VI. 84. Was much excited today, & attacked another patient. He falsely charged this patient with having first struck him with a billiard cue. He is very untruthful at present, manufacturing all kinds of stories; he told one of the patients that the body of one of the attendants who left recently had been found in the house — this being a complete fabrication. He is fairly quiet at night, but usually becomes restless & noisy at about 5 a.m.

9. VI. 84. Rather quieter yesterday, & today.

20. VI. 84. Noisy, turbulent, loquacious, incoherent & rambling in speech; is very affable. Continues to take about 90 ~~xx~~ chloral at night and sleeps until early morning as a rule when he becomes noisy talking in a loud voice or even shouting.

5. VII. 84. Excitement, if at all changed, is slightly abated. Chloral is not given regularly now but it is usually necessary to give it after 2 or 3 nights for a short time in order to procure sleep & quiet.

26. VII. 84. Mr. Jefferys has not required chloral for more than a fortnight being now quiet the whole of the night. Excitement, which is somewhat less marked than formerly, is on the whole, characterized by the same peculiarities. His letters are most insane productions.

13. VIII. 84. Excitement being more pronounced lately 30mg doses of Vin. Antimon. was ordered three times a day. Since then he has been somewhat quieter & language less abusive. Is getting very stout. %page 342

1499

Ann Eliza Noble

Admitted July 5th. 1883.

Connected with the Society of Friends. (formerly a member)
 Female. Age 34 years. Married. No occupation.
 Previous place of abode. Bradford
 Birthplace - Huddersfield.

History. The daughter of a farmer. Had "brain-fever" at $2\frac{1}{2}$ years of age; has been peculiar ever since, but particularly since leaving school. It is stated that "at school she could learn her lessons but not retain them"; she was educated in Huddersfield till $12\frac{1}{2}$ years old, & then for $2\frac{1}{2}$ years at Ackworth Friends' School.

At 18 years of age she had an illegitimate child by a farmer's man whom she afterwards married; she does not now know his whereabouts. The child died at 3 years of age. There have been no children since her marriage.

There is said to be no hereditary predisposition to, or family history of insanity.

The cause of her insanity is supposed to be the attack of "brain-fever" in childhood. She is stated to have been insane for 10 years, but worse during the last 3 weeks. For two or three years she has had the delusions (1) that she was enuinate - & (2) that her husband was concealed in various houses, to which she has gone to demand his release.

She is not epileptic, paralytic, suicidal, or dangerous to others. Has not refused her food; is cleanly in her habits.

Bodily health fair; has menorrhagia.

Has not previously been in any asylum &c.

The following extracts are copied from the medical certificate:

"Believes & has told me she is enuinate; that her husband is confined in various houses; also that it is necessary to keep her door bolted (which she does) in order to prevent her mother & sister from killing her."

"She has frequently told me that she has been pregnant for more than 18 months - she is not at present enuinate."

"She has thrown up her window & shrieked into the street that her mother & sister were killing her."

State on admission.

She converses quietly & without much reluctance. Says she was married at 19 years of age, but has not seen or heard of her husband for 13 or 14 years, and does not know where he is; and she does not think that her mother or sister knows of him. She says that in July 1880 some man (not her husband) had intercourse with her, and that she thinks she is pregnant in consequence; ~~then~~ a fortnight after this intercourse took place she says the man gave her some pills, which made her extremely unwell, and she seems to have the idea that abortion may have been effected then. However, she has a fixed delusion that she is now enuinate as a result of the intercourse that occurred three years ago; she assures me earnestly and repeatedly that no man has been with her since the date already mentioned. She seems to have had the idea that she was pregnant during the last 2½ years; but last Christmas she told Dr. Waddington of Bradford that she expected to be confined about the end of June or beginning of July 1883, and she has several times since Christmas repeated her belief that she was pregnant. She now seems to be somewhat surprised that the confinement has not taken place ere this; but she is none the less convinced of the truth of her belief, & no amount of reasoning, no argument as to the physical impossibility of a three years' pregnancy, &c, appear to shake her

Ann E. Noble.

Conviction in the least degree. She says she feels the child move within her; and, admitting as she does that her menstruation is quite regular, she will not concede that ~~that~~ is at all inconsistent with her being pregnant.

She says she has no idea of her husband's whereabouts, and that she has not, & never had, any such ideas as those mentioned in the certificate, viz: that ~~he~~ he was concealed in some house. At the same time, her denial seemed to be so evasive & insincere as to fairly throw suspicion upon her veracity.

She admits that she had opened the window at home & shrieked to the passers-by that her mother & sister were going to kill her. She says her mother & sister had treated her with all kindness, but that when she found the hinge off her bedroom door she thought they were coming in to kill her, & therefore she bolted the door, & sent for the doctor to come to protect her.

Her memory seems to be good. She is free from both excitement and depression, and can talk rationally on all points except those connected with her delusions. She appears to be deficient in moral sense, evincing little if any embarrassment or shame ~~when relating~~ in the relation of even the most discreditable events of her past life.

She is of about average height. Expression is somewhat vacant & stupid, & indicative of deficient intellectual power. Forehead somewhat prominent. Hair light brown, approaching to sandy; rather thin. Eyebrows very thin. Eyes grey; pupils dilated a little; reaction normal. Fair complexion. Face rather triangular; cheekbones prominent.

The thoracic & abdominal organs appear to be healthy, & their functions are performed normally.

The first heart-sound is short & sharp, of somewhat diminished duration. Heart-sounds very clear. *P. 78.*

Tongue clean. Bowels Confined. Menstruation occurs regularly. She sleeps well usually, but has not done so for the last few days.

Progress.

17. VII. 83. Was quiet on the first night, but only slept one hour. Had more sleep last night. Is taking her food well, & seems to be settling down comfortably.

11. VII. 83. Is going on quietly, & gives no trouble. Helps in the domestic work of the gallery, & works a good deal with her needle. Has fairly good nights. Her delusions are unaltered.

17. VII. 83. No change.

23. VII. 83. Does not appear to be so strongly convinced that she is encephalic, but the idea is still present. She is very quiet, & does not associate with the other patients. Sews, & helps in the gallery work.

28. VII. 83. Dr. Noble told me today that she still thinks she is pregnant, & that she expects to be confined shortly.

29. VII. 83. Is going on quietly & gives no trouble. Employs herself with her needle & working in the gallery.

20. IX. 83. Remains as above noted

17. X. 83. No change.

31. X. 83. Has been very sullen & ill-tempered for 3 or 4 days, refusing to go to the saloon, or to do any work. She told me two days ago that she was still certain she was pregnant & had been so for three years; and she thought the father of the "child" was living here.

24. XI. 83. No change.

14. XII. 83. No improvement. Will not employ herself at all; says there is a reason for this, but refuses to give it. She often watches the garden until she sees some of the men working, to whom she tries to make signals & to call out. Her delusion is unchanged. She is rather subject to transitory attacks of sick-headache; usually takes her food well.

Ann E. Noble.

5. I. 1884. No change.

31. I. 84. Remains as described on 14. XII. 83.

15. II. 84. No improvement. Still refuses to employ herself in any way, & declines to give her reason for this refusal.

7. IV. 84. Remains in about the same condition. Is obstinate & self-willed, & persistently refuses to do any work except now & then some sewing for herself. Her delusion previously described still remains. She eats & sleeps well, & is in good bodily health.

6. V. 84. No change.

9. VI. 84 Not improved. Says she does not mean to do any more work, and that 'if her friends put her here they must keep her, for she is not going to do anything more'. She says she has seen a man called William frummett walking in the garden here, & she often taps at the window & beckons to one of the gardeners whom she calls by that name - this idea of hers being a delusion.

8. VII '84 Was been at 'Scarbro' for a week and there is probably a slight change for the better.

13. VIII '84 For the past month Patient has, after much persuasion, worked in the sewing room, industriously for several hours a day. Beyond this there is however no improvement. Still maintains she is pregnant.

11. IX '84 Mrs Noble has not been allowed to go into the sewing room for the past few days on account of having made a request to have a pair of scissors but for what purpose she would not then say. Questioned on the subject Patient said she wanted them because she was pregnant but refused to explain farther. Still thinks that people in the garden talk about her, she sees them talking does not hear what they say but they say most dreadful things to each other about her.

27. X. 84. This patient's delusions are unchanged. She is still wishful to have a pair of scissors, & though she refuses to say why, it is probably because she regards herself as pregnant, & likely to need a scissors soon in her confinement. Since she has been forbidden the sewing room, she has refused to occupy herself in any way. She takes her food well, & is in good bodily health.

24. XI. 84

buy

her

amb

27. XII. 84

30. I. 1885

that

allow

scis

them

was

is

& the

28. II. 85

do a

the

to

born

char

sta

tal

May 26

1885

July 27

1885

Oct. 9

1885

Nov. 25

Jan. 28

1886

March 2

Ann E. Noble

24. ~~II~~. 84. Has a strong desire to go into the city "to buy a pair of scissors"; says Dr. Baker has given her permission to do so. Often swears at the nurses, & threatens to throw chairs at them.

27. ~~II~~. 84. No change.

30. I. 1885. No improvement. Still under the delusion that she is pregnant; is very anxious to be allowed to go into the city to get a pair of scissors; she will not say what she wants them for. Is very stubborn & obstinate, often uses profane language. Appetite good. She is rather subject to sick headache. Now & then does some needlework.

28. II. 85. Is extremely stubborn & self-willed; will not do any work, she says, till she is allowed to go to the city to get a pair of scissors, which she wishes to use upon herself "in order that the child may be born". Often uses filthy language; the nurse in charge of the gallery says if she had been on the streets she could hardly have learnt more disgusting talk.

May 26th 1885 No improvement or change. Retains her delusion about being pregnant. Her bodily health is fairly good.

July 27th 1885 Nothing further to report. Retains her delusion & is still very stubborn & noisy. Her general health continues good.

Oct. 9th 1885 Remains just the same. Still fancies she is pregnant and is constantly asking for permission to use when the child is born.

Nov. 25th No improvement. Frequently uses language of a very disgusting description before the other patients. Is often very restless at night leaving her bed & is talking at bed time a good deal of profane language.

Jan. 28th 1886 No change. Still retains her delusion about being pregnant.

March 27th No change. Still fancies she is pregnant & is continually asking for permission to cut the cord with when the event takes place. See Page 360

1500

Emilie Theresa Palliser

Admitted July 9th. 1883.

Not connected with the Society of Friends.

Female. Age 21 years. Married. Wife of a surveyor.

Previous place of abode Northallerton

Birthplace Ripon

(Her father was
formerly Governor of
Ripon Gaol)

History. "Received an ordinary general education in a private school; was brought up at home, and was always industrious & regular in conduct."

Married at 20 years of age; has one child nine weeks old.

There is said to be no hereditary predisposition to, or family history of, insanity.

The present attack is the first, and is of 4 weeks' duration. She had been confined five weeks before the attack began. The first symptom of mental aberration was refusal to take food; she soon became restless & excited, & a strong suicidal tendency developed, so that she attempted to throw herself out of the window. She has not been violent to others.

Is not epileptic, paralytic, or dangerous to others. Has not been in any asylum &c before this; she has been in lodgings at Hkley for a few days, but became worse instead of better.

Previous to marriage she spent some time in a confectioner's shop, & the great heat to which she was then exposed is said to have weakened her. She suffered much from vomiting all through her pregnancy (till the last fortnight), & was in consequence much exhausted. Her confinement was an easy & rapid one, & she was up & about within a fortnight. The child, a boy, is being brought up by hand.

Extracts from
"Refuses to
expiries. At
her clothes.
throw herself
the chamber"

State on Admission

When first
restless, and
out to the
threw herself,
she often lay
by shutters,
that way.

threat, as
necessary

by her, in

In an
hilation,

her answers

often unapp

begged in a

themselves on

he unimpaired

so that it

two or three

There

and her

anything

appears on

(above) very

restraint

bruises on

trouble pro

Extracts from medical certificates.

"Refuses to take food; will only answer 'yes' to all enquiries. Rarely speaks. Is constantly picking at her clothes. Broke a window in endeavouring to throw herself out; will not go to the closet or use the chamber-pot."

State on Admission.

When first seen she was lying in bed, but was restless, and every few minutes she struggled to get out to the window, ^{out} of which she said she wanted to throw herself, so as to be killed. Even when lying still she often looked towards the window, which was guarded by shutters, as though measuring her chances of escaping that way. She frequently squeezed & pulled at her throat, as if trying to strangle herself; it was necessary to keep two ~~attendants~~ attendants constantly by her, in order to prevent her injuring herself.

In answer to questions she spoke with some little hesitation, but in a timid way, & under her breath. Her answers were chiefly "yes" or "no", & were ~~not~~ often inappropriate to the question put to her. She often begged in an imploring voice to be allowed to throw herself out of the window. Her memory appears to be impaired, as also her power of attention and reflection, so that it is sometimes necessary to repeat a question two or three times before she seems to understand.

There is a marked absence of noisy excitement, and her conduct & conversation are quite free from anything of an exotic or obscene character (so far as appears on admission). Though not noisy, she is (as stated above) very restless, requiring the constant presence & restraint of two attendants; & it is evident from the bruises on her body & limbs that she has given much trouble previous to her admission.

Emilie T. Palliser.

She is a good looking girl; appears (as she lies in bed) to be of about average height. Expression indicative of restlessness & excitement, with weariness & sleeplessness. Features ^{fair} regular: complexion dark. Hair dark brown, rather coarse. Eyes brown: pupils much dilated, sluggish. Dark eyebrows & eyelashes. (Eyes large, languid). Teeth good.

Chest rather flat under the clavicles. Expansion & elevation good. Breath sounds normal. R=20. Heart's action feeble, sounds not well heard; no bruits. P=96, compressible.

Bowels confined for several days. He has not slept for 3 or 4 nights. Several bruises on arms & legs.

Progress.

9. VII. 83. At 8 p.m. (three hours after admission) as she had taken no food for 24 hours, & persistently refused to take any, Dr. Palliser was fed by means of the nasal tube, $1\frac{1}{2}$ pint of milk & 4 eggs being administered; and as the bowels had not been moved for 4 or 5 days, a dose of "aperient mixture" was given with the food.

10. VII. 83. At midnight last night an attempt was made to give Dr. Palliser 20 grs. of chloral in some milk; but it was found necessary to discontinue the attempt, as she tried to bite a piece out of the cup. She has had no sleep. Just before midnight the bowels were freely moved, & she passed urine for the first time for about 24 hours.

She would take no food this morning, & was fed by the nasal tube at 10 o'clock; it has not been necessary to repeat the use of the tube, as she has taken some food every 2 or 3 hours. She has had today in all about 3 pints of milk, 2 pints of beef tea, & 7 eggs. At 3 p.m. she took 15 grs. of chloral, & was less restless afterwards, but did not sleep. Tonight at 9 o'clock she took 20 grs. of chloral & $\frac{1}{6}$ gr. morphia.

She passed a large quantity of urine at 7 p.m., and soon afterwards the bowels were moved.

Has struggled a good deal at intervals through the day, trying to get to the window. This morning she tried to knock her head against the wall.

11. VII. 83. Has res.
9.30 this mor.
and at 2.30 p.
was again near
25 grs. of chloral
quantity of urine
no albumen.
morning, and
has today R.
12. VII. 83. Slept
persuaded to take
by the nasal
she slept for
been extremely
struggling me
attendants &
"Highness".

30 grs. a

13. VII. 83. Slept
today; fed A
milk, & tried

14. VII. 83. Slept
for three times
meal herself a
again this a
on the whole

15. VII. 83. Did not
but took no
restless today

16. VII. 83. Fed
at 1.30 p.m.
she slept

17. VII. 83. Slept
& took 3 more

19. VII. 83. Dr. Pa
has not been
night; but
almost sleep
her. She

11. VII. 83. Was restless & sleepless last night. Was fed at 9-30 this morning by means of the nasal tube. At 11-30 a.m. and at 2-30 p.m. she took fair quantities of food; but it was again necessary to use the nasal tube at 7-30 p.m., when 25 grs. of chloral were given with the food. Passed a large quantity of urine this morning - Sp. gr. 1015, acid, no sugar, no albumen. She slept for about 20 minutes this morning, and has been on the whole quieter & has struggled less today than she did yesterday.
12. VII. 83. Slept about 1 hour last night. Could only be persuaded to take about $\frac{1}{2}$ pint of beef tea today, & has been fed by the nasal tube 4 times, at 10-30 a.m. 2 p.m., 5 p.m., & 8-30 p.m. She slept for 40 minutes between 11 and 12 noon. Has been extremely excited since 5 p.m., biting her nurses & struggling more violently than ever. She addresses her attendants & others as "My lady", "Your Royal Highness", &c. Bowels moved freely this afternoon. 30 grs. of chloral were given with the food at 8-30 p.m.
13. VII. 83. Slept $8\frac{1}{2}$ hours last night. Has taken no food today; fed 4 times with nasal tube. Still struggles very much, & tries to bite her nurses. 30 grs. chloral at 9 p.m.
14. VII. 83. Slept 1 hour during the night; & 1 hour this forenoon. Fed three times today by the nasal tube, but took a fair meal herself at 8 p.m. Bowels moved during last night, & again this afternoon. Dr. Palliser has been much quieter (on the whole) today.
15. VII. 83. Did not sleep much last night. Fed three times today, but took some food herself at 5 p.m. Has been more restless today.
16. VII. 83. Fed three times by the nasal tube; took some food at 1-30 p.m. Bowels moved during last night. She slept about 5 hours.
17. VII. 83. Slept 7 hours last night. Has been much quieter today, & took 3 meals herself; fed once by nasal tube. (Fed by hand)
19. VII. 83. Dr. Palliser has taken her food yesterday & today, so that it has not been necessary to use the tube. She slept well last night; but on the night before last she was restless & almost sleepless, the chloral draught not having been given her. She is quieter, & does not struggle to get to

Emilie T. Palliser

the window. Bowels moved regularly. She hesitates a very long time before answering questions, which it is sometimes necessary to repeat two or three times; she speaks in a low voice, almost a whisper. She says she feels no better, but worse; when questioned further, she says she feels more wicked, & it is that which prevents her taking her food.

23. VII. 83. Will not take her food, but is fed by hand without any difficulty. Still takes 20 grs. of chloral every night, & sleeps very well. Is quiet, & has ceased struggling to get out to the window; the suicidal tendency, if still present, is no longer active. She is able to sit up now every afternoon, but does not care to read or do anything. Bowels moved regularly. She talks but little, & seems to be in a condition of mental exhaustion.

25. VII. 83. Was induced to take her tea & supper yesterday, & has taken her breakfast this morning. Her memory seems to be impaired. She tells me that she lived in Ripon, but cannot say where she has lived since, & when 'Northallerton' was suggested she said 'No, she had never been there'. She is quiet, but her hands and fingers are in constant restless motion, pulling at the bedclothes &c.

27. VII. 83. Continues to take her food, & is able to sit up every day; is quiet, & not able to employ herself yet.

28. VII. 83. Is excited & restless this morning, & has been so through most of the night. Has to be fed by hand.

29. VII. 83. Was very much excited yesterday, struggling violently & tearing at her throat; 30 grs. of chloral had some effect in subduing the excitement. She slept well, & is quiet today; has to be fed by hand.

31. VII. 83. Is much excited still; very restless & troublesome all last night.

14. VIII. 83. Is still in a very excitable condition frequently struggling with her attendants in her attempts to do herself injury, to take 30 grains chloral & $\frac{1}{2}$ gr morphia as a sleeping draught every night.

29. VIII. 83. Is somewhat improved & rarely has any attacks of excitement. Still requires to be fed by hand.

20. IX. 83. Mrs Palliser's condition has much improved since last note, she is now dressed every day & goes out on the terrace

the takes her
& reading & in
of chloral take
has been on
2. I. 83. His patient
has stopped
& reading & k
poor, she ca
month, whe
H, the pet
& her man
lapsed. He
10. I. 83. No co
15. I. 83. Has co
since her
31. I. 83. No cha
in two on
20. II. 83. This p
stationary.
It is imposse
He will now
She does a l
to have no
difficult to
was visited
would not lo
Her bodily
29. II. 83. Is menstr
14. III. 83. No imp
voluntarily
administrate
violent, stru
Is menstrua
She sleeps
29. IV. 83. No cha
15. I. 1884. L
her food, b
Ordered C
31. I. 84. Two
2 $\frac{1}{2}$ grains

She takes her food voluntarily & employs herself working & reading & is in a fair way to Convalescence. The amt. of Chloral taken at night is reduced to gr x x & the Morphine has been omitted.

2. X. 83. This patient has improved to a certain point but there she has stopped. She takes her food well, employs herself working & reading & keeps herself tidy & neat but her memory is very poor, she cannot tell the day of the week, the name of the month, whether she was out in the grounds or not yesterday &c, she gets rather excited if she reads for any length of time & her manner is childish & expression of countenance puzzled & confused. Her bodily health is very good & she sleeps naturally.

10. X. 83. No change.

15. X. 83. Has commenced menstruating today, the first time since her Confinement.

31. X. 83. No change. Weight = $8^{\text{st}} 9^{\text{lbs}}$, a gain of 16^{lbs} in two months.

20. XI. 83. This patient's condition still appears to be stationary. She is quiet, & has been so for a long time. It is impossible to draw her into conversation, but she will now & then answer questions in monosyllables. She does a little needlework, but does not read; seems to have no interest in anything she does; it is often difficult to persuade her to go out for a walk. She was visited by her husband 3 or 4 days ago, but she would not look at him, nor did she say a single word. Her bodily health is good.

29. XI. 83. Is menstruating regularly, at intervals of about 23 days.

14. XII. 83. No improvement. Will not take any food voluntarily, and often offers much resistance to its administration; rarely does any work: is occasionally violent, striking the nurse who dresses or feeds her. Is menstruating, after only a fortnight's interval. She sleeps well, & without draughts.

29. XII. 83. No change.

15. I. 1884. Scarcely any change. Will now & then take her food, but usually has to be fed by hand. Ordered Citrate of Caffein, 2 grains three times a day.

31. I. 84. Mrs Palliser continues to take Citrate of Caffein, $2\frac{1}{2}$ grains three times a day. Since she has been

Emilie T. Galliser

taking it she has been decidedly brighter and less apathetic, smiling & talking much more than before. She also takes her food better, not requiring so frequently to be fed by hand. On the 23rd inst. she was visited by her husband, but would not speak to him; she said afterwards she did not know him.

15. II. 84. Is still rather brighter, & talks & takes more notice of things. Caffein Citrate continued. She was visited by her husband today; she shook hands, & smiled, but would not speak.

8. III. 84. Is still taking the mixture of Caffein Citrate. She is decidedly improving, but progress is slow. She was recently visited by her mother & husband, & baby: she would not talk, but smiled, & seemed very pleased to see the baby. She employs herself with sewing, & takes daily outdoor Exercise. Is in very good bodily health.

18. III. 84. Citrate of Caffein discontinued.

7. IV. 84. Slowly improving. When lately visited by her husband she ~~talked~~ spoke a few words to him, & she has written him three or four letters, which were sensible & coherent, though rather childish. She frequently talks to her nurse & to others, but does not carry on a sustained conversation. She attends the entertainments, & has joined in dancing.

26. IV. 84. Continues to improve gradually. When her husband last came to see her she conversed more than before, and said she would like to go home with him soon.

6. V. 84. Is still improving. Has been moved from the 4th gallery to the Centre. She converses more readily, employs herself more with sewing, &c, & is altogether much brighter.

26. V. 84. Has improved considerably during the last three weeks. She talks now without any reluctance or hesitation, & not, as formerly, only in monosyllables. She expresses a wish to see her husband, & hopes soon to be sent home. She

large Croquet, &
Country walks.
at first about
she declined to
she had no
health is good
was pale, had
17. II. 84. Visited
she manifested
with him, co
natural man
difficultly in
he over-talked
show what
is a deficiency
approach ver
she conveys the
erotic.
some loss
mixture of
9. II. 84. Appetite
14. II. 84. Patient has
month's trial. Go
5. III. 84. Has gone on
21. III. 84. Since last note

On April 25

E. J. Palliser

plays Croquet &c, with the other ladies, & goes for Country-walks. She displays much more regard than at first about her personal appearance, attire, &c. she declined to go to Church the other day because "she had no dress good enough". Her bodily health is good: her face, which for a long time was pale, has now quite a high colour.

7. VII. 84. Visited by her husband a day or two ago; she manifested much pleasure, went for a drive with him, conversed readily & sensibly, & in a natural manner. So far from there being now any difficulty in getting her to speak, she is inclined to be over-talkative; & the result of this has been to show what was not particularly evident before, viz. a deficiency in refinement, which sometimes approaches very near to vulgarity. At times she conveys the impression of being decidedly erotic. She has complained lately of some loss of appetite, & has been ordered a mixture of nitro-hydrochloric acid & gentian.

9. VII. 84. Appetite improved.

19. VII. 84 Patient has gone on satisfactorily since last note & to-day has left for one month's trial. Gone to Bridlington, with a nurse.

8. VII. 84 Has gone on, on the whole, satisfactorily since leaving but shows decided erotic tendencies

31. VII. 84 Since last note progress has been favourable and she is due

Discharged

Recovered

31. VII. 1884

On April 25th 1885 she was confined of a daughter.

1501

William Craggs

Admitted July 26th 1883

Not connected with the Society of Friends.

Male. Age 30 years (?). Single. lately bank clerk.

Previous place of abode - Stockton

Birthplace

State on Admission.

He talks quietly & composedly, and at first there was nothing in his conversation indicative of insanity. After a while, however, he said that he had been getting out of sorts for 12 months & more, that "ammonia-balls" had been given to him, and that by some means or other most of his blood had been sucked out of him. He was unable to say what he meant by 'ammonia-balls'.

He says he recognizes me, & is sure he knew

me when living -
Says that he has
but worse for
he denies that
any way.
he heard "voc
now; he could
recollect what
was usually a
His memory
conversation is
of countenance
insanity.

Rather below
Forehead slight
Expression, n
hair & nose
Eyes blue, gray
reaction none
Pulse 80,
no bruit; 1
attacks of p

Progress.

28. VII. 83. v
sleeps well,
not seem much
way; reads the
tells me that
whom he knows
Retreat.
31. VII. 83. No

me when living in London (which is a delusion).

Says that he has been out of health for many months, but worse for a few days before admission; but he denies that he was troublesome or violent in any way. He admits that during his illness he has heard "voices", but says they have quite ceased now; he could not recognize the voices, & cannot recollect what was said to him, but says it was usually a great noise like that of a crowd.

His memory is obviously impaired, and his conversation is often incoherent. His expression of countenance also is clearly indicative of insanity.

Rather below the average height. Weight =
Forehead slightly ~~receding~~ receding, rather low.
Expression, heavy & rather stupid. Light
Hair & moustache (latter coarse & heavy).
Eyes blue grey. Pupils somewhat dilated; equal;
reaction normal. Complexion pale & muddy.

Pulse 80, rather weak. Heart's action feeble;
no bruit; 1st sound short & sharp. Has frequent
attacks of palpitation.

Progress.

28. VII. 83. Has been quite quiet since admission; sleeps well, & takes a fair quantity of food. Does not seem much inclined to employ himself in any way; reads the papers, & walks in the grounds. He tells me that he has seen a great many ladies whom he knows looking out of the windows of the Retreat.

31. VII. 83. No change.

10. VIII. 83. Mr. Craggs continues in the same state, he has hallucination of hearing & has the delusion that there are a lot of ladies in the roof of the lodge. He complains of feeling weak & says his blood has been poisoned by electricity.
15. VIII. 83. This patient continues quiet & easily managed & in fair bodily health.
21. VIII. 83. The hallucinations of hearing have become somewhat more intelligible to him & he kneels down, goes out of the room, gets up & walks about or sits down in obedience to the commands of the voices given to him.
21. IX. 83. Remains in the above condition, he has been placed on the other side of the screen as a precautionary measure.
10. X. 83. No change of importance. Is quiet; scarcely ever employs himself, but now & then plays a game of billiards.
22. X. 83. No change.
31. X. 83. Is not taking his food well. Ordered Ferri et Quin. Atrab. gr. v ter die. He told me yesterday that he had had "syphilis plantée" in him since he came here.
20. XI. 83. Appetite rather improved. His mental condition is unaltered. He has auditory delusions, hearing "voices" of the Queen & the Duke of Edinburgh giving him orders, which 'voices' he answers.
29. XI. 83. No change.
14. XII. 83. No improvement. Auditory delusions marked.
26. XII. 83. Quinine & Iron mixture stopped. Ordered the following pills 1/2.
- | | | |
|---|-----------------|---------|
| { | Acid. Arsenios. | gr. 36. |
| { | Ferri Redact. | gr. i |
| { | Sacch. Alb. | gr. i |
- Q. 40. gr. pil. t.d.s. post cibos.
- His mental condition is unaltered.
5. I. 1884. No change of importance. Auditory hallucinations still present.
16. I. 84. Still unchanged, except that he has begun employing himself more, with some woolwork. Pills continued.
31. I. 84. No change.
15. II. 84. Still hears voices talking to him and giving him various instructions; he usually

gets up two or three times in the room, in however is seen his seat. He is surrounded with woolwork taking the pills appetite fairly improved. No improvement. There is no condition since indolent, & unless under remain unchange by night. obedience to the following Mr. Craggs & "Dear Father" As I thought I would be very well get away from get the peace of mind it will I am informed the Lunatics one, you had x x x x x World. I made good get a prepossession with

I.T. 84. No change. Orders There is

Q. VI. 84. Is takes his change:

gets up two or three times during dinner to leave the room, in obedience to these 'voices'; a word however is sufficient to induce him to resume his seat. He is very indolent; walks about the grounds with an attendant, & employs himself with wool-work fairly well. ~~He~~ He is still taking the pills ordered on 26. XII. 83.
Appetite fairly good.

18. III. 84. No improvement. Pills discontinued.

7. IV. 84. There is little if any change in this patient's condition since his admission. He is still indolent, & unable to do any work steadily unless under supervision. The auditory hallucinations remain unchanged. He is quiet, both by day & by night. He often falls on his knees, in obedience to the 'voices' which he hears.

17. IV. 84. The following is a copy of a letter written by W. Craigs today
"Dear Father

As it is sometime since I wrote to you, I thought I would drop you a line or two. I have not been very well of late, could you help me in trying to get away from here for a change, or if necessary, get the necessary authority to send a substitute. In my opinion it will take all my time to get well again. I am informed that you require half a reprieve from the Quakers, if there is no likelihood of your getting one, you had better try & get John as a substitute.
x x x Fornication the Worst thing in the World. I won a challenge, three games of chess, if made good would I have not the least doubt, get a reprieve for you and myself.

With kind regards - Your affection son
W. Craigs.

6. V. 84. No change.

13. V. 84. Ordered Codliver Oil - 3ij twice a day.

There is no change in his mental condition.

9. VI. 84. Is a little improved in bodily health; takes his food fairly well. No mental change: the 'voices' still speak to him,

William Craggs

and give him various directions, such as to kneel down, to leave the room, &c.

He is quiet & easily managed. Employs himself with woolwork, chess, &c; talks but little. He calls his attendant "Sergeant" Smith. Codliver oil continued.

5 VII '84. Remains as above described except that the hallucinations of hearing probably do not trouble him so much.

13. VIII '84. Hallucinations of hearing & delusions previously noted exist still without alteration and apathetic state is in no way relieved. Is still having cod liver oil but physical health is not improved: complexion bears some resemblance to that of a person who has taken silver for some time.

11. IX '84. Craggs' condition remains almost as previously reported. Has given a little more trouble with food lately "the voices" telling him to leave the table & go out of the room: never in the least prompted to acts of violence or self injury by these hallucinations.

27. X. 84. Remains in the condition previously described.

5. XI. 84. Cod-liver oil stopped for the present.

27. XII. 84. Has rather fallen off in bodily health.

Ordered A. Morrhu's 3 IX
Syrup. Ferri Phosph. Co. 3 iij
m. 3 fs bis in die s.

Mental condition unchanged.

30. I. 1885. Bodily health slightly improved. Often rather troublesome with his food, requiring much pressure before he will take enough. The auditory hallucinations continue, but he does not pay quite so much attention to them; it is rarely that he gets off his chair & kneels down now. Employs himself with woolwork, playing chess, &c; Very rarely reads; occasionally writes a letter. Mixture continued.

28. II. 85. No mental change. Still gives trouble with his food. Had good nights.

May 26th 1885. Remains much the same. Will answer question but will not enter into conversation - does not complain of hearing voices so as much as he did. He is taking his food rather better -

July 27th 1885. In change
Oct 6th 1885. Remains
1885. Spoken to
when at
employ.
health.
No change.
In Craggs
quiet kind
does much
achieved
great deal
appetite is good
his food a
regular & his
workwork &
he is become
Has asked
apparently
otherwise
In Craggs
has almost
progress in
by staying
Still
on line
every two
March 20 -

July 27th
1885.

No change in any respect since last entry. His general health is fairly good.

Oct. 6th
1885

Remains much the same - answers when spoken to but will not converse. Looks about him when addressed in a careful manner. Seldom employs himself in any way. Is in good bodily health.

Nov 24th
1886

No change.

Feb 27th

Mr Craggs remains more or less in the same condition. He is very quiet & inoffensive & never excited. He still hears voices but not so much as formerly & does not obey them to such an extent as he used to. He now voluntarily speaks or converses & requires a great deal of pressure to make him answer questions. His appetite is good but he requires to be pressed to make him eat his food as he thinks he has no money to pay for it. Bowels are regular & habits clean. Plays billiards & employs himself doing woodwork & helps to keep his room tidy. Takes exercise every day. He is becoming quietly demented.

May 31st

Has asked ^{for} his violin & plays on it every day but apparently can't remember any tunes he formerly knew. Otherwise he shows no change in his mental state.

Aug 10th

Mr Craggs remains the same. He plays his violin a little but has almost forgotten everything he once knew & makes no progress with it. Bodily health good & he has been benefited by staying at Scarborough for 3 weeks.

Oct 29.

Still the same quiet & inoffensive. plays on his violin but apparently has forgotten every tune except "God Save the Queen".

November 20.

was this day discharged & transferred to. Relieved

Elizabeth Watson (from page 222)

9. VI. 84. Has had a whitlow on the left index-finger, which is now entirely healed. Her mental condition is unchanged; she needs much attention, else she runs about the gallery, & tries to leave when the door is opened. She is sometimes rather excited, & tries to strike. Is taking her food well. Rarely employs herself in any way.

19. VII '84. The chloral draught, which Patient has now been taking for some time, is to-day discontinued. She sleeps well. She is still troublesome, wandering about the Gallery looking as she says, looking for God, whom she expects is there. She fails entirely to appreciate that this statement is absurd and she also shows some defect of memory for recent events. Bodily health is still unsatisfactory. Ordered 3i doses of Sarsaparilla three times a day.

12. VIII '84. A short time ago Mrs Watson had a syncope attack, not however dangerous in character. She takes food well but continues feeble. There is no mental change.

11. IX '84. Has been taking 3i doses of tincture of hyoscyamus at night & under it sleep is very fairly well obtained. Excitement, manifested by rushing about the room, has ceased for some days. In feeble bodily health.

19. IX '84. Is now suffering from bronchitis and this plus rushing excitement has rendered Patient very feeble. Great difficulty is experienced in keeping her in bed, as she thinks it is on fire. Ordered a mixture containing specac. carbonate of ammonia & digitalis. Is taking 3iii brandy daily.

27. X. 84. Is rather stronger, but still remains in bed. Sometimes gives trouble with her food, & has to be fed by hand. She becomes much excited when people enter her room, wanting them to take her into their "dear tender loving arms, to all eternity." She is decidedly erotic.

16. XI. 84. Remains in about the same condition. When either of the medical officers enters her room she starts up in bed excitedly & says he has come for her; & she then proceeds to sing over & over the following doggerel - "My dear Frichivaree*
How can I live without thee?
O take me into thy tender, into thy gentle, into thy gentle
tender, into thy loving, into thy ever gentle tender loving arms,
To all eternity." * Word of unknown significance

(to page 371)

Anne
Admitted
Not connected with
Female, aged 50
Antiquarian -
Various pieces of art

History - nothing worth
a character due
a boarding school
children, the eldest
still alive.

This is a Second

45 years of age

is supposed to have

children in Sear

There is said to be

extreme depression

she thinks she

interest in her

writing her to

feelings of sorrow

She attempted

liquor ammonia

a precarious

& stills represent

She has never

dangerous to at

god.

Not an admission.

Physical - S

& companions,

See & direct

well.

1502.

Anne Rutherford

Admitted July 31st 1893

Not connected with the Society of Friends

Female, Aged 50 years, married, wife of an Estate agent

Birthplace -

Previous place of abode - The Old Hall, Kirkstatham, Redcar

History - Nothing worthy of note was observable with regard to her disposition or character during her youth, she received a good education at a boarding school, she married at the age of 23 & has had 8 children, the eldest is aged 28 & the youngest 11 years & all are still alive.

This is a Second attack (the former one took place when she was 29 years of age & from it she seems to have completely recovered). It is supposed to have been caused by anxiety with regard to one of her children in Scarlet Fever & has lasted 5 months.

There is said to be no hereditary tendency to Insanity.

Extreme depression of spirits was the first observable symptom & now she thinks she will never get better & says that she has lost all interest in her children & husband & home, that it is no use sending her to an asylum as nothing will prevent or cure the feelings of sorrow & remorse under which she is labouring.

She attempted some short time ago to commit suicide by taking liquor ammonia upon which her health was for several days in a precarious state, about a month ago she made another attempt & still expresses her fears that she will again try to destroy herself.

She has never had fits, her habits are cleanly & decorous, she is not dangerous to others, she takes her food well, her appetite is fairly good.

State on Admission. -

Physical - She is a tall, strong well formed woman with reddish hair & complexion, irides blue - pupils normal - expression somewhat sad & dejected. Bodily health fairly good, complains of not sleeping well.

Her Mental Condition is one of depression, she is restless & unable to settle herself to any work or reading & has an evident inclination to tears. She is full of sorrow & remorse for the attempts she has made on her life but fears that she will again repeat them unless prevented. She thinks she has lost all love for her children & interest in her husband & home affairs.

August 1st 83. Mrs Rutherford passed a sleepless night & to-day is rather restless & anxious & depressed about herself & her position. She takes her food fairly well & has been twice out for exercise on the terrace.

4th 83. In the same state, ordered Chloral Hydrate 12xxx, dig Morphia 1/2 gr 3p. Aque ad 3iss, to be taken every night at bed time.

16th 83. The above draught gives Mrs Rutherford a good night's rest & consequently she is somewhat improved & can apply herself fairly well to needlework, reading &c.

Being to an informality in one of the Medical certificates she was to-day discharged "improved" & readmitted on fresh certificates.

No ~~1503~~ 1503 Anne Rutherford
(He-) admitted August 7th 1883.

8. 8. 83. This patient is much improved since her admission, she now employs herself all day in working reading & taking exercise on the terrace, she sleeps well at night with the aid of the above mentioned draught & her delusions with respect to her family & household are disappearing.

15. VIII. 83. Remains in an improved condition.

21. VIII. 83. Still going on satisfactorily.

29. IX. 83. Remains in an improved state.

10. X. 83. Mrs Rutherford is considerably improved since admission; she is still, however, more or less sad & depressed, though often able to talk quite cheerfully. Employs herself with sewing, reading, &c; goes to church. Her appetite is good; but she does not sleep well, even with the aid of chloral draughts.

22. X. 83. Remains
29. X. 83. She
slept much
the night: draught
no change of
is still more
now & then
floody as we
& takes daily
impulses affe
By her husband
discharged for
apprehensive
was still
to any hydro
wishing to
decided to
Dr

Robert should be
his Commissioner
has refused to
be made known.
that my poor ch
12. 12. 83. Matters still
on definite act
on the subject
24. X. 84. Mrs
discharged

Anne Rutherford

22.X.83. Remains as described in last note.

29.X.83. During the last week Mrs Rutherford has slept much better, 15 min of laudanum being added to the night draught of chloral (20 grains). There has been no change of importance in her mental condition; there is still more or less sadness & depression persistent; now & then she brightens up, but soon becomes as gloomy as ever again. She works industriously, & takes daily walks. Her suicidal ideas & impulses appear to have left her.

By her husband's desire she has been this day discharged 'relieved'. She was very anxious and apprehensive at the thought of going home, but was still more averse to going into lodgings or to any hydropathic institution. So that her husband, wishing to give her a trial away from the Retreat, decided to take her home.

Discharged 'Relieved'

29.X.1883.

Mary Charlotte Bayly

from page 240.

Retreat should be consulted, at the same time saying they would enter into consultation with the two Commissioners who had recommended Miss Bayly's trial at home, but the Committee have refused to do anything until the result of the consultation with the visiting Commissioners is made known. Miss Bayly's father in a recent letter says "it must be a decided point that my poor child cannot be tried at home"

12.X.84 Matters still stand as above noted. Miss Bayly is very indignant & annoyed that no definite settlement has been arrived at and occasionally gets excited during conversation on the subject e.g. she, a few evenings ago, turned on her nurse scratched her & bit her finger.

24.X.84. Miss Bayly was this day transferred to Cheale.
Discharged 'Not improved'.

Jane Edwards (from page 327)

11. XII. 83. Mrs Edwards has been very much excited again yesterday & today; has struggled to get out of bed to the window, & has been noisy. Is giving much trouble with her food. She thinks that we wish to poison her, and keeps calling out 'Lord save me!' 'Lord deliver me!' 'Lord have mercy on me!'. Her face is much flushed. P= 110. Tongue moist, very clean & red. Bowels regular.
14. XII. 83. The condition of excitement still continues, and even intensifies. Mrs Edwards takes a fair quantity of food through the night, but very little by day; sleeps on an average 4 or 5 hours. Is still under the delusion that her husband & nephew are in great distress & need, & that we are keeping them outside the house & so preventing them from getting food. Within 10 minutes of her seeing her husband and nephew her delusions, which had ^{been} temporarily out of sight during the visit, returned in full force.
16. XII. 83. Fed this evening by the nasal tube. There is no improvement in her condition.
17. XII. 83. Fed once today by the nasal tube.
22. XII. 83. Mrs Edwards is still much excited, and restless & noisy at night: she has occasional remissions, in which for a short time she sits quietly and talks with some degree of calmness. Usually very troublesome with her food.
29. XII. 83. Has been fed by means of the nasal tube, twice yesterday & twice today. Has slept rather better for some ^{in nights} past. In other respects unimproved.
5. I. 1884. The administration of food by the nasal tube has been continued twice daily since last note. Mrs Edwards' bodily condition is somewhat improved; her muscular strength is remarkable. She takes 20 gr. of chloral at night, & sleeps 5 or 6 hours on an average. There is no mental improvement; she is as noisy & excited as ever, and the delusions previously alluded to persist.

11. I. 1884. No im-
provement in
her mental state.
12. I. 84. Mrs Edwards
on the 12th.
14. I. 84. Has been
she has taken
16. I. 84. It has
four times
taking her
no other
18. I. 84. Has not
in a condition
he is taking a
much patient
she still thin
ill-treated or
on them & on
abuse her
5 hours, a
19. I. 84. No im-
20. I. 84. Still
so well. Of
she is constan
& two others
1/2 grain ter
get her
in hourly c
nephews, or
22. I. 84. Patient remains
believing that they
is as she

Jane Edwards.

11. I. 1884. No improvement. Still fed twice every day by nasal tube. Has a fair amount of sleep every night; chloral continued.

16. I. 84. Mrs Edwards was fed twice by the nasal tube on the 12th. On the 13th she took her food well, & also on the 14th & 15th. Today it was necessary to feed her at 10 a.m. by the tube, but she has taken a good quantity of food since. It is very troublesome to feed her, on account of her strenuous resistance, & great strength. Her delusions are unchanged.

20. I. 84. Has been fed each day, until today, when she has taken a fair quantity of food.

26. I. 84. It has been necessary to feed Mrs Edwards four times since the 20th; but she is now taking her food better. There is however no other improvement.

1. II. 84. Has not been fed again by the tube. She is still in a condition of excitement, which is often great. She is taking a fair quantity of food, but only after much patient pressing. Her delusions are unaltered; she still thinks her husband & nephews are being ill-treated or killed, & that we have vile & cruel designs on them & on her. The sight of them does not disabuse her of these ideas. Sleeps on an average 5 hours, after taking 20 grs. of chloral.

7. II. 84. No improvement.

15. II. 84. Still much excited, & not taking her food so well. Often strikes or kicks her nurses severely; she is constantly watched by two nurses by day, & two others by night. Ordered hypodermic, $\frac{1}{32}$ grain per die. It is scarcely possible to get her to converse quietly, as she persists in noisily charging us with murdering her husband & nephews, or in poisoning & abusing her nurses.

22. II. Dr. Patient remains in a state of melancholic frenzy: is very violent to the nurses, believing that they are wearing her clothes. At times has a short period of calm, but even then is so alarmed by her delusions that she will not converse. Usually sleeps about 6

Dane Edwards

knows sleep at night. Takes a fair amount of food. Tongue continues moist; bowels regular. Hyoscyamine is temporarily discontinued today: it has not lessened her excitement, and she struggles against taking each dose. Chloral draught continued.

1. III. 84. Twice since the date of last report a 25 grain dose of chloral with $\frac{1}{4}$ grain of morphia has been given in the afternoon, but with no marked effect. Patient yesterday was transferred to No 4 gallery. So far she has been rather quieter while there. On the 28th ult. she broke a large pane of plate glass in trying to escape from her room in Dane villa. Still believes that her relations are being murdered, &c.

8. III. 84. Has so far been a little quieter in the 4th gallery, but her delusions are unchanged, & she is often very much excited.

18. III. 84. Is again more excited, & very noisy; is often violent to her nurses. Still under the delusion that her husband & nephew are murdered, that we have stolen their property, &c. She sleeps fairly well, the chloral draughts being continued. Takes her food better than before, & does not require feeding by hand.

28. III. 84. No improvement. Has had some diarrhoea once or twice lately, which has easily been checked by simple medicine & dieting. Her delusions persist; she believes that her husband is somewhere in the Retreat, but that we prevent him from coming to see her.

7. IV. 84. Still very much excited. Is taking 25 grains of chloral & $\frac{1}{4}$ grain of morphia at bedtime, & the same at mid-day. She usually sleeps about 6 hours. Diarrhoea has not occurred lately. She is taken into the garden on fine days; but it is necessary, in consequence of her struggles, to carry her out & in, & she raves noisily all the time.

21. IV. 84. Is rather better at night; has been taking 40 drops of laudanum & 20 grains of chloral every night during the last week. No other improvement.

28. IV. 84. Mrs Edwards was this day transferred to the North Riding Asylum, Clifton, chiefly for financial reasons.

Discharged - Not improved

6. V. 84. No
10. V. 84. No

9. VI. 84. In
this three
month, she
hysterical
noisy, &
quiet, but
her time
crosses a
illegible
very well
stopped
following-

Chloral

5. VII. 84. Was shown
"never happy"

15. VII. 84. Was shown
the above mis

11. IX. 84. Was shown
able to do this

often occurs "in

12. I. 84. So
day. Becas

on account

24. I. 84. Has
Today she

fed twice

27. I. 84. Has
24th by the

troublesome
have a nu
She often

Fanny C. Shackleton (from page 152).

6. V. 84. No change of importance.

10. V. 84. Ordered. $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Tr. Gent. Co. } 3 \text{ vi} \\ \text{Tr. Nuc. Vom. } 3 \text{ ij} \\ \text{Aq. ad } 3 \text{ xij} \text{ m. } 3 \text{ f t. d. s.} \end{array} \right.$

9. VI. 84. There is little if any change in Miss Shackleton's condition. During the last month she has had two or three outbursts of hysterical excitement, in which she was very noisy, & sometimes violent. She is usually quiet, listless, & depressed; spends most of her time in writing pencil-notes, which she crosses over & over till they are almost illegible. She does not take her food very well. Mixture ordered on 10. V. 84 is stopped, & replaced yesterday by the following - $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{N. Ferri Perchlor. } 3 \text{ f} \\ \text{Pth. Chloric. } 3 \text{ ij} \\ \text{Glycerin. } 3 \text{ f} \\ \text{Aq. ad } 3 \text{ xij} \text{ m. } 3 \text{ f t. d. s.} \end{array} \right.$

Chloral draughts discontinued.

5. VII '84 Has shown no excitement lately being quiet, retiring & depressed saying she is now "never happy". Appetite has improved & the above mixture is discontinued.

15. VIII '84 Miss Shackleton's condition mental or physical is in no way improved. The above mixture does not produce any improvement in the anaemia.

11. IX '84 Thinks that the people here try to exert an influence in making her disbelieve in the Bible & its doctrines. Writes numerous letters to her friends; in these some such phrase as this often occurs "Oh pray that we may be restored to our home happiness".

12. X. 84. Is more restless at night, & troublesome by day. Occasionally refuses her food. Is much distressed on account of Miss Bayly's detention here.

24. X. 84. Has been restless & often noisy at night. Today she absolutely refused her food, & has been fed twice by the nasal tube.

27. X. 84. Has been fed three times a day since the 24th by the nasal tube. She is very restless and troublesome by night, so that it is necessary to have a nurse sitting up in special charge of her. She often strikes those who come near her. (to page 379)

Edward Harrison

Admitted 7th of August 1883.

Connected with the Society of Friends

Male, aged 53 years, widower, no occupation

Birthplace - Chapel Allerton

Previous place of abode - Chapel Allerton.

History - This is the 2nd attack, the former took place about 3 years ago, the cause of this attack is put down to "Excessive use of drink". He was always a strong & vigorous man, but fond of company & drink, his education was rather neglected & he was not brought up to any occupation. He married at the age of 28 years, ~~there were~~ his wife has since died, they never had any children. The previous attack was brought on by the same cause as induced this one, it lasted 7 or 8 weeks & for it he was under care & treatment in the Wakefield Co. Asylum, his recovery is said to have been complete as he is said to have been fairly well & to have been dependent upon. The first decided symptoms of dementia were aimless wandering about, incoherent talking & ignorance of his whereabouts, this began about a fortnight ago.

His habits as regards cleanliness &c are good, he is not suicidal & has never had fits, his bodily health is fair, there are no lesions on his person.

State on Admission

Mental - He is in a condition of dementia, his memory is very weak, he does not know where he is, he thinks that he has offended some one & that complaints have been laid against him & that he is on this account much frightened & put out, ^{with this exception} he does not seem to have any particular delusion, he is quiet & easily contented & says "he was never better in his life".

Bodily - He is a stoutish strong looking man, about 5ft 8in in height, his hair is grey, eyes - very pupils-responsive to action of light, equal(?), expression rather vacant & childish. Thoracic & Abdominal viscera healthy, Appetite good, bowels regular, sleeps well & is easily managed.

8. Aug. 83. Dr. Harrison
 13. Aug. 83. Dr. Harrison
 21. VIII. 83. Dr. Harrison
 1. IX. 83. No change
 1. X. 83. This patient
 very bad
 10. X. 83. Remains
 31. X. 83. Continues
 he was better
 20. XI. 83. No change
 14. XII. 83. Is g
 but usually
 5. I. 1884. No
 & quarrels
 26. I. 84. No c
 15. II. 84. Still
 & excitement
 patients; he
 He is cont
 Work of the
 15. III. 84. No
 7. IV. 84. He
 He is prom
 manner of
 himself
 reading.
 6. V. 84. Re
 above

8. vii. 83 Mr. Harrison has passed a most night & says he is very comfortable & "Thank God he was never better in his life". He employs himself sweeping & cleaning up the court yard & tidying the falling. he says he will do anything to make himself useful so long as he is not asked to clean windows, that he always feels giddy on a ladder since he fell off a bus some years ago.

13. vii. 83. Mr. Harrison remains in the same state as on admission, eats well, sleeps well, employs himself in cleaning the gallery & court yard & says he was never better in his life.

21. viii. 83. Mr. Harrison remains as above described.

1. ix. 83. No change.

1. x. 83. This patient continues in the same state. His memory is very bad almost gone & he sometimes gets excited if asked to do anything he hasn't a mind to. His bodily health is good.

10. x. 83. Remains in about the same condition.

31. x. 83. Continues to be free from excitement; always says he 'was never better in his life'. His memory is better than when he was admitted.

20. xi. 83. No change.

14. xii. 83. Is quiet and good tempered as a rule, but usually rather childish & demented in manner. Bodily health good.

5. I. 1884. No change. Is occasionally rather irritable & quarrelsome, & requires checking.

26. I. 84. No change.

15. II. 84. Still shows some indications of irritability & excitement sometimes, quarrelling with other patients; but usually he is quiet & easily managed. He is contented & cheerful, & helps in the domestic work of the gallery. Bodily health good.

15. III. 84. No change.

7. IV. 84. This patient's condition is unchanged. He is usually quiet & contented; childish in manner & conversation, & rarely employs himself except in outdoor exercise, & sometimes reading. His bodily health is very good.

6. V. 84. Remains in the condition described above.

Edward Harrison

9. VI. 84. Little if any change. Is now & then rather awkward & quarrelsome, but on the whole is quiet & easy to manage. Helps a little in the gallery work. Is childish in manner; talks about very trivial things in a confidential way, & with an air of importance. Bodily health very good.

5. VII. '84 Mr. Harrison continues in his usual state, he is unappreciative of his surroundings fails much in regard to the memory of dates being unable to say how long he has been here, &c and requires much directing in circumstances to which he is not accustomed.

12. VIII. '84 Mr. Harrison occasionally attends a flower show &c in York taking some interest in there but no change, of noteworthy importance, has occurred.

11. IX. '84 No change.

27. X. 84. No change. Is now & then irritable and quarrelsome, but as a rule he is quiet and tractable. His memory is decidedly impaired.

27. XII. 84. No change.

30. I. 1885. Remains in the same condition. Is usually quiet & cheerful, & inoffensive, but is occasionally irritable & quarrelsome. Considerably demented. Bodily health very good.

28. II. 85. No change.

May 26th No fresh feature to record. Is ^{as a rule} always very quiet and inoffensive and employs himself occasionally in various ways. Bodily health good.

July 27th Remains much as usual. Is somewhat faith minded 1885 but is always very quiet and well conducted. Is in good bodily health.

Oct. 9th Continues quiet and inoffensive. There is no new 1885 feature to report. His general health continues good.

Nov 24th No change.

1886

Feb 3rd Mr. Harrison state remains much as usual. He works about the galleries occasionally. Bodily health good. His memory is very bad. He does not know what year, month or day it is, does not know how long he is here & says wife died since admission. Says he never felt better in all his life when asked how he is. His conduct is very orderly.

May 26th 1886
Aug 19th

Oct 29th
June
Nov

Dec 1st
Feb 8 (1887)

April 20th
July 20th

Oct 10

June 1886
March 20th
June 1886
Aug 1886
week min
Nov 1886
Feb 20, 1887
March 30th

June 15th 87

- May 26th 1886 Mr Harrison remains as usual & shows no improvement. He is quiet & orderly. Bodily health good.
- Aug 19th I have no change to report in this case. He was at Scarborough for a week & enjoyed himself very much.
- Oct 29. Mr Harrison remains in the same condition quiet & inoffensive his memory is certainly weak but that seems to be all that is the matter with him. orderly & clean in his habits very civil & obliging
- Dec 1. No change.
- Feb 8 (1887). Mr Harrison remains the same he cannot remember our recent events is often disinclined for work except work he likes —
- April 20th No change.
- July 20th This patient remains in the same mental condition he helps the attendants in the house work, and enjoys good bodily health.
- Oct 10 I have no fresh features to note in this patient's case quiet & orderly Bodily health good
- Jan 1 1888 No Change.
- March 20 Nothing fresh to note about this patient
- June 1 No change to report in Mr Harrison's condition
- Aug 1 Mr Harrison still remains in the same state of quiet weak mindedness
- Nov 1. No change.
- Feb 20. 1889. Ditto
- March 30th. Mr Edward Harrison is at present well behaved, cheerful, inoffensive & useful. He is however weak minded & talks in a consequential manner about matters of very small interest. His memory is feeble. In habits however he is very clean & tidy. His physical health is very good. He looks very well, sleeps & eats well.
- June 15th 89.] There is no change either bodily or mentally in Mr. Harrison.

Continued in Case Book XIV.

Mary L. J. Grime (from page 172)

30. I. 1885. Has been very rude & abusive lately, declaring that she is kept in this house for immoral purposes; calls Dr. Baker "Robert Cocker Baker", and the ladies' companion (Miss Felgate) Miss Fothergill-Felgate. She appears to have all the delusions which have been noticed at various times since her admission. Her bodily health is good.

28. II. 85. No improvement: Delusions unchanged. She is very anxious to go to Bellevue.

May 12th No mental change. Retains her delusions. Her bodily health continues good.

July 28th No great feature to report. Still deluded & often abusive. 1885.

Sept. 18th No change. Is occasionally very rude & abusive and states that it is a house of ill-fame. Amuses herself doing needle & fancy work - always sits in the same place in the sitting room apart from the other patients - Her general health is fairly good.

Nov. 23rd No great feature to report. Her mental & bodily condition remains unchanged.

Jan. 25th No change. Is subject still to occasional attacks of excitement when she is very noisy and abusive.

March 11th Remains much as usual. Is very discontented & quarrelsome. Declares that it is no better than a work house. Is occasionally very rude & abusive - generally sits apart from the other patients.

May 20th No change.

Aug. 2nd Keeps much the same. Is frequently very abusive and excited. Her general health continues good.

Nov. 1st No change.

1887
Jan. 5th Remains much the same. Generally sits apart from the other patients and beyond just saying good morning to the nurse seldom speaks to me - always sits with a lot of photographs & an album before her. Her general health is good. See p. 322

~~1504~~

George Woods.

Admitted August 8th 1883.

A Member of the Society of Friends.

Male - aged 37 years. Married. Wholesale provision merchant.

Previous Place of abode - Crowborough, Sussex

Birthplace -

History - This patient was on the above date transferred here from Lichhurst. Where he has been for about six weeks suffering from an attack of mania. On his admission here he was restless, rambling & confused in his conversation, said that he was a king, that he had had syphilis & requires castration & that that operation had been performed in fact denied full of delusions. Before the attack there was much depression of spirits.

There have been previous attacks, one 3 years since characterized by extreme depression of mind, he had another attack about 5 months ago. He is not suicidal, whether dangerous to others not doubtful.

He has not had fits.

There are no bruises on his person.

State on Admission

Physical. - He is a strongly made man of middle height, dark complexion, pale face, high forehead & having a restless, vacant expression of countenance. Sides grey, pupils normal? tongue & hands tremulous. Bowels acting regularly & the various viscera normally & fairly well performing their functions, left ankle oedematous, Bodily health feeble.

There are no bruises on his person.

No albumen in urine which is of normal specific gravity & in

maulity.
 Mental Condition — He is very restless & incoherent changing about from one subject to another & continually talking in a hoarse, puff tone of voice. He says he is King, that he is Prince Albert, that this is the palace, that he is to dine with the Queen to night, that he is going on a visit to the Archbishop of York. All his delusions are of a grandiose nature. He is continually talking apparently not knowing what he is talking about nor does he seem to remember what he says.

9. VIII. 83. Sleeps very badly at night, walking about his room talking to himself occasionally shouting & knocking at his door. He is very dirty in his habits, he takes his food pretty well.

11. VIII. 83. Mr. Woods remains in the same state as when admitted. Continually walking about talking incoherently on all sorts of subjects, he only sleeps about 2 hours in the 24. His habits are very dirty.

16. VII. 83 Remains as noted above. He is not dangerous to others.

23. VII. 83. Remains in the same condition. He is taking a fair quantity of food but still sleeps badly, to day he is rather noisy & shouting.

1. IX. 83. Mr. Woods continues in a noisy incoherent dirty condition. He knows where he is but says the place belongs to him & that he has dismissed Dr. Basore. He sleeps a little better but is still very destructive.

15. IX. 83. His condition is somewhat improved as regards his habits & he sleeps better. He is not taking food so well, thinks it is poisoned.

20. 9. 83. He wrote the following letter. The Lodge, Retreat 20. 9 mo. 83. Respected (Some) Friends, I request to be allowed to attend your committee meeting to be held in the Retreat this Evg. As a member of your committee I claim 'my right' (He was on the Retreat committee some few years back) I request that some friend come for me. Some weeks ago I came up from London where I had been sent in a Railway car with a Detective & I believe I saw the late Guelder & I believe that journey was intended to test me whether I could be seduced or put in a state of libertinism to suit the above so called Prison tests. I have a charge of 'rape' (hers on me when I was under 18) & knew not of it as I was a

"fine man"
 "at liberty"
 "king to be"
 "performed"
 "22. 11. 83. Dr. Woods"
 "disciplined"
 "he now"
 "anything"
 "as he has"
 "16. I. 83. Here"
 "is perhaps R"
 "he says he"
 "has been to"
 "operation"
 "22. I. 83. His"
 "some whin"
 "intention"
 "31. I. 83. Still"
 "he induced"
 "sitting room"
 "villagers"
 "that way"
 "of the very"
 "imaginary"
 "5. I. 83. His"
 "such excite"
 "books & c"
 "a panel"
 "20. I. 83. Has"
 "threatening"
 "his gait is"
 "different to"
 "straight le"
 "incredible"
 "the usual"
 "time he"
 "with a su"
 "long time"
 "He is"

"pure man" my relatives have seemed to have thought themselves
 "at liberty" knowing from their old Bibles that G. Woods wd. be
 'king to take all sorts of medical liberties & to have odd operations
 'performed & I have really only lately come to my proper senses"
 & C & C.

30. 11. 83. Mr. Woods condition is slightly improved & he is more amenable to
 discipline, his delusions & state of incoherency remain the same.
 He now says he wants to go home & that he has never had
 anything the matter with him. He is not taking his food well
 as he thinks it is poisoned.

10. X. 83. There is no change of importance in this case. He
 is perhaps rather quieter, & a little less noisy at night.
 He says he has some children inside him, that this
 has been the case for two or three years, and that
 an operation must be performed to remove the children.

22. X. 83. Has been staying in bed for three days for
 some whim or other; there is no change in his
 condition, physical or mental.

31. X. 83. Still persists in remaining in bed, & cannot
 be induced to get up. Says that when he is in his
 sitting room Nitrogen is poured in through the
 ventilator, & that he is not going to be poisoned in
 that way. Thinks his food is poisoned. He is
 often very noisy, shouting loudly in consequence of
 imaginary annoyances.

5. XI. 83. Has been in his sitting room for 2 or 3 days past.
 Much excited at times, trying to strike, & to throw
 books &c at those who visit him. Has smashed
 a panel of the shutter in his bedroom.

20. XI. 83. Has been frequently excited at intervals lately,
 threatening violence if he is not discharged at once.
 His gait is affected, apparently to a variable extent at
 different times; usually he is unable to walk in a perfectly
 straight line. His speech is also affected, but by a
 considerable effort he is able to repeat with fair articulation
 the usual "street phrases". When asked to put out his
 tongue he does so, & almost immediately draws it back
 with a sudden jerk; he can, however, protrude it for a
 longer time, & then withdraw it slowly.
 He is often very noisy at night.

George Woods

14. XII. 83. No change.

14. XII. 83. Is frequently very noisy, and sometimes threatens to use violence. Still under the delusion that attempts are made to poison him, and that he can hear a number of people shouting outside his window. Takes a fair quantity of food, but thinks it is tampered with. He protrudes his tongue readily, but very soon retracts it with a jerk; he can however draw it back slowly.

5. I. 1884. No Change. Often extremely noisy.

16. I. 84. Is gradually deteriorating. On account of his delusions as to the food being poisoned, it is almost impossible to get him to take enough. He is looking pale & worn. Is often very noisy; last night he broke down most of the woodwork around his window. Delusions unchanged.

20. I. 84. Has been very quiet since last note, and has been in bed two or three days. He has some difficulty in swallowing, & increased difficulty in speaking. Today his legs have been so affected that he could hardly stand, partly thro' weakness, partly on account of diminished controlling power.

23. I. 84. Still remains in bed, but is stronger & able to swallow more easily. Has been quiet.

26. I. 84. Has wet his bed several times; today, for the first time, he passed his feces involuntarily in bed. Is taking his food well.

5. II. 84. Mr Woods still remains in bed. He is quite quiet, takes his food well, and (being got up frequently on to the Commode) he has not been dirty again. He answers questions as to his health, &c, sensibly; still has delusions as to people plotting against him outside the room, putting nitrogen into the air to poison him, &c. He swallows without difficulty.

15. II. 84. Remains in bed, & in about the same condition. Still takes his food well, & does not appear to have any difficulty in swallowing. He is occasionally rather irritable, & complains that

There are people outside his room annoying him or trying to injure him; but he has not been noisy or violent. Urine & faeces passed voluntarily.

22. II. Pt. Patient imagines that he hears persons under his bed: he recognizes the voices of certain of his friends. No other special sense is involved in hallucinatory action. He has come to some delusions - e.g. declares that he has been crowned King of England: he however adds that he was insensible when it was done. His orientation is sluggish, difficult - and much altered: just feeble. Left myocarditis. Is gaining weight.

1. III. Pt. Patient has elevated loudly, in response to his hallucinations, during the last two days: he fancies his wife and other persons are talking to him and hears his answers. Believes that his food is poisoned. Shows disinclination to take his meals.

18. III. 84. No change.

7. IV. 84. There is no important change in this patient's condition. The auditory hallucinations still exist; he hears people talking to him in the verandah outside his room, in the mattress of his bed, behind the ventilator gratings, &c. He also says his body is full of children & of 'heads' which he wishes cut out. He now & then shouts loudly in reply to the 'voices', but is usually quiet. He does not talk much; takes a moderate amount of outdoor exercise. His appetite is fairly good, but he still fancies that poison is being given to him. Is usually quiet at night.

26. IV. 84. Has returned to the condition in which he was three months ago, being more feeble mentally and physically, with some difficulty in swallowing, & diminished control over bladder & rectum, so that he often wets his bed & passes faeces involuntarily.

5. V. 84. Is rather stronger, & able to swallow better.

26. V. 84. Is not so feeble as he was a month ago; takes his food better, & is able to take a little outdoor exercise, though he soon grows tired. He has had no outbreak of noisy excitement lately, but he is at times restless & a little excited, & complains of being annoyed by people outside the window, & in the mattress of his bed. Knee-jerk very much exaggerated.

(to page 369)

N^o 1506

William Henry Clay

Admitted August 14th 1883.

Not Connected with the Society of Friends.

Male - Aged thirty three, Married, Cottonspinner.

Methodist - Previous place of abode - Willow House, Sowerby Bridge.

Birthplace - Warley.

History. This is the first attack & has lasted about 3 months, the cause is attributed to Domestic trouble.

Nothing remarkable was observable during infancy or childhood, he received a good business education & his understanding & affections well cultivated, He married at the age of 22 & has had no children & this has preyed upon his mind & has also weakened his affection for his wife. It was his weekly custom to visit Manchester in the course of his business & on these occasions he used to go with other women, his wife hearing of this left him, he took to drink & has now been for some time in a condition of Delirium.

He has never had fits of any kind, is not suicidal & is stated to be dangerous to others.

The first decided symptoms of mental aberration was want of sleep.

His appetite is very bad, he has been living on Champagne & Port wine for some weeks.

There are no bruises on his person.

The certificates state that he is very violent when opposed, he has evidently frightened his people at home who could do nothing with him.

State on Admission at 10 p.m.

Physical. - He is of the middle height & sparely built, Complexion dark, Hair of head, moustache & whiskers of a dark colour. Forehead large & well formed, eyes bluish grey, pupils normal, tongue & hands tremulous, Thoracic & abdominal viscera fairly well performing their functions, Bodily health weak.

Mental. - He is in a state of suppressed excitement, restlessly wandering about, talking incoherently & although he has been told does not understand where he has been brought to. He takes no notice of what he is told apparently forgetting. He does not appear to have any special delusions & keeps calling out for Champagne. He is not violent but is easily managed.

Given Chloral Hydr. ssxxx , Pot Bromid ssxxx in a glass of stout at bed time.

Leonard

I.B. I. v
Here on the
Stakes &
sometimes with
the explosion
5 or 6
I.B. Has
Entry (or
I.B. It has
a sufficient
hand.
found to be
his inveterate
for of his
an attendant
sitting.
to me
Relays

15. VIII. 83. Supt pretty well after the draught & to-day is not nearly so restless or incoherent, has taken a little food, there does not seem to be any delusion, he is still excitable & wants a friend (Mr. Wood) to be sent for at once. The draught repeated.
16. VIII. 83. Mr. Clay had another good night & has improved in a most wonderful manner, there is no incoherence or restlessness & no delusion & he has been playing billiards & cricket & reading the newspaper all day, he has taken food fairly well. He fully understands his position & feels acutely what he calls the disgrace of having to be placed in an institution of this sort & says that he will never be able to go to Halifax again. ordered 7 min at amon cit 5 x three times daily after food & the draught to be repeated.
18. 8. 83. Mr. Clay's condition continued in the same improved state & he to-day left for Scarborough on leave of absence.
21. VIII. 83. Still at Scarborough & progressing favourably.
1. IX. 83 Discharged Recovered

Leonard W. Shirley (from page 256).

14. X. 83. Is very dirty in his habits, passing his urine & feces on the floor of his room, & smearing himself with them. Strikes & kicks frequently. Has to be fed by hand, sometimes with great difficulty; was fed once yesterday with the oesophageal tube, & once again today. Usually sleeps 5 or 6 hours each night.
22. X. 83. Has been fed once each day since date of last entry (oesophageal tube).
31. X. 83. It has not been requisite to use the feeding-tube again, a sufficient quantity of food having been administered by hand. On the 24th inst. Mr. Shirley's left knee was found to be red & swollen; the cause of this seemed to be his inveterate habit of passing his urine & feces on the floor of his room, & then lying face downwards in it. If an attendant endeavoured to restrain him he resisted furiously, kicking, striking, butting with his head, biting, & spitting. As a last resource, before having recourse to mechanical restraint, it was decided to place relays of 2 or 3 attendants constantly with him,

Leonard W. Shirley.

to keep him as far as possible from stripping himself and smearing himself with filth. Since the 24th inst. this has been carried out, with some success: he still struggles violently, but is on the whole rather quieter than he was a week ago. The redness & swelling of the left knee have diminished.

2. XI. 83. All other means having failed, Dr. Shirley was restrained for 7 hours today by the camisole. He struggled very much, but was restrained much more easily than by attendants alone. Still fed by hand; has taken his food well.

5. XI. 83. Restrained by camisole on Nov. 3rd, 4th, & 5th for 10 hours each day. He struggles very much less, mostly lying quietly on a mattress on his sitting-room floor, & occasionally sitting in a chair. He still tries to kick, & spit. Says he is not treated properly; that the right thing would be to "give him two black eyes" or knock him on the head, & have done with him; that he does not deserve to be treated gently.

9. XI. 83. Has been restrained by the camisole for 10 hours daily since last note (viz. on the 6th, 7th, & 8th Nov.). Today he has been so restrained for 2 hours. He had a slight cough yesterday: & today, on examination, there was found to be pneumonia at the right base. He has refused his food today, having hitherto taken it fairly well for a week; only small quantities have been got into him with the spoon. He has a hematoma on the right ear, and a large abrasion on his forehead, caused by his rubbing his head on the floor. He still struggles violently, so as to exhaust himself.

10. XI. 83. The dulness over the right base is extending; there is no fine crepitation audible, but large râles & moist sounds probably indicative of breaking-down of the lung tissue. He slept but little last night; gives very much trouble with his food, taking a mouthful or two, & then closing his lips

with firmly.
to the bar
not been
II. 83. Dr. Shirley
The le
the right
each be
shilly will
small quantities
Champagne.
others consid
tion seem
with quietly,
trouble on his
wards even
his Hippocra
asionally b
his sleep.
II. 83. He
3-40 this

The p

Mary

10. 10. 83	No
11. 10. 83	less
12. 10. 83	Is
13. 10. 83	to p
14. 10. 83	Is
15. 10. 83	again
16. 10. 83	No
17. 10. 83	Is
18. 10. 83	Is
19. 10. 83	very
20. 10. 83	action
21. 10. 83	a ch
22. 10. 83	Contin
23. 10. 83	ana

& teeth firmly. He still struggles frequently, but not to the same extent as formerly. Camisole has not been used since noon on 9. XI. 83.

12. XI. 83. Mr. Shirley's condition is steadily becoming worse. The left lung is now pneumonic as well as the right, and there is also pleuritic friction over each base. There is still the same difficulty with his food: he takes at intervals small quantities of milk, beef tea, port, and champagne. Has been coughing more today, & suffers considerably when he coughs. His mental condition seems a little clearer; he is able to talk quietly, and says he has brought all his trouble on himself by his conduct in the past. Towards evening he was evidently sinking; the facies Hippocratica ~~being~~ beginning to show itself; occasionally he dozed a little, & rambled in his sleep.

13. XI. 83. He gradually sank and died at 5-40 this morning.

The usual notice was sent to the Coroner &c.

Mary Ann Ferrand from F402.

March 20th 1886 No change - continues rather quiet and less troublesome.

May 20th Is not so well again. Has again commenced to pick the jaw which is all in bones & very restless and noisy at night occasionally requiring a draught. Her appetite is good - no improvement. Continues to pick the jaw &c. Is constantly talking & laughing to herself but is very incoherent and quite unable to answer rationally any questions asked her. Still requires a chloral draught at night time.

Nov. 1st Continues much the same. Is continually laughing and her behaviour generally is most irrational.

See F. 411 C.B. xii

1507

Bernard Hobson

Admitted August 23. 1833

Connected with the Society of Friends, & Unitarian

Male, aged 23 years, single, of no occupation formerly in a Merchant's & Manufacturer's Office

Previous place of abode - Tipton Elms, Sheffield, Yorkshire

History - About a year ago he suffered from an attack of nervous depression, this attack has lasted about four days & has been brought on by 'disappointment in an attachment'. The certificate states that he is very loquacious, that he says he is God, that he is Dictator of France & Director of the Universe that he is going to see Mr. Gladstone to meet him in the control of the affairs of Europe that he is the Greatest of the Greatest &c. &c.

He is not suicidal nor dangerous to others, he has never had fits & there are no bruises on his person.

State on Admission -

He is in a highly excited, restless state, walking about saying that he is God, that he ^{who} formerly was Bernard Hobson no more exists, that his mother is utterly wrong not to believe him & in not supporting him in this idea, that he is quite willing to do anything he is told but that it is quite absurd for God to obey anyone, he takes his food but says he does not require any & that it is quite absurd for God to eat, he was somewhat violent at the Station & refused to come to the Retreat, he is continually talking in this strain & says that to-morrow he will deliver a lecture which will convert the world to his ideas.

Physically - he is a tall slightly made man in feeble bodily health.

hair - reddish - complexion - sandy - thin face - irides - brownish pupils - somewhat dilated, ~~pupils~~ equal, teeth - irregular, tongue - dirty, pulse - weak but regular, 76 per minute.

Thoracic & abdominal viscera normally perform their functions, he is cleanly in his habits.

24. VIII. 83. Mr. Hobson has had a restless night with very little sleep, he has taken a fair quantity of food both last night & this morning. He is now very restless & excited & is busy writing his lecture of which the following is the title: "Bernard I. By the unanimous consent of the entire universe and in spite of his unconceivably beloved God, Emperor of the French, God!!! on Earth, the Invisible Omnipotent God Come in human form to dwell among men. Absolute Dictator of the whole world in Partnership with God absolute Dictator of the entire universe."

25. VIII. 83. Has had a quiet night but did not sleep much, takes food well restless & excited & lecturing as yesterday. Sr XXV pot. Bromid Sr XXV Chloral Hydrate at bed time.

27. VIII. Mr. Hobson sleeps about 4 hours with the help of the draught & is fairly quiet at night in the day time he is as above reported.

29. VIII. 83. Remains as above, takes food fairly well.

1. IX. 83. Mr. Hobson is not taking his food so well & is weaker & more feeble than on admission ordered to be fed every 2 hours.

3. IX. 83. Mr. Hobson still refuses his food & has to be fed by hand every 2 hours, he was sick three times to day & is now very weak & in a very critical condition, it is impossible to make any examination owing to his extreme restlessness, his pulse is about 80.

4. IX. 83. Remains in the same critical condition, had only 2 hours sleep last night being very violent & excited requiring 2 men to keep him in bed. has to be fed by hand & was sick twice to-day.

6. IX. 83. Remains in the state except that the sickness is better, has had a sleepless night, is fed every hour, ordered Hyoscyamine $\text{gr } \frac{1}{4}$ every 4 hours,

7. IX. 83. Mr. Hobson is if anything rather better to-day, complains of dryness of the throat, pupils dilated, has taken food much better & for the most part voluntarily, very violent & excited the beginning of the night quiet afterwards & slept 2 hours. Slept 2 hours during the day, no sickness. fed every hour.

14. IX. 83. Since last note has much improved in bodily health. Mentally he is somewhat less excited but more rambling & incoherent in his talk. He has $\text{gr } \frac{1}{4}$ of Hyoscyamine every night at bed time.

21. IX. 83. Bodily health improved, he is fed every hour & consumes 16 eggs 16 flams of milk & 1 tin of Brand's Essence of Beef daily. The Hyoscyamine is continued with apparent benefit.

28. IX. 83. Remains as noted above sleeps about 6 hours every 2nd night.

1. X. 83. Remains without improvement, he perhaps gets more sleep. He is fed every hour & daily consumes the quantity of food mentioned above.
8. X. 83. No improvement. Is restless, & almost constantly talking in a most incoherent way. He will, however, answer simple questions about his health &c. Still fed every hour. Hyoscyamine $\frac{1}{20}$ grain every night. Is cleanly in his habits.
13. X. 83. Is somewhat improved. Sleeps better on the whole, & is less excited & incoherent. Physically, he is improving, & slowly gaining strength.
17. X. 83. Has been able to sit up today for 6 or 7 hours, & has been quiet, except for frequent incoherent chattering. Took, & enjoyed, a good dinner of fish.
22. X. 83. Sits up every day from 2 p.m. to 8 or 9 p.m.: is on the whole quieter, & seems rather more able to pull himself together & answer a question or two coherently. Takes a good fish dinner every day, & plenty of milk, eggs, & beef tea. Bowels fairly regular. Pulse usually about 64 to 66, fairly full. He still takes $\frac{1}{20}$ gr. of hyoscyamin nightly; sleeps on an average 5 hours.
31. X. 83. No change of importance. Pulse is now about 74. Takes 15 gr. of chloral at night. Hyoscyamin stopped.
5. XI. 83. Is now taking Codliver oil, one teaspoonful twice daily.
20. XI. 83. Is rapidly improving in physical condition, taking his food well. Takes two teaspoonfuls of Codliver oil twice a day. Owing to unseizable weather, he has not yet been able to go out. His mental condition does not improve pari passu with the physical: he is ^{fairly} free from excitement, though occasionally restless & fidgety. His conversation is still incoherent & absurd, though there is some improvement in this respect. He is in the habit of taking some word (or anything said to him) & repeating it over & over, together with any words of similar sound. He does not employ himself, except in walking in the corridors: often goes into the billiard room & watches the play, but does not join in it. He has quiet nights; chloral discontinued a week ago.

XI. 83. Has on the chloral. d. gradually there is a condition restlessly w. able to carry answer que his pulse is inexpressible
 XII. 83. Is sleep
 XII. 83. Is improving in change, but together + c. After a day and about
 XII. 83. With improved; he is no longer which he speaks already very to work; professor coherent he He is ab & sleeps w
 XII. 83. Is so but worried depressed m
 XII. 83. Has a more restless halt before several days an attendant scarcely con letters, reats subjects of what he is
 I. 1884. Is of a visit

14. XII. 83. Has not slept so well lately, & has recommenced the chloral draughts (15 grains). Takes his food very well. Mentally there is not much change: he is still in a condition of mild excitement chiefly shown by restlessly walking about the corridors: he is not able to carry on conversation, but will usually answer questions. Bowels moved regularly.

His pulse is regular, but still rather weak and compressible. Weight - 8st 9^{lb}.

11. XII. 83. Is sleeping much better now.

14. XII. 83. Is resting much better at night, and is improving in bodily health. There is little mental change, but he is rather more able to 'pull himself together' & to answer questions sensibly. Wrote a letter a day or two ago, which was most incoherent and absurd.

22. XII. 83. Within the last week Mr. Hobson has remarkably improved; he is able to talk sensibly & coherently, & is no longer under the influence of the delusions, of which he speaks as 'things that are past'. He is already very anxious to leave, in order to get back to work; thinks now he shall try to become a professor of biology. He has written some coherent letters, chiefly on the subject of his discharge. He is able to walk in the grounds. Eats & sleeps well. Codliver oil still continued.

29. XII. 83. Is still in the improved condition above described, but worries much about leaving, & is somewhat depressed in consequence of his continued detention.

31. XII. 83. Has not been quite so well today, having been more restless & agitated; for some time this morning he knelt before a chair, pulling his hair violently. For several days past he has walked in the country with an attendant; he is unobservant while out, and scarcely converses at all. Writes very many letters, rather disconnected & incoherent, on the subjects of his remaining here, his discharge, and what he is to do after his discharge.

5. I. 1884. Is more cheerful & contented, at the prospect of a visit from his father next week. He was

Bernard Hobson

present at one of the New Year's parties last evening, & seemed to enjoy it considerably, especially the dancing. He takes his food well, & sleeps without draughts.

16. I. 84. Remains in about the same condition. I much dissatisfied at the decision that he is to remain here for a while longer, & seems scarcely able to talk about anything but his detention here, how unjustifiable it is, how he is quite well, but that remaining here will probably make him ill again. His conversation is laboured, and occasionally rather incoherent; some of his letters have been very incoherent. Sleeps well, & takes his food well.

20. I. 84. Restless & uneasy; has been scratching his face & neck, & tearing his toenails to the quick.

31. I. 84. Has somewhat improved since last note: he is less restless & fidgety, and employs himself more with reading &c. He is still, however, far from well; he is best described as "soft"; when talking he moves his head about queerly and his expression is often vacant or silly. His letters home are full of complaints at being kept here, & of prayers to be removed; with occasional denunciation of his parents for their "cruelty", and allegations that he is kept in the Retreat that money may be made out of his detention. Appetite fairly good. He still scratches himself very much, and has made several sores on his face.

6. II. 84. No change of importance. He has a small boil on the right cheek, which is being poulticed.
 Ordered - R { Ext. Quichon. liq. 3vj
 Acid. Nitric. dil. 3ij
 Syrup. Aurant. 3j
 Aq. ad 3xij 3p t. d. s.

Weight = 10st

15. II. 84. No
 & anxious
 he asserts
 will as he
 from well
 fault with
 is still
 18. II. 84. Has
 querulous
 is "cruel"
 19. II. 84. As
 to go and
 improved
 in manner
 his parent
 himself
 the Cornh
 began to
 but said
 20. II. 84. Has
 with a
 21. II. 84. The
 well, but
 22. IV. 84.
 Hkley.

Mar

had 20th ho
 7th
 is
 decl
 May 4th ho
 July 20th ho
 Oct 3rd ho
 Jan 1st 1888 ho

15. II. 84. No mental change. Still fidgety & dissatisfied, & anxious to be off to some employment, for which he asserts he is quite fit. His letters home, as well as his conversation, show that he is still far from well; they are incoherent, & mostly finding fault with his parents for keeping him here. He is still scratching his face very much.
8. III. 84. Has improved since last note: but is still querulous & dissatisfied, & writes home that he is "cruelly treated here", & "detained for profit".
18. III. 84. Arrangements are being made for this patient to go away on trial with a companion. He is improved, but is still supercilious & conceited in manner & conversation, & still complains of his parents' conduct towards him. He employs himself principally in reading old volumes of the Cornhill Magazine: he recently read - or rather began to read - a work on Botany by Asa Gray, but said 'he didn't think much of it'.
29. III. 84. Has gone on 'leave of absence' to Acomb, with a companion.
21. IV. 84. Still at Acomb: seems to be doing fairly well, but is often discontented & very hard to please.
26. IV. 84. Has left Acomb, & gone to the Wells House, Ekeby, with a medical man as companion.

Discharged Recovered 26. IV. 1884.

Mary L. F. Prime from Page 307

- March 20th No change to report concerning this patient.
For day together she will not answer me and is occasionally abusive - Is always very discontented. Declares the institution is no better than a workhouse. Her general health is very good.
- May 4th No change.
- July 20th No change.
- Oct 3rd No fresh feature to report.
- Jan 1st 1888 No change. See C. B. x 14 f 310-

N. 1508

Jane Edwards

Admitted September 10th 1883,

Not connected with the Society of Friends. A Wesleyan

Female, aged 64, Married, wife of Retired Provision Merchant.

Birthplace — Killinghall near Ripley Yorkshire

Previous Place of Abode — Hillbrow Villas, Killinghall

History — Nothing remarkable observable during her earlier years, she is fairly well educated & has led an active life & always a pattern of everything that adorns a female character up to the time of her present affliction.

She married when 47 years of age & has had no children.

There has been no change in the pecuniary circumstances of the patient herself but one of her brothers failed in business last year & worried her a good deal with tales of distress in order to get money from her, this is the only cause to which her insanity can be attributed.

A sister was insane & was under treatment in Sheffield Asylum about 2 years ago, she has since died. Her parents lived to nearly 80.

This is the first attack & has lasted about 6 or 7 weeks.

Previous to any decided appearance of Insanity she at times felt poorly & was troubled with sleeplessness.

The first decided symptom was that she thought her soul was lost and that there was no hope of mercy for her.

She is not suicidal & has never had fits of any kind.

State on admission

Physical — She is a stoutly built woman of average height having an anxious, & depressed, dejected expression of countenance. There is no peculiarity in the form of her head, her eyes ^{are} of a hazel colour, pupils normal, her mouth is irregular & most of her teeth absent.

The various abdominal & thoracic viscera are healthy & normally performing their functions. Tongue clean & moist, skin moist, pulse regular about 80 pulsations per minute & she is in fair bodily health.

There are no bruises on her person.

Mentally — She is in a condition of mania, she is very restless & excitable, continually moving about saying that she ought not to be here.

that she must go home, that she has been robbed by those about her of all her property personal as well as household. That she is ruined & has no money as the funds have fallen, she is ^{also} under the delusion that her brother is in actual want, her memory is very defective, she is unable to tell the day of the week, month &c & does not know exactly where she is.

11. IX. 83. She slept fairly well last night & has taken her food well since her admission, she is inclined to be untidy & slovenly in her habits, she is very excitable restless & unhappy about her self & her affairs & says she must go home at once.

13. IX. 83. Remains in the same state, she has occasional exacerbations of excitement during which she is very difficult to manage.

17. IX. 83. Remains as above, she is taking Pot Bromid gr xx, 4 times a day which seems to have a soothing effect.

24. IX. 83. Is somewhat quieter, as she is taking gr xx Pot Bromid every four hours this is most likely the cause of the improvement. Her delusions remain the same. Sleeps fairly well & takes food well.

26. IX. 83. Complained of colicky pain last night in the right hypochondrium which yielded to hot fomentations & a dose of Castor oil with 10 gr Laudanum. Stomach somewhat enlarged.

27. IX. 83. Now is in great fear lest she should be removed from here as she says she has no home to go to. Is excitable but can be managed.

1. X. 83. Continues in the same excitable state, bodily health good.

8. X. 83. No improvement. Occasionally has to be fed by hand.

13. X. 83. Is still very much depressed, almost constantly fretting & moaning, sometimes very noisily. Says she is heart-broken & that nothing will comfort her! Has begun to be dirty in her habits, wetting herself, and throwing food about. During the last three or four days her gait has been much affected, so that she walks in a very insecure tottering fashion; has fallen once or twice: closing her eyes does not appear to add to her difficulty in walking. Pupils equal, slightly dilated; react to light.

17. X. 83. No improvement. Is becoming very dirty.

22. X. 83. Is a little less noisy & dirty, but still very depressed & troublesome.

Jane Edwards.

31. X. 83. Was very much excited on the 24th & 25th, & tore up her night-dress & sheets. Was very dirty at times, passing urine & feces under her. She talked in a very incoherent & noisy way, & it was scarcely possible to make out what she said. For two or three days she has been rather quieter, and cleaner. She still remains in bed.
3. XI. 83. Very quiet yesterday & the day before, but again much excited today.
9. XI. 83. Much excited since last note. Yesterday she burst open a door & tried to escape from her nurse; was much excited when her escape was prevented. She gives much trouble with her food, & is occasionally very dirty. She thinks she is brought here to be poisoned, & that poison has been given her.
13. XI. 83. Still much excited; says that prussic acid has been given her in her food. Ordered the following mixture. $\frac{1}{4}$ { Liq. Morph. Hydrochl. 3 $\frac{1}{2}$
Tr. Nuc. Vomica 3 $\frac{1}{2}$
Sp. Aeth. Nitros. 3 $\frac{1}{2}$
Aq. ad 3 $\frac{1}{2}$ ∞ . 3 $\frac{1}{2}$ c. d. s.
20. XI. 83. Has been very much excited frequently during the past week. A few days ago she forced one arm out of her sitting-room window, which only opens 3 or 4 inches, so that it was only withdrawn with difficulty. She tried to open the doors by shaking the handles; and having pulled one or two off, she next pounded the panels violently with her fists. She says that two nephews of hers have been poisoned by us within the last few days, & thinks we mean to poison her also. She says that a purse of money has been stolen from her since she came to the Retreat. She is unable to carry on coherent conversation, on account of her excitement; but she denies having been noisy, & says lies are told about her. She is, often with great difficulty, fed by hand. Her arms are considerably bruised by the efforts necessary to feed her, & to keep her from the windows, & from striking others.

23. XI. 83. Her
Commen
a day
food,
nutriti
26. XI. 83. 3
effect.
three or
causing
rather d
trying to
shouting
but it
and co
a carver
funeral
28. XI. 83.
Wm Ed
Caudillo
owing to
Lagard
Wm R
Dance,
the str
arms;
30. XI. 83.
than
1. XII. 83.
her had
for only
stopped
admini
2. XII. 83. Fe
an almo
so noise
today
of excite
parten
middle

23. XI. 83. Her excitement increases almost daily. She has commenced taking Hyoscyamin, $\frac{1}{32}$ grain three times a day. She is giving very much trouble with her food, & is beginning to show signs of inefficient nutrition.
26. XI. 83. $\frac{1}{32}$ grain of hyoscyamin produces little if any effect. $\frac{1}{16}$ grain has been administered on two or three occasions, with the result of quieting her and causing three or four hours sleep. Her pupils are rather dilated. She is still very much excited, trying to break down the doors, & crying and shouting noisily. Her delusions of suspicion continue, but it is impossible to get her to talk quietly and coherently about them. Every time she hears a carriage pass the villa she says it is a funeral, & at once becomes much excited.
28. XI. 83. There is no sign of improvement in Mrs. Edwards' mental condition: and her physical condition is becoming more & more unsatisfactory, owing to her taking insufficient food. Her face is lagged & her eyes rather sunken. She is still very violent in her attempts to get out of the house, & to resist being fed; and as a result of the struggles she has many bruises on her arms; she has also a black eye, self-inflicted.
30. XI. 83. Is if possible more excited, & more strenuous than ever in her efforts to resist being fed.
1. XII. 83. Has been fed twice today by the nasal tube; has had no food except that given in this way. Slept for only about 1 hour last night. Hyoscyamin stopped yesterday. 30 gr. bromide of potassium administered at each meal today.
2. XII. 83. Fed by the nasal tube this morning, having had an almost sleepless night. As a result of her shouting so noisily she is now almost aphonic. From 10 a.m. today till 5 p.m. she has had frequent paroxysms of excitement, struggling violently to get up, and panting noisily in her efforts to scream. In the middle of the morning and for some hours after her

Jane Edwards

Condition was one of much anxiety; between the paroxysms she appeared very weak and exhausted, sinking at times into a doze, from which she woke with a start, again to become excited. There was at times much *subcaltus tendinum*. Pupils very widely dilated. $P = 88$, mounting to 110 in the paroxysms. $R = 25$. Tongue brownish & dry in the morning, but fairly moist in the evening. The nasal tube has not been used since morning; small quantities of milk and of Brand's Essence of Beef have been administered at frequent intervals, sometimes without any difficulty, at other times only after much trouble.

3. XII. 83. Had a fairly good night, & is rather better today, though still much exhausted; has an occasional paroxysm of excitement. She has taken a sufficient quantity of food today, beef tea, milk & egg, & Brand's Essence. Pulse & Respiration same as yesterday.

5. XII. 83. Both yesterday & today Mrs. Edwards has been on the whole fairly quiet, though at times she has become excited, & has struggled to get out of bed. She says we are giving her poison, & wish to kill her. Though she often objects to take food, yet a fair quantity of liquid food has been administered today. She is rather stronger, & in a much less critical condition than on the 2nd inst. Tongue moist, coated in centre with thin white fur. $P = 88$. $R = 24$ to 30.

6. XII. 83. Has slept well during the last 3 nights. Rather more excited today. Still speaks in a loud whisper, having lost her voice. The bruises on her face & arms are rapidly disappearing. She has a small hematoma on the left ear.

7. XII. 83. Slept 5 hours last night. Voice has returned. She has been a little more excited today, and has tried several times to get out of bed. Has taken food well.

8. XII. 83. Restless last night, & uneasy & rather excited till noon today: since then has been quiet. Pulse = 96.

9. XII. 83. No change. Has been excited this evening.

(To page 299)

lancet with
Male. apt
Previous place
Birthplace

History -
His
At about
transp
until
He has
peculiar
home m
last m
He has
Healt a
He is
near m
He is
He has

State or Admin
Phys
lea
pup
& co
his
Ther
Mentally
his
only
was
He
loes
door
his

N. 1509.

Joshua Robinson Blakey.

Admitted September 15th 1883.

Connected with the Society of Friends

Male, aged 19, single, no occupation

Previous place of abode - Halifax

Birthplace - Marley N. Halifax

History - This patient has been in a condition of epileptic insanity since his birth

At about the age of five years this patient had some severe convulsions brought on by eating unripe fruit, he has had no fits for ten years until lately, during the last 3 or 4 months he has had several attacks.

He has always been shy & reserved & has not shown any decided peculiarity ^{till lately} when he evinced a desire for rambling away from home not returning until brought back. He went to school for 9 years but made little progress, his reading & writing being of a very ^{descriptive} inferior.

He has never done any work. He has been worse since his father's death about 3 months ago.

There is no hereditary predisposition to insanity nor have any of his near relatives ever been insane

He is stated to be "Suicidal" and "Dangerous to others"

He has not before been under treatment in an Asylum.

State on Admission

Physical - He is a weaklooking ill-developed boy 5 ft 4 in in height, head large & approaching the hydrocephalic in character, eyes ^{blue} hazel, pupils normal, teeth regular & expression of countenance childish & confused. Although rather thin he is in fair bodily health & all his organs are in a satisfactory condition.

There are no bruises on his person.

Mentally - He is in a condition of epileptic insanity, he sits all day in his chair doing nothing, not speaking unless spoken to & then he only answers in monosyllables, he does not know the day of the week or the name of the month & is morose, dull & stupid.

The certificates state that his temper is uncertain, that he has repeatedly locked himself up in his room for hours together & that the door has had to be burst open, that he has attempted to cut his throat, that he has fits of crying alternated by laughing &

shouting & that at such times he is unconscious of all surroundings & that he is at times very violent.

16. IX. 83. Is in the above described inert childish condition not speaking unless when addressed & then only answering "yes" or "no". He takes his food voluntarily & in sufficient quantity & has shown no desire to injure either himself or others.
18. IX. 83. Has tried to strike his attendant & also to throw things at him, but not in a very determined way. He rather objects to the discipline necessary to be observed.
23. IX. 83. After being put to bed one night he became rather abusive to his attendant calling him "Oh you devil" "Oh you dirty devil" "What are you standing there for you great big devil" &c & then he begged pardon for his bad language.
He has hitherto shown no desire to injure himself.
27. IX. 83. Remains as above, he is taking food well, sleeps well & is quiet & tractable.
1. X. 83. This patient continues in the state above described.
8. X. 83. Remains quiet, & amenable to discipline.
15. X. 83. No change.
31. X. 83. Is occasionally rather restless & excitable, especially towards evening. Sometimes gets up at night and walks about the room. Spends nearly all days sitting in a chair, without occupying himself in any way. Takes his food well. Has not shown any tendency to self injury. Now & then he writes home; his letters are very childish, & incoherent.
20. XI. 83. No change. Frequently suffers from toothache.
14. XII. 83. Has been restless occasionally at night, getting up & walking about, but returning to bed when requested. Quiet by day; sits unoccupied almost all day long; occasionally watches a game of billiards. He is in fair bodily health.
5. I. 1884. No change.
20. I. 84. No change.
15. II. 84. Is still quiet & tractable; has been brought through from the West Room to the Drawing room. He does not employ himself in any way; answers, when spoken to, in a childish nervous way.

he seems
while ap-
much w-
post. M
25. II. 84. Today
a knife a
him before he c
18. III. 84. M
7. IV. 84. The
is quiet
nothing
day; to
Now I
get into
uncertain
makes
nights.
21. IV. 84. M
swear
attend
6. V. 84. M
unsat-
but he
he is
9. VI. 84. M
a very
night
A. VII. 84. M
12. VII. 84. M
has m
neigh
11. IX. 84. M
27. X. 84. M
27. XII. 84. M
9. I. 1884
patient
loudly
followed
shedde

he seems to be comfortable & fairly contented; a little while ago he was visited by his sisters, & cried very much when they left him. His appetite is good. He is usually fairly quiet at night.

25. II. 84. Today, patient was visited by his mother and other relatives. When some cake, with a knife on the plate, was brought into the room, patient seized the knife; he was taken from him before he could disclose his intentions respecting it.

18. III. 84. No change.

7. IV. 84. This patient's condition is unchanged. He is quiet & inoffensive, & very tractable. Does nothing, but sits unemployed almost the entire day; takes out-door exercise on the terrace. Now & then he tries to elude observation & to get into the kitchen, for what purpose is uncertain. He uses a knife at dinner, & makes an improper use of it. Has quiet nights.

21. IV. 84. Was rather excited & noisy yesterday morning, swearing, & trying to strike & kick the attendants.

6. V. 84. Has not been violent again. He is at times uneasy, wandering restlessly about the corridor; but though sometimes rather wilful & stubborn, he is usually fairly tractable.

9. VI. 84. No change. Is becoming stout, having a very large appetite. Usually quiet at night.

14. VII. 84. Not the slightest change mentally.

12. VIII. 84. Is occasionally restless but has not been excited or violent for the past two months his condition being that of harmless imbecility. Is very stout, he weighing $11\frac{1}{2}$ stones.

11. IX. 84. No change.

27. X. 84. No change.

27. XII. 84. No change of importance.

9. I. 1885. This morning, being annoyed by another patient, Mr. Blakey became much excited, & shouted loudly; the excitement did not last long, & was followed by a period of depression, in which he was shedding tears.
(to page 375)

1510

Mary Walpole Perry
Admitted October 11th 1883

Connected with the Society of Friends.

Female. Age 48 years. Single. No occupation.

Previous place of abode. Monkstown - (Co. Dublin).

Birthplace. Rathdowney. Queen's County.

History. Nothing remarkable in early life. Received ordinary education at home ^{and} at boarding-schools.

Just previous to the present attack of insanity (which is the first) she is said to have had an attack of "blood poisoning" proceeding from a wound in the finger.

Her father's brother was insane 'for a period'; and her brother died a patient in the Retreat, Dublin.

The attack of insanity is of about 5 months' duration. Since the end of July she has been in Otto House, Hammersmith, whence she is transferred to the Retreat.

Note on Admission. She came quietly (with two nurses) from Otto House. She talks very absurdly and incoherently, and seems to be incapable of carrying on a connected conversation. Her manner is variable, sometimes fairly courteous & polite, at other ^{times} abrupt and rude. There do not appear to be any definite delusions, though in the course of her incoherent chatter she gives expression to various vague delusional ideas. She is inclined to be restless, moving about uneasily, getting up & sitting down again, fingering her clothes & laughing without cause.

Begin.

14.I.83.

loudly, &
patient.

very at

20.I.83.

answers

the joint

violence,

the whole

very well

honeycombed

25.I.83. No

1.II.83. Has

into pib

which she

in her p

8.II.83. L o

usual cor

sometimes

top of her

answers

mischievous

when an

15.XI.83.

29.XI.83.

Progress.

14. X. 83. Has been fairly quiet; occasionally talks loudly, & sings, but has not been destructive or violent. Has not slept very well, & has been rather noisy at intervals by night.
20. X. 83. Talks very incoherently & sometimes rudely; her answers are often very abrupt & without reference to the point in question. Has shown some tendency to violence, & to tear her clothes & sheets. Has had, on the whole, quiet nights during this week. Takes her food very well. Bowels rather confined; two Calocynth & Hyoscyamus pills were administered, which operated freely.
25. X. 83. No change.
1. XI. 83. Has lately been very destructive, tearing her dress & into ribbons; a thick ~~canvas~~ dress has been put on, which she is unable to tear. There is no change in her mental condition.
8. XI. 83. Is occasionally fairly quiet & tractable, but her usual condition is one of more or less excitement; sometimes she is very noisy, shouting & singing at the top of her voice. Is often restless at night. Her answers are very often irrelevant, & absurd. She is mischievous, tearing things belonging to other patients when an opportunity offers.
15. XI. 83. No change.
29. XI. 83. Miss Perry's condition is practically unaltered;

Mary W. Perry

she is usually more or less excited, singing or chattering incoherently, and sometimes shouting noisily. Rarely sleeps more than 3 hours. Her appetite is very good.

14. XII. 83. Has commenced taking chloral draughts (20 grains) at night.

14. XII. 83. Miss Perry is now rather more quiet, and has been sleeping better. She is still mischievous, pulling ~~at~~ and picking at anything that can be torn; it is necessary to clothe her in untearable dresses, & to give her thick rugs at night. Talks very incoherently & irrelevantly, but is quieter than when admitted. Takes her food well.

29. XII. 83. No change.

5. I. 84. Is considerably quieter than when admitted, but still noisy and destructive at times. She was able to be present at one of the parties last night; she behaved very well, & joined in one or two of the dances. Still takes 20 grs. of chloral at night, & sleeps well.

16. I. 84. No change of importance. Wrote a letter a few days ago, the first since her admission: the following extracts are copied from it:— "There are not any hired servants here; ladies do the work, & some of them I believe to be men in disguise. The Princess Christian ('Alice' of England) is one of my attendants:— she is here under an assumed name. Many are called by false names, nearly all. The Ex. Empress of the French has charge of my room at night & is called Mrs. Atkinson; she is called the attendant & of course no one 'lets on' to know who she is." "Can you fancy poor old me grown into a beauty? It is true though, and I pass for being quite young; such is the refining effect of deep trial." (Address Miss Perry— not yet publicly acknowledged as my darling's wife, though my baby is very perceptibly on the way; how that comes to be so, is one of my most perplexing subjects.)"

30. I. 84. admitted, better night but is fast to do useful conversation she says in law. mischievous observant about the part, and 8. III. 84. Considerable rational herself her food draughts 22. III. 84. Is from the peculiar complaint sullen & sleep 7. IV. 84. but her she says parrot St. Barks recent letters in the Country 21. IV. 84. 5. V. 84. quietly than with her

Mary W. Perry

30. I. 84. Remains in about the same condition.

15. II. 84. Miss Perry is quieter than when admitted, & (the chloral being continued) is having better nights. She occasionally does a little crochet, but is far more ready to destroy & tear things than to do useful work. She is very talkative, her conversation is irrational & sometimes erotic; she says one of the patients here is her mother-in-law. She has a goodhumoured but mischievous expression. She is very quick & observant, & always ready with some remark about the nurses or other patients, usually pert, and often impertinent.

8. III. 84. During the last 3 weeks Miss Perry has considerably improved. She is quiet, & usually rational & coherent in conversation; employs herself industriously with needlework; takes her food well, & has quiet nights. Chloral-draughts still continued.

22. III. 84. Is still improving, & has been transferred from the 4th gallery to the Centre. She is peculiar in many respects, & somewhat apt to make complaints on very trivial pretexts, and to be sullen & moody if all her requests are not granted. She is very quiet, & industrious. Eats & sleeps well: chloral draughts discontinued.

7. IV. 84. Miss Perry continues to improve somewhat, but her mental condition is still far from sound. She said a few days ago that she had heard the parrot in the 'Centre' dining-room talking about Dr. Baker (which is a delusion); and in one of her recent letters she complained of her name being kept in the 'Hue and Cry'. She walks in the Country with her nurse.

21. IV. 84. No change of importance.

5. V. 84. Miss Perry is still improving slowly: she talks quietly & sensibly, & seems to be more contented than she was a short time back. She is unindustrious with her needle, &c. Bodily health good. (to page 360)

1511

Sarah Denham

Admitted October 18th 1883

Not Connected with the Society of Friends.

Female. Age 56 years. Single. No occupation.

Previous place of abode. Huddersfield

Birthplace. Lindley, near Huddersfield.

History. There was nothing remarkable in infancy or childhood. She received ~~a~~ an ordinary education: was subsequently employed as apprentice, & then saleswoman, in the drapery trade; was very active & industrious, & of cheerful disposition.

Her sister was a patient in the Retreat on several occasions, & finally died here (N^o 1466)

The present attack is the first; it is stated to be of about 10 days' duration, but she has probably been in a condition of unsound mind for several weeks.

It began by great depression of spirits & loss of sleep, with incoherent talk. She has steadily become more & more depressed, & regards herself as very wicked & criminal.

She is not dangerous to others: has not refused her food, but has given some little trouble with it. Is usually cleanly & tidy in her habits. She has not been under care in any asylum previously.

State on admission
She was
to sit down
& walked
her into Co
hesitated for
question or
appeared to
to questions
he said
account of
did not
housekeeper

Progress.

21. I. 83.

to employ
depressed,
of her dep
& takes h
24. I. 83.
or plays

State on admission.

She was restless and uneasy; could be persuaded to sit down only with much difficulty, & soon rose & walked about again. It was difficult to draw her into conversation; when spoken to she usually hesitated for some time, & then repeated the question or remark in a puzzled way. She appeared to be much depressed; and, in answer to questions as to the cause of this depression, she said after some time that it was all on account of her folly & wickedness because she did not go to live with her brother in law as housekeeper, when he had asked her to do so.

Progress.

21. I. 83. Is restless and apparently bewildered, unable to employ herself steadily about anything; is considerably depressed, but not very well able to give any explanation of her depression. She has had a fair amount of sleep, & takes her food after some pressing.

24. I. 83. No change of importance. Occasionally reads a little, or plays the piano, but does nothing for long.

Sarah Denham.

30. X. 83. Has been brought from the East Villa to the 'Centre'. She is a little less troubled & depressed, but still seems much bewildered; when addressed she usually repeats what is said to her, and it is with some difficulty that she is induced to answer questions.
5. XI. 83. Is rather more quiet & composed, though still very anxious about her present condition; it is not easy always to draw her into conversation, as she very often repeats what is said to her, & seems to have some difficulty ~~in~~ⁱⁿ finding words to express her meaning. She sleeps 4 or 5 hours on an average, & is often restless towards morning, getting out of bed & walking about her room.
9. XI. 83. No change.
16. XI. 83. Remains in about the same condition. Does a little needlework occasionally, and sometimes plays some hymn tunes on the piano. Is still very anxious about her brother.
23. XI. 83. Is slightly improved, but still troubled and bewildered, & unable to apply herself steadily to any work.
4. XII. 83. No change. She occasionally plays & sings a little, sews, & has commenced one or two letters, but has only written a few incoherent words. While talking she seems troubled & at a loss for words, & often sits pulling & twisting her fingers. Rarely sleeps more than 4 or 5 hours; is usually restless after three o'clock. Appetite good.
14. XII. 83. Remains in the condition described in the last note.
26. XII. 83. Miss Denham is at present in a condition of increased restlessness and agitation. She is unable to do any needlework; sits down to the piano occasionally, but cannot play much; goes out to walk very unwillingly. Her conversation is broken and often incoherent; she tries to say something, but is rarely able to complete a sentence: she speaks in a depressed dissatisfied tone of voice. Takes her food, but only after much pressure. Often restless at night, sitting up in bed & talking.

2. XII. 83. Is a little
express herself
quite very hot.
1. XI. 84. No
1. XI. 84. Still
any clear
employ her
but takes
very restless
2. XI. 84. Is a
1. XI. 84. She
she is less
or per, &
anxiety &
concerns
hesitation,
is able to
recurring
about her
& wicked
much as
tell; & 1
night, &
1. XI. 84. &
of the
22. XI. 84. Her
manner
frequently
her rela
She can
while pr
clearly
exist
pains
usually
4. IV. 84.
2. IV. 84. Is
hands &
of some

31. XII. 83. Is a little more composed, but still unable to express herself clearly & collectedly. Her head occasionally feels very hot. Bowels not confined.

5. I. 1884. No change.

16. I. 84. Still anxious & bewildered, and unable to give any clear & collected account of her troubles. Employed herself a little with sewing, playing, &c., but takes no interest in anything. Is now & then very restless at night.

26. I. 84. Is a little improved.

15. II. 84. Miss Denham is on the whole improved: she is less restless, able to sit still and read or sew, or play the piano. The expression of anxiety & depression is much less marked. She converses more readily; & though there is still much hesitation, & difficulty in finding her words, yet she is able to talk more connectedly & without continually recurring to her troubles. She is still anxious about her brother, & thinks she has acted foolishly & wickedly; but this does not trouble her so much now as formerly. She takes her food well; & though she occasionally has a restless night, she usually sleeps well.

8. III. 84. Has somewhat improved since the date of the last entry.

22. III. 84. Miss Denham is more collected & quiet in manner than when admitted, but she is still frequently very anxious & troubled about herself & her relations, & very apprehensive of harm. She cannot carry on a sustained conversation; & while she is talking, her words & manner, ^{& facial expression} show clearly that the same delusional ideas still exist as formerly. She sews, & plays her piano, & (with her nurse) takes country walks. Usually sleeps fairly well. Her appetite is good.

7. IV. 84. No change of importance.

21. IV. 84. Is rather more depressed & restless; says her hands & head are very hot, in consequence (as she thinks) of some wickedness of hers.

(to page 367)

1512
Sarah Eliza Fisher

Admitted November 23rd, 1883.

Not connected with the Society of Friends.

Female. Age 41 years. Widow of bank manager.

Previous place of abode — Harrogate

Birthplace — Wortley near Leeds

History. "She was born at a time when her mother was very anxious & much tried."

"at home she had little in common with brother & sisters, but was always liked among friends, being more willing to please them than those at home".

She received an average education; after leaving school, she was occupied with domestic work at home, but not very actively. Was not very industrious.

She married at about 30, & had two children. The eldest is living, a girl 9 years old. The youngest was about 18 months younger, & is dead. Her husband died ~~the~~ 18 months ago.

When she became engaged to her late husband her mind gave way, & she was sent to Cleadale ^{after six months}. She was discharged recovered (at 29) and soon afterwards was married. Has probably always been rather strange & peculiar since: the cause of the present attack is probably the loss of her husband, & consequently reduced circumstances.

The duration of the present attack is about 18 months. She has developed a strong belief, which has actuated all her conduct, that all her thoughts were read by people outside; that the police knew all she did; that people shouted her name after her in the street. She thinks she is the depository of the secrets of hundreds of families, & that everybody is trying to tear them from her. She believes she is a fully qualified nurse, though she has had no training.

State on Admission.

When first seen she was free from excitement, but was in a condition of mental exaltation; she talked quietly, and volubly; said that her brother's bringing her here had taken her by surprise, and that it was he, and not she, that required treatment: that she had hundreds of testimonials from medical men, magistrates, &c, declaring that she was an experienced nurse; & that she was more fit to take charge of lunatics than to be treated as one.

On her brother's taking leave of her she expressed to him in vigorous language the resentment she felt against him for having brought her here; and, with a manner cool & free from all excitement, she invoked curses in detail on him, his family, her mother, & all concerned in the affair.

She tells me that, for a long time past, she has been annoyed by people in the adjoining houses, and in the streets; that they called out after her, and that they could read her thoughts; this they effected, she thinks, by means of some electrical contrivance. She says they used to speak to her through the gas pipes; and that they have endeavoured to poison her by ill smells, and various other methods.

S. E. Fisher

26. XI. 83. Sleeps well, & is quiet and orderly; declares she is here by a mistake, and that her brother ought to have been sent here, & not herself.
3. XII. 83. Delusions unchanged.
10. XII. 83. Mrs Fisher still declares that she was annoyed by the people in the neighbouring houses, and says her servants heard the same noises as she did. She gives long circumstantial narratives of her life, of the treatment she has received from her brother, &c, not always relevant to the point under discussion. She has a very great idea of her own importance & abilities, and talks in a patronising way.
14. XII. 83. No change.
24. XII. 83. Mrs Fisher's condition is unaltered. She is very anxious to leave, saying that her presence is absolutely necessary at home, for the transaction of business which no one but her can do.
31. XII. 83. There does not appear to be any change in Mrs Fisher's mental condition since admission. Her feeling of resentment towards her brother seems to be somewhat less keen.
16. I. 1884. No change.
26. I. 84. No change. She is very garrulous, is deeply imbued with the sense of her own value & importance, saying they cannot possibly get on without her at Halifax. She talks of her husband and child, of the business affairs in which she is concerned &c, at great length & rather disconnectedly. She says her brother has sent lots of people to asylums, & she is afraid (or says she is) that he may send her child (of 7 or 8 years) into an asylum.
15. II. 84. Mrs Fisher continues to give expression to various remarkable & crazy ideas, of which the following are a sample. She says her friends would be immensely surprised to hear of her being in this place, unless indeed as Superintendent,

in which for
saying she
from doctor
test
that her hu
the Prince
not in the
step & spe
Parliament
& herself h
had been
means w
& that ph
she has a
has said
West Rider
badly for
the talk
& seems to
whom she
II 84. No
II 84. No
II 84. No
previously
similar
the presen
that pro
else. She
last ve
as poss
asked
various
regard
alcohol
she has
of a le
her ter
II. 84.
Cond

for which position she considers herself fully competent, saying she has a pile of testimonials a foot high, from doctors, magistrates, clergymen, &c., bearing ~~substantial~~ testimony to her skill in the capacity of nurse. That her husband & she had been well acquainted with the Prince of Wales, & that should she meet the Prince now in the street, he would know her, and would stop & speak to her. That a special act of Parliament had been passed to allow her husband & herself to do what they pleased. That her husband had been knighted, but owing to insufficient means was unable to keep up the title & dignity, & that she is properly styled 'Lady Fisher'. She has many more of these ^{or the Honourable Mrs Fisher} grandiose ideas; has said she is the best Whist-player in the West Riding; if this were true, it would speak badly for the skill of the Riding generally. She talks in a very patronising way frequently, & seems to have the impression that those with whom she converses are honoured by her notice.

8. III. 84. No change.

22. III. 84. No change.

7. IV. 84. Mrs Fisher still has the delusional ideas previously noticed, & has developed many others of similar character. She thinks her being here is only the result of a joke on her brother's part, & that she was brought here by mistake for somebody else. She declares that the Commissioners, at their last visit, said she must be discharged as soon as possible (which is a delusion). She has frequently asked for brandy or whiskey, & has made various apparently untruthful statements with regard to her health in order to get some alcoholic liquor. She considers that while here she has performed (& is still performing) the duties of a Lady's Companion, & she expects us to give her testimonials to this effect on her discharge.

21. IV. 84. There is little if any change in this patient's condition.

Sarah E. Fisher

6. V. 84. No change.

9. VI. 84. Remains in about the same condition.

She told me a few days ago that if she chose she could, on leaving here, & prosecute us for 'dealing fraudulently with her by stealing away her brains for our own purposes'; she would not explain what she meant.

She told her sister who called to see her on the 30th ult. that Dr. Baker had given leave for her to go back with her to Leeds, & that he had strongly blamed her brother for leaving her here so long; both these statements being untrue. She frequently makes the most startling ~~most~~ mis-statements, and with an air of the greatest candour & veracity. She says the Commissioners have ordered her discharge, told her she never should have been sent here, & that the documents sent with her were to be destroyed. If she thinks her word is doubted she declares that she 'never told one single lie' in all her life. She is often rude to other patients, making impertinent & disparaging remarks about them in their presence.

4. VII '84 Gave a long description of most of the delusions above mentioned to-day adding to these the statement that she had been sent home from Searbro' so that she might be 'discharged' the Medical Officer saying that she was now "quite well"

12. VII '84 Last Sunday W^{rs} Fisher, for the first time since admission, used violence. She requested to be allowed to go to Church, when told by the Head Nurse that orders had not been given to allow her she (W^{rs} Fisher) dealt her a severe blow on the face. When asked for her explanation of such conduct she prefaced her remarks by "I never told a lie in all my life" and then denied having used violence, but subsequently admitted having just struck very gently, and proceeded to tell a long series of untruths about her previous & present importance & doings. She is quite unable to see flaw in any of her statements.

11. IX '84 Remains as before.

19. IX '84 Says there is a thrashing machine in the basement and that in the middle of the night she hears a voice say "now we'll set it agoing" and then she feels an irritation all over her skin

Sarah E. Fisher

Says she has the seal of the Lord Chancellor, that she never told a lie & that a magistrates widows word is never doubted. Says the medical Officers told her she was as sane as themselves and would not detain her here, that they stole her brains & admitted they could read her thoughts.

27. X. 82. Mrs Fisher persists in the truth of all the delusions previously mentioned, & she invents new ones every day. Says that the A. M. officer told her she ought not to put any confidence in Dr. Baker; that Dr. Baker says she ought to have been discharged long ago; that her brother is very angry at her detention here & means to refuse to pay any more. Says she is a "bankeress", & that her word therefore cannot be doubted; that she came here to be a Ladies' Companion, & not as a patient. During the last month she has, by her brother's desire, been deprived of her private sitting-room; at first she ~~objected~~ ^{refused} to sit & eat with other patients, but she has settled down now.

27. XII. 84. No change of importance.

30. I. 1885. This patient's mental condition is about the same as when last described. She declares the Commissioners ordered her discharge long ago, & says that they told her that no one would dare to keep her. She writes certificates of her own sanity, & then exhibits them as valuable documents of which she means to make use in the actions which she intends to bring against all concerned in her detention here. She is extremely vain & conceited, attempts to patronise all with whom she has to do, & hardly ever hesitates to make incorrect statements to bolster up those she has previously made. She still talks occasionally of the "thrashing machine" which she says is worked at night under her bedroom in order to annoy her. She has told some of the patients in confidence that she intends to prove that Dr. Baker was an ostler. Her bodily health is good.

28. II. 85. No improvement; is, if possible, even more crazy in conversation. Has spoken of trying to escape. See Page 373

1513

Frederick Wright

Re-admitted December 6th. 1883.

Member of the Society of Friends.

Male. Age 30 years. Single. Draper.

Previous place of abode - Bolton.

BirthplaceHistory.

This is the third attack. The first occurred at 11 years of age, after an attack of scarlet fever: the second at 21 years, and on this occasion he was under treatment as a patient in the Retreat from July 17th to September 29th. 1874, & was then discharged recovered.

It is important to note the family history of insanity in this case; his paternal aunt (N^o 703), paternal uncle (N^o 840), and a brother (N^o) have all been insane, & patients in the Retreat.

See Casebook X
page 1444

State on Al
His
resembl
is appa
He is
vicinall
a time,
He says
by com
himself
particul
to str
he coo

Progress
18. XII
orderly
strip
way, be
dimles
a Cor

State on Admission.

His present condition, while in the main resembling that described on his first admission, is apparently indicative of mental deterioration.

He is gloomy and depressed, and strongly disinclined to enter into conversation; after a time, he answers questions in a whisper. He says he fears he has displeased everybody by coming here, and that he can only set himself right again by standing in some particular attitude. Admits that he has tried to strip himself while out of doors, and says he could not help doing so.

Progress.

18. XII. 83. Has been on the whole quiet and orderly, but has made one or two attempts to strip himself. He does not employ himself in any way, but wanders about the corridor in an aimless manner, sometimes standing still in a corner or against the wall for a long time.

Frederick Wright.

Answers questions reluctantly, in a very low voice, and without looking ~~at~~ ^{one} in the face. Appetite very good. He has not had very good nights - only about 4 hours' sleep. He frequently gets out of bed & asks to be allowed to leave the Retreat, but on being told he cannot go, he quietly returns to bed.

12. XII. 83. No change of importance.

17. XII. 83. Is a little improved: is quiet, and has not tried to strip himself again. He is very averse to employ himself at all, but now & then plays billiards. Converses more readily. Takes food well, & has had good nights lately.

21. XII. 83. No improvement.

26. XII. 83. Is in about the same condition: restless & moody, unable to employ himself; answers in a low voice when spoken to. His memory appears to be fairly good. He takes his food well, & sleeps well. Bowels confined.

31. XII. 83. No change.

5. I. 1884. Still restless, & unimproved; not able to settle to any employment. Eats & sleeps well.

16. I. 84. Very moody & taciturn; loiters about the corridor, & will not read or employ himself at all. Replies, when spoken to, in a low querulous voice. Takes his food fairly well.

26. I. 84. No improvement.

15. II. 84. There is little if any change in W. Wright's condition; he is still as gloomy & depressed, doing nothing but walk up & down the corridor; when induced or compelled to sit down he soon tries to elude observation, so as again to set off on his monotonous walk. He will not look at books or papers, nor play any games. Answers questions in a low, weary, hopeless tone of voice; will not write ~~home~~ ^{home}, & does not wish for letters. When talked to for some time he often seems to become impatient, & tries to get away by himself. He takes his food fairly well.

8. III. 84. There is no change of importance in this case.
 22. III. 84. Still very moody & dejected, and wanders aimlessly about, doing nothing. Answers questions with some reluctance. Is quiet at night, usually sleeping 6 or 7 hours. Takes his food fairly well.

7. IV. 84. Is a little improved, but only a little. He has played cricket several times lately, and is apparently a good player. He has written one or two short notes to his mother during the last month.

21. IV. 84. No change.

6. V. 84. Remains in about the same condition. Displays no interest in any thing; he will not converse, & answers to questions have almost to be dragged out of him. He plays lawn tennis, & plays it very well, but without showing the slightest interest in the game. He sleeps well, & takes his food fairly well.

26. V. 84. No change. Has been moved to the West Room behind the screen, where it will be possible to keep him under more constant supervision.

9. VI. 84. Is a trifle less depressed, and is much improved in bodily health. He is gained 10 ^{lb} weight during the last month, & now weighs 11st 6^{lb}. He plays cricket and lawn tennis, but will not read or write.

3. VII. '84 Bodily health continues to improve but there is little or no mental gain. When unoccupied with tennis or cricket he sits with his head on his hand apparently brooding over some delusion or delusions but he refuses to divulge the nature of these. He takes much interest in tennis & follows every point of the game closely.

12. VIII. '84 W. Wright's condition is exactly the same as when last noted. Is now having walks in the Country with an Attendant.

11. IX. '84 Remains as described at 3. VII. '84

27. X. 84. There is no improvement in this patient's Condition; he passes most of his time sitting in a chair, with his head on his hand, quite unemployed. When asked to read, write a letter, &c, he says it

Frederick Wright-

24.8.84. is no use, it does him no good. Sometimes
 Continued he can be induced to play chess, which he
 does fairly well. Takes his food fairly well.

27.8.84. No improvement.

30. I. 1885. Remains in the same condition; only speaks
 in answer to questions; occasionally plays a game
 of chess, & walks out, but otherwise is quite
 unemployed. Has lost interest in everything. Appetite
 moderately good.

28. II. 1885. No mental change. His bodily health has been
 impaired lately; he had an erythematous eruption,
 followed by fine desquamation; no pyrexia. Had
 a good deal of pain in the limbs, but no swelling
 of any joints. He was confined to bed for several
 days. Is now slowly improving, but still weak.

May 26th Remains in the same melancholic condition. Will just
 1885 answer simple questions but cannot be induced to converse
 or to take any interest in things. His appetite is fairly
 good but he is in somewhat debilitated health.

July 27th No improvement or change. Sit without speaking
 1885 or taking any interest in anything that passes around
 him.

Oct. 5th Remains in the same melancholic & demented state.
 1885 Sit with his head up to his face & seldom or never
 speaks. nor does he appear to take the slightest interest
 in anything that may happen around him.

Nov 24th Eats well & bodily health good. No improvement mentally.

1886 Mr Wright shows no improvement in his mental condition. He sits

Feb 23rd the greater part of the day in a chair with his head on his hand
 and always in the same position. He never speaks unless
 spoken to & then it is only with great pressing he can be made to
 answer a simple question. Masturbates a great deal. Sleeps very
 well. He is quiet & inoffensive. He takes no interest whatever
 in what happens around him. His habits are clean. He walks
 every day out on the front & goes out to drive 2 or 3 times a week.
 His bodily health keeps fairly good. He takes sufficient food.
 His hands are often cold. Pulse 70.

May 21st 1886

Aug 19th

Nov 1.
 Jan 1. 1887
 February 8

April 20
 July 20

Oct 10
 Jan 1
 March 2

June 1

Aug 1

or any cor

morosyll

Nov 1.

January

March 30th 1887

June 15th 1887

- May 31st 1886 This patient remains in the same way as described in the previous note. Bodily health good.
- Aug 19th Mr Wright remains in exactly the same condition as described in Feb 23rd note. There is no improvement.
- Nov 1. No change still very melancholy & wretched.
- Jan 1. 1887. No Change.
- Febuary 8. (1887). Still the same never speaks Bodily health good. Had a slight attack of Herpes on the course of frontal nerve which soon disappeared.
- April 20th No change to report.
- July 20th Mr Wright still looks the picture of misery. Takes a fair amount of exercise, bodily health fairly good.
- Oct 10 No Change.
- Jan 1 1888 Ditto.
- March 20 Nothing fresh to note in this case.
- June 1 Mr Wright still remains in the same melancholic condition.
- Aug 1 This patient remains quiet and orderly but never carries on any conversation and will not answer questions except in monosyllables.
- Nov 1. No fresh features to report in this case.
- January 25th 89 This patient was this day owing to an infirmity in his articulation discharged. He was immediately afterwards re-certified and remains in exactly the same demented melancholy condition.
- March 30th 1889. Mr. Frederick Wright's physical health seems fairly good. He sleeps well, takes his food with apparent relish & takes a fair amount of exercise. Mentally he appears very depressed. His head is always flexed on his breast. His expression is typically melancholic. He is always silent - only speaks when pressed to. He takes no interest in his surroundings.
- June 15th '89. Mr. Wright is somewhat improved. He seems to take more interest in his surroundings & seems somewhat less melancholic. He still however appears listless. His physical health seems excellent.

Continued in Case Book XIV.

Elizabeth Hughes from Case Book XI, page 383.

24. XI. 81. Still very unhappy; refuses her food, & has to be fed by hand. Is very lame. Still takes 20 grs. of chloral at night, & cannot sleep without it.
15. XII. 81. No improvement.
16. I. 1882. Very dejected; says she has been very wicked, & shakes her head apprehensively, wringing her hands. Gives very much trouble with her food, all of which is administered by hand: she frequently takes Brand's Essence of Beef, & is still taking Syrup. Ferri Phosphat. Co. Is very dirty in her habits, passing her urine & feces into her clothes.
28. II. 82. Her condition both of mind & body is deteriorating.
20. III. 82. Very wretched & restless, & extremely dirty. Refuses all her food. Her condition of dementia is increasing.
10. IV. 82. No change. Chloral draughts still continued.
11. V. 82. Miss Hughes is now being kept in bed, & seems to be better for it. She does not seem to be so wretched, & takes part of her food herself, with a little persuasion. Sleeps during great part of the day. Has had a slight attack of otorrhoea.
29. V. 82. Is now taking all her food well, not requiring to be fed by hand. No bedsores. Her mental condition shows little change; but physically she is somewhat improved.
13. VI. 82. Is now dressed in the afternoon, but appears feeble, & is very lame. Still takes all her food.
20. VI. 82. Still feeble. Ordered Brand's Essence of beef; also to remain in bed.
6. VII. 82. Is a little stronger
9. IX. 82. Is somewhat improved physically, & gets up two or three times a week. Appetite fairly good. Appears to be rather less miserable.

28. X. 82. dressed
takes her
in any
unhappy
9. XII. 82.
13. I. 1882.
2. III. 83.
14. V. 83.
28. VII. 83.
after d
any m
food m
28. IX. 83.
31. X. 83.
14. XII. 83.
bel
23. I. 84.
she
him
he
attac
15. II. 84.
sever
It ha
in b
pulp
Con
15. IV. 84.
dura
bed
incr
for
quic
take
hard
6. V. 84.
fatu
bod
feol

28. X. 82. Is improved in bodily health, & is now dressed every day after dinner. Appetite good; takes her food herself. She does not employ herself in any way; appears to be rather less dejected and unhappy than formerly.

9. XII. 82. No change.

13. I. 1883. No change.

2. III. 83. No mental change. Bodily condition improved.

14. V. 83. No change.

28. VII. 83. Bodily health fair. She remains in bed until after dinner, & then sits up; does not employ herself in any way, & usually looks very unhappy. She takes her food well; chloral draughts discontinued.

28. IX. 83. In the condition noted at 28. VII. 83.

31. X. 83. No change.

14. XII. 83. Had an attack of diarrhoea last week, but is better now, & in her usual condition.

23. I. 84. Visited a few days ago by her nephew; she would not talk to him, but recognized him & told me afterwards who he was, where he came from, &c. Has again had an attack of diarrhoea.

15. II. 84. Miss Hughes has suffered from diarrhoea on several occasions since the date of the last entry. It has usually been easily checked by confinement in bed, attention to diet, & a mixture containing sulphuric acid, opium, & capsicum. Her mental condition is unchanged.

15. IV. 84. Has had one or two slight attacks of diarrhoea during the last two months. She is now kept in bed altogether, it having been found that she became increasingly feeble & lost weight if she sat up for ^{even} only three or four hours a day. Rest in bed quickly benefits her bodily condition; she is now taking her food well. No mental change; she rarely speaks, but understands what is said to her.

6. V. 84. There is no change of importance in this patient's condition. She is still kept in bed, & her bodily health is somewhat improved, though still feeble. Now & then has a little diarrhoea.

Elizabeth Hughes.

9. VI. 84. This patient has not been able to take meat or beefstea for some time past, on account of their causing diarrhoea. The monotonous diet of milk, eggs, & bread caused some nausea & sickness; but this has ceased since Ridge's food was ordered, in place of the eggs (at any rate temporarily). Her mental condition is unchanged. She answers questions in a low voice, with some hesitation. Now & then mutters & talks to herself unintelligibly. Ordered 5 grains of Citrate of Iron & Quinine three times a day.

3. VII. '84. Continues with the diet above mentioned, takes it well, and is holding her own physically. In other respects there is no change.

12. VIII. '84. Though very weak physically no symptoms, to cause alarm, have appeared. Mentally remains as before described.

11. IX. '84. Physically there is slight improvement: is taking food very well, and there has been no sickness or diarrhoea.

27. X. 84. Is taking her food well at present; has not had any diarrhoea lately. Is occasionally rather excited, muttering & groaning. Her mental condition is unchanged. She is altogether confined to bed. Is very dirty.

27. XII. 84. Remains in the same condition.

30. I. 1885. This patient's condition is unchanged. She is confined to bed. Is dirty in her habits. Takes her food well, mostly liquid. Rarely answers when spoken to, & then it is scarcely intelligible. Sometimes rather excited, groaning & muttering to herself. Rarely she is rather brighter, & talks to the nurse about her brother, &c.

28. II. 85. No change. ^{had} a very small sore on one lip, which is now almost entirely healed.

May 14th Remains much the same as regard her mental condition. Is still confined to her bed and is very filthy. A few days ago she fell out of bed and received a blackeye in so doing.

July 27th 1885
Oct 9th 1885
Nov 7th 1885
- 9
15th 1885
Jan 29th 1886
Feb 13th 1886
March 19th 1886
20
21st
22nd
Elizabeth
this 14th
at 8.30
the ca

Elizabeth Hughes (continued)

- July 27th 1885 No change. Is becoming very feeble and although she takes her food fairly well yet she is in a most emaciated condition -
- Oct. 9th 1885 No change. Is still confined to her bed and is in a most feeble condition - never speaks nor takes the slightest notice when she is spoken to.
- Nov. 7th Had diarrhoea to day and was very sick. Is in an extremely feeble condition and much emaciated -
- 9 Diarrhoea has ceased but was sick again this morning -
- 15th Has rallied somewhat since last entry but is still in an extremely feeble condition -
- Jan. 29th 1886 No mental change. As regards her bodily state she is still in a very feeble condition, and much emaciated.
- Feb. 13th Is gradually getting more feeble and is nothing but skin & bone although she takes a fair quantity of liquid nourishment, which invariably causes diarrhoea with her.
- March 15th Has an attack of diarrhoea today which has quite exhausted her -
- 20 Diarrhoea has ceased but she will take no food & gets out every thing that is put into her mouth. All she will take is a little brandy & water. Is evidently rapidly sinking -
- 21st Is in a most feeble condition & seems hardly likely to live out another day. Takes nothing but a little brandy & water -
- 22nd Lingues on until the evening when she died at 8.50

Statement of the Cause of Death

Elizabeth Hughes ^{aged 73 years} a female private patient admitted into the Hospital November 6th 1880 died March 22nd 1881 at 8.55 p.m. in the presence of Sarah Flanagan (Attendant) the cause of her death being - Senile Decay -

1514

Blanche Musgrave

Admitted December 10th, 1883.

Not connected with the Society of Friends.

Female. Age 32 years. Single. Daughter of a public accountant.

Previous place of abode - 11, Lindum Terrace, Bradford.

Birthplace - Leeds.

History. Stated to have been of a reserved and retiring disposition during childhood; was well educated, took several prizes at school. She was very industrious, regular in conduct, & a total abstainer; with strong religious tendencies, especially latterly.

The present attack is the third. The previous attacks occurred when she was 22 and 27. They were very similar to the present; each lasted four or five months, & recovery was apparently complete. The cause of the first attack is said to have been an offer of marriage, with consequent excitement; the second attack was also due to a similar cause. During the first attack she was treated for 5 months in Dr. Bartholomew's Turkish Baths at Bristol: in the second attack she was kept at home. Up to the time of the first attack she had never had any serious illness, & "was a fine strong healthy girl."

For a short time her grandfather was under restraint (considered due to intemperance). Also one of the grandfather's cousins was under treatment in an asylum.

The cause of the present attack (the third) is supposed to be an unreciprocated attachment. It has lasted about five days. She became sleepless & much excited; afterwards depressed, saying she had been very wicked; fancied herself married to several people. She very

soon became
break down
crossed, &
it on the
makes it
as regards
what she
in any
nor has
suicidal
injure for
quite at last
state on a
while be
Hkley (I
for four
she lay
on over
in an in
her father
for a s
I noisy
get out
the won
the she
wicked
she is
She has
or two
second
was p
I mother
Conscious

soon became destructive, tearing her clothes, trying to break windows, &c. "She sometimes strikes if crossed, & attempts to bite. Refuses food, & throws it on the floor, & over herself. Sometimes makes water on the floor: is very indecorous as regards the male sex, the very opposite of what she was when well." Has never been in any asylum before. She is not epileptic nor paralytic. She is stated not to be suicidal; but she would not improbably injure herself if she had the opportunity (She has made at least two attempts to throw herself out of the window).

State on admission. She was rather troublesome while being brought here from Craiglands Hydropathic, Ilkley (where she had been with her parents for four days). When brought in from the cab, she lay on the sofa and feigned unconsciousness, on overhearing the proposal to carry her upstairs in an invalid chair she rose & walked up, with her father's assistance. She remained quiet for a short time, but soon became excited & noisy, screaming loudly, and trying to get out of her room, and to ~~the~~ break the window; so that it was necessary to put up the shutters. She said she had been very wicked, and had murdered somebody; and she is afraid she will be hanged for it. She took a small quantity of food an hour or two after admission, but when tried a second time later on she refused it, saying there was poison in it. Occasionally she becomes quiet & motionless, & closes her eyes; she is however quite conscious & aware of what is going on.

Blanche Musgrave.

11. XII. 83. Was very restless & troublesome last night, struggling to get out of bed & to the window; she slept scarcely an hour. Objects to take food, saying it is poisoned. Says she ~~can~~ can see devils on the wall of her room, & can feel things running about on her head (perverted sensation?).
13. XII. 83. Continues in a condition of excitement, with occasional remissions & intermissions. Almost all her food is administered by hand. The nights have been almost sleepless. She thinks she has murdered some one, & is in danger of being punished for it.
16. XII. 83. Miss Musgrave has been rather quieter, and is taking food better; she has rested a little better at night since last note. 25 grs. of chloral every night. She has many bruises on her arms & body, received in her struggles to get to the window, or out of her room. There is a good deal of erotic mania present, evinced by her actions.
18. XII. 83. Has had two fairly good nights, & is on the whole quieter, so that she is able to sit up a little while each day. Still thinks her food is poisoned, & cries when pressed to take it, saying "God won't love her if she kills herself"; she is however giving less trouble in this respect than at first. Bowels fairly regular. Tongue clean. Pulse about 100, rather feeble.
20. XII. 83. Continues to rest better, sleeping 5 or 6 hours each night. 25 grs. of chloral taken at bed-time. She is still considerably excited at times, & screams very noisily: at other times she lies quite still with her eyes closed, pretending to sleep, & taking no notice when spoken to.
22. XII. 83. No change of importance.
25. XII. 83. Still much excited at times, & more noisy and troublesome at night. Takes a sufficient quantity of food, but only after very much pressure; still under the delusion that her food is poisoned. She occasionally attacks & tries to strike her nurse.

17. XII. 83. For
had a wa
a little co
followed a
nights. She
is very trou
or to push
locked fr
in langu
so that p
31. XII. 83. Ratha
chloral dra
food, with
very rapid
5. I. 1884. H
but it k
tube. S
hematoma
also beco
erotic a
9. I. 84. Rotta
Complain
food par
a night:
corridor
12. I. 84. Rotta
16. I. 84. R
& is giv
takes pl
boiled &
struggle
at frequ
her knee
into the
has 20 g
& bad m
one nig
mend

29. ~~XII~~. 83. For three or four afternoons past Miss Ingrave has had a warm bath of 15 to 20 minutes' duration, with a little cold water on the head. No appreciable effect has followed at the time, but she has had rather better nights. She struggles very much while in the baths & is very troublesome by day, trying to get to the window, or to push paper, her night-dress, &c., through the locked fire-guard. Is often very indecent both in language & actions. Bowels rather confined, so that she needs an occasional aperient.

31. ~~XII~~. 83. Rather quieter today. Mixture still continued, and chloral draught at night. She takes a good quantity of food, without much trouble. Her hour is falling off very rapidly.

5. I. 1884. Has given more trouble with her food lately, but it has not been necessary to use the feeding-tube. No mental improvement. There is a hematoma of the left ear, and the right ear is also becoming similarly affected. Still very erotic at times.

9. I. 84. Both ears are now very much swollen, & she complains of pain in them. She has been taking her food rather better, & has on an average 5 hours sleep a night. Is able to sit up, & is brought into the corridor frequently.

12. I. 84. Remains in about the same condition.

16. I. 84. Miss Ingrave has been quieter for a few days, & is giving much less trouble with her food; she takes plenty of milk & eggs, beef tea, & sometimes boiled eggs, bread and butter, &c. She does not struggle with her attendant as she used to do; at frequent intervals through the day she falls on her knees for a minute or two, she is often brought into the corridor for a while, for a change. She has 20 grs. of chloral each night; usually has good & bad nights alternately, sleeping 5 or 6 hours on one night, and 1 or 2 on the next. Has not menstruated since admission.

Blanche Musgrave.

20. I. 84. Remains in the Condition last described.
26. I. 84. Miss Musgrave is occasionally quiet, so as to be able to come out of her room for a time & sit in the gallery; more often however she is excited, screaming frequently, struggling to get out of the room, & trying to get under the mattress of her bed. Is still very erotic, making frequent indecent suggestions, & sometimes trying to expose herself. Sometimes takes her food very well, sometimes gives much trouble, saying it is poisoned.
5. II. 84. Has been more troublesome, struggling violently with her nurses, trying to get out of her room, and to bury herself under her mattress. Still thinks her food is poisoned, but takes a fair quantity, after much pressing. Still very erotic. Often falls on her knees for a few moments, & frequently cries. Ordered $\frac{1}{32}$ grain of hyoscyamin 3 times a day.
13. II. 84. No improvement. Requires two nurses at night, to prevent her injuring herself in her attempts to leave the room: if only one nurse is left she attacks her furiously. Bowels moved regularly.
19. II. 84. Has been a little quieter today, but still has very bad nights.
25. II. 84. No improvement: remains in a state of melancholic excitement & is vicious & delirious. Is unable to converse rationally: exceedingly restless: very frequently struggles with her nurses. Habits dirty. Only has 3 or 4 hours sleep each night. Continues the hyoscyamin, and 20 grains of chloral at bedtime.
1. III. 84. In no feature of this case is there any appreciable change. The hyoscyamin produces temporary diminution of the excitement.
8. III. 84. Excitement is somewhat diminished, but the patient is very often noisy & violent by day & by night. She frequently has to be fed by hand. Her language & gestures are often indecent.
13. III. 84. At the request of her father & mother, Miss Musgrave was this day discharged &

taken to her
her very
her person
being una
decided to
for her
Dr

Ma
17. V. 84. Cont
complaining
little or
charful
employ
goes on
21. VI. 84. Has
Hkley
9. II. 84. Sh
reported

May 20th 1886
1886
Aug. 2nd
May 20th
1887
Jan. 5th

taken to her home. Her mother had for some time been very anxious to nurse her, thinking that her personal influence would be beneficial; & being unable to nurse her daughter here, she decided to take her to a room specially prepared for her at home.

Discharged relieved. 13. III. 84.

Mary W. Perry (from page 334)

17. V. 84. Continues to improve. She is rather given to complain unreasonably, & to find fault with little or no ground; but on the whole she is cheerful, & talks rationally & coherently. She employs herself with needlework, &c., & frequently goes out. Her bodily health is good.

21. V. 84. Has gone today, on leave of absence, to Hkley Wells House, with a nurse.

9. VI. 84. Still absent on leave, at Hkley. Is reported to be doing very well.

Discharged

'Recovered'

June 18 1884

Ann E. Noble (continued from p. 280)

May 20th 1886 No mental change. Still retains her delusion about being pregnant. Is in good bodily health.

Aug. 2nd No alteration either as regards her mental or bodily condition. She retains her delusion. Does not employ herself in any way. Her general health is good.

Nov. 1st Still retains her delusion. There is no change whatever to report concerning her.

1887
Jan. 5th No fresh feature to report. Still maintains that she is pregnant and about to have twins and is always asking for scissors so that she may have them ready to divide the umbilical cord with. Is very lazy, seldom employing herself in any way.

See p. 370

1515.

Re. admission

Bryan John Francis Salvin

Re. Admitted December 25th 1883.

Not connected with the Society of Friends.

Male. Age about 36 years. Single. Gentleman.
Previous place of abode & Burn Hall, Durham.History. This is the fourth attack. See page 29.Since his discharge 'recovered' on July 3rd 1882, Mr. Salvin has remained well till recently, and has mostly lived at Aberystwith.Having again broken down, he came to the Retreat as a 'boarder' on December 21st; but within the next two or three days he displayed such excitement & restlessness, & was so obviously insane, that on December 25th he was placed under certificates.

His condition on certification was very similar to that described on the previous occasions (q.v.). He was restless & often excited; rapidly varying in mood, occasionally polite & gentlemanly, & communicative, at other times rude & sullen, refusing to reply when addressed. Said he did not know who he was, but he was not 'Bryan Salvin'.

On December 23rd (while he was a 'boarder') a patient gave him great offence by talking about his ^(the patients) delusions & saying he was Jesus Christ come again. This occurred at dinner time; Mr. Salvin was much excited, & said afterwards that he had had a strong impulse to take a knife and stab the patient.

His conversation is incoherent; he says he is suffering from mania, & means to stay here, six months to get well.

26.12.83. Has
and smashed
aimlessly
to annoy
after his recovery
Mr. Pratt
in one of his
is not
27.12.83. Is
5 a.m. when
& knock about
mischievous
dirty, wetter
valuable in
chargeable
himself, &
mania; &
often very
provoke the
31.12.83. A
5.1.1884.
Even in the
quiet & p
& noisy, an
irritable
10.1.84. No
is very an
putting him
not all
Very well
15.1.84.
a coat to
down off
lost. He
He brings
is at one
violent; &
crying, & b
he knows

26. XII. 83. Was restless & excited during part of the night, and smashed some of his bedroom furniture. He wanders aimlessly about the corridors, & is rather inclined to annoy other patients (he began to do this the day after his reception as a boarder - Dec^r 22nd - when he teased Mr. Pratt so much as to provoke him to blows); he is in one of his cross fits today, & will not talk. Is not taking his food very well.

29. XII. 83. Is usually fairly quiet at night till about 5 a.m., when he begins to be restless, & soon gets up & knocks about his room. He is very untidy and mischievous, smearing the walls of his room with dirt, wetting them & washing off the colour, throwing valuables into the fire, tearing papers, ^{clothes} &c. Very changeable; sometimes talks confidentially about himself, & says he is the subject of religious mania; his conversation is often very incoherent. Often very rude, insulting other patients, & trying to provoke them. Says "Mary Magdalene" is at the lodge.

31. XII. 83. Remains in the same state.

5. I. 1884. Very variable from one day to another, & even in the course of the same day; sometimes quiet & pleasant in manner, at other times excited & noisy, mischievous & destructive, and both irritable and irritating.

10. I. 84. No improvement, but rather the reverse. He is very mischievous & irritating; often very dirty, putting his hands up the chimney & smearing the soot all over his face. Is not taking his food very well. Often restless after 4 or 5 a.m.

15. I. 84. No change. He is very destructive; has torn a coat to tatters, destroyed his hat, &c.; pulled a door off one of the cabinets. He has to be watched lest he should go round & turn on the gas. He brings many false charges against the attendants. Is at one minute rude & overbearing, & almost violent; the next, perhaps quiet & apologetic, almost crying, & behaving like a great child. He often says he knows he is suffering from religious mania.

Bryan J. F. Salvini.

20. I. 84. Has been so troublesome during the last 3 days, that he has had to be placed in the West Room behind the screen. He is much excited at times, running about, talking at the top of his voice, sometimes swearing; at times he is low & depressed, & frets very much. Still very destructive, & dirty. Has had very little sleep for two or three nights.
23. I. 84. No improvement. Has bruised his face, arms, & legs rather severely by striking them.
26. I. 84. Is extremely mischievous & troublesome at times, but mostly in a good-humoured sort of way. He talks very incoherently & absurdly, & at times swears very much: at other times he talks in a very good tempered pleasant way, but not for long. Still very dirty; makes a great mess with his food, of which he eats an insufficient quantity. He is restless & uneasy at night. To take 20 grains of chloral at bedtime.
3. II. 84. No improvement. Is very dirty, taking delight in spitting on his hands, rubbing them with ashes, & then smearing his face. Says he is Palmer the Rugeley prisoner; at other times that he is Bill Lyles. Though noisy & mischievous, he is not violent towards others.
13. II. 84. Is a little quieter, & does not run about quite so much; the improvement is, however, very slight. Sometimes says he requires a Veterinary surgeon, & not a physician or doctor.
19. II. 84. Slightly improved: is having much better nights.
25. II. 84. Patient shows no further improvement: his talk is more incoherent and irrational: he sleeps is very untidy: dirties his face, tears his clothes, &c. Does not sleep well.
1. III. 84. Passes very restless nights: frequently gets out of bed and wanders about his room: is talking much of his time. Irrationality and incoherence are as prominent as ever.
8. III. 84. No improvement. Still noisy & incoherent, very dirty & sometimes destructive; is still taking 20 grains of chloral every night, but is usually more or less restless & noisy.

17. II. 84. No improvement. Is draughts
18. II. 84. Is incoherent
his clothes
his food,
rather better
the 23rd in
in the room
19. II. 84. There
at times he
there is a
quietly &
good humored
aft, however
mischievous
or even for
23. II. 84. He
quieter &
and less
fairly well
24. IV. 84. He
May from
true mor
quite, &
2. V. 84. Has
is now
is able
17. V. 84. Has
free from
rations
31. V. 84.
little as
fearing
quickly
courteous
much as
is fair

Bryan J. F. Salvin

17. III. 84. No change in this patient's condition. Chloral draughts discontinued for the present.
27. III. 84. Is a little quieter, but still very irational & incoherent, often noisy, and destructive of his clothes. He occasionally gives trouble with his food, requiring to be fed by hand. He is rather better at night; has slept alone since the 23rd inst. (previous to which an attendant had slept in the room with him).
10. IV. 84. There is little if any improvement in this case; at times he is very noisy & dirty, but occasionally there is a quiet spell in which he will converse quietly & fairly rationally. He is almost always very good humoured, even when most noisy; he is rather apt, however, to annoy other patients by little mischievous tricks, & so provoke them to threaten or even use violence.
23. IV. 84. W. Salvin is somewhat improved, being quieter & more rational in manner & conversation, and less untidy & dirty. Is taking his food fairly well, & sleeps better.
27. IV. 84. Is so much improved that he has been moved today from the West Room (in which he has been for over three months) to his own sitting room. He is fairly quiet, & the incoherence & irationality are disappearing.
3. V. 84. Has improved considerably since date of last entry, & is now quiet & well behaved, talks sensibly, and is able to walk out with an attendant.
17. V. 84. Has continued to improve steadily; is quite free from excitement, & his conversation is rational & sensible.
31. V. 84. Still improving. He has shown some little anxiety on the subject of his discharge, fearing he may be sent away too soon, & quickly relapse. He behaves in a very quiet courteous way; does not care to associate much with other patients. His bodily health is fairly good.

Bryan J. F. Salvin.

9. VI. 84. Remains in the improved condition previously described.

3. VII '84. W. Salvin continues to improve. He associates but little with other Patients preferring to remain for the most part in his own room where he occupies himself with reading. He is now convalescent.

21. VIII '84. W. Salvin left today on leave of absence intending to stay a short time at Whitley & then return home.

1. IX '84. Remained only a few days at Whitley: went into lodgings in York: while here Patient became listless, did not wish to go out, gave trouble with food, was depressed and consequently returned to 'The Retreat' to-day.

9. IX '84. Since returning Patient has gradually assumed the following state: quiet, listless sitting alone quite unoccupied for hours, cannot be drawn into conversation, great passing being required even to induce him to answer simple questions, has to be fed in great part by hand, shows a tendency to retain urine & faeces but occasionally is negligent in habits. Tongue was slightly coated but a purge removed this, there being now no gastro-intestinal symptoms to point to refusal of food from that cause.

26. IX '84. Is again improved takes food without feeding, is not negligent in habits and to a great extent has lost the listless apathetic condition before noted.

10. X. 84. Has improved considerably since last note.

20. X. 84. W. Salvin continued to improve steadily, & has this day been discharged Recovered. In a few days he is going to his home (Barn Hall) on a visit.

Discharged "Recovered"
20. X. 84.

24. X. 84. A
industrious
is feverish
because she
plies off
in fairly g
24. X. 84. M
30. I. 1885.
available &
matters; of
of needlen
ough so fa
in fairly g
28. II. 85.
May 26th Resu
1885 doc
other
most
healt
July 27th Noth
1885 alway
some
Oct 9th ho
1885
Dec 28th Rem
Condu
Oct 22nd ho
May 20th Noth
and
need
May 2nd for d
ho
Nov 1st lost
17th I n
Jan 6. 85th Is co
389 J Br
Specie

Ann Priest (from page 141)

27. X. 84. Her condition is unchanged. She is industrious, & often cheerful; though occasionally she is peevish & fretful; a day or two ago she cried because she had a leg of goose while others had slices off the breast. She is thin & pale, but is in fairly good health (for her).

27. XI. 84. No change.

30. I. 1885. Is in about the same condition. Sometimes irritable & querulous, & put out by very trifling matters; often fairly cheerful. Does a fair amount of needlework, & reads. Has been free from cough so far this winter, & though frail, she is in fairly good bodily health.

28. II. 85. No change.

May 26th 1885 Remains much the same. Is generally very quiet and does not seem to care about associating with the other patients much. Is always very industrious spending most of her time doing needlework &c. Her general health continues fairly good.

July 27th 1885 Nothing further to report since last entry. Is always very quiet and inoffensive but appears somewhat feeble minded.

Oct 9th 1885 No change.

Dec. 28th Remains much the same. Is very quiet & well conducted. Continues to employ herself doing needlework &c. Is very thin & in somewhat debilitated health.

Feb. 22nd No change.

May 25th Nothing fresh to report. Is always very quiet and inoffensive - spends most of her time doing needlework &c. Is very emaciated but takes her food fairly well.

Aug. 2nd No change.

Nov. 1st Continues much the same. Is always very quiet & orderly, and her conversation is rational.

17th Is confined to her bed today suffering from an attack of Bronchitis. Rx. Pulm. Carb. gr. ʒi. Sallae ʒij. Vin. Succi. ʒij. ʒij. Chlor. ʒij. Inf. Senegae ad ʒij. 4th hori.

See C.B. 4th

389

Sarah Denham (from page 338)

5. V. 84. Is rather less depressed, & more able to give her attention to her sewing, music, &c; but she is still suffering from much mental confusion and bewilderment, & is very anxious about her present position, & about her future prospects.
26. V. 84. There has not been any important change during the last three weeks.
9. VI. 84. No mental change. Is taking her food fairly well, & has good nights.
3. VII. 84. When spoken to Miss Denham shows much mental confusion & has great difficulty in collecting her thoughts to answer questions put to her. She talks but little and is particularly averse to any changes that may be taking place in the house saying "they will do me no good."
12. VIII. '84. There is slight improvement. The inability to collect her thoughts and express them properly is not so marked. Is industriously employed in the sewing room. Occasionally gives some trouble with food.
11. IX. '84. There is farther slight improvement in the lines mentioned in last note.
27. X. 84. Has not been so well lately. There is increased mental confusion, & difficulty in expressing herself. Often asks to be sent home, saying she knows she will be quite well there. Is sometimes restless at night; it is frequently necessary to use much pressure before she will take her food. Works industriously in the sewing-room.
16. XI. 84. No change of importance. Sometimes says she feels quite dried up; & displaying her hands, says "Look how changed they are" — when in fact there is nothing noticeable about them.
27. XII. 84. No improvement. Often very troublesome with her food.
30. I. 1885. Often restless at night. Depressed and confused in manner; speaks in a nervous, hesitating way, & asks to be sent home, because she is "quite well". Requires pressing to induce her to take enough food. Fairly industrious with her needle.
28. II. 85. Has been more restless at night lately: ordered 10 minims of liq. opii sedativus every night; since taking this she has been much quieter. She is

much de
up. or
to get
condition
& there
question
May 26th 1885
July 27th 1885
August 22nd
to
from
to a
an
Jan
time
wa
ke
Jan
27th
He
27th
ble
fre
Sept. 1st
her
into

Sarah Denham

much depressed, & still says her hands are "dried up" or that "they are on fire". It is very difficult to get her to take enough food. She is in a condition of marked mental confusion & bewilderment, & there is often much hesitation before she answers questions.

May 26th 1885 No mental change. There is much difficulty at times in getting her to take her food - occasionally employs herself doing needlework & but always appears much depressed and bewildered and it is only after some considerable hesitation that she answers questions.

July 27th 1885. As regards her bodily health she is somewhat feeble - no improvement or change. Is very low spirited and restless. Says there is no circulation in her fingers and that there is something the matter with her skin. It is only with the greatest trouble that she can be induced to take sufficient nourishment.

August 22nd Was seized with a severe fainting attack when about to get up and dress this morning. I was sent for and found her almost pulseless. With some difficulty she was got to swallow a small amount of brandy & water and hot bottles were applied to her feet - which were quite cold. She remained in this condition for nearly two hours then gradually rallied and in the afternoon was able to speak and her pulse had become fairly natural in quality again but she is still in a very feeble condition. Her mind now takes a good amount of linctus & milk.

23rd Was very restless the fore part of the night - afterwards slept for four hours. Heat still feeling feebly -

27th Has had no return of the fainting but is very troublesome with her food. It is only with the greatest difficulty that she is induced to take sufficient. Is still confined to her bed.

Sept. 1st Is now able to get up and occasionally employs herself doing needlework & still goes great trouble with her food.

See Page 374

George Woods (from page 312)

9. VI. 84. Remains in the condition of mind last described. Somewhat improved in bodily health. Weight. 13st 13^{lb}.

3. VII. 84. Beyond some advance of both mental & physical symptoms there is but little change to record. Is occasionally very obstinate refusing to go out and yesterday he refused to be weighed. He is suspicious & in conversation occasionally says "what do you mean by such conduct" referring to the delusions previously mentioned about people in his bed persecuting him at night.

12. VIII. 84. There is progressive enfeeblement Patient being now very unsteady in walking usually requiring to be supported. Patellar tendon reflexes exaggerated. ankle clonus present in both limbs. Delusions of persecution continue present.

11. IX. 84. During the past month there has not been any marked downward progress Patient remaining in about the same condition as last described.

9. X. 84. No change of importance.

27. X. 84. Has been noisy on several nights lately, & often also during the day he has been considerably excited. His delusions are unchanged. He has occasionally given trouble with his food.

6. XI. 84. Has had two or three noisy nights since last note; he has given much trouble at times with his food, refusing to take any for 12 or 15 hours, & becoming extremely excited & noisy when attempts are made to feed him. He has scratched his face & back severely.

9. XI. 84. Continued very troublesome with his food, often going from morning to night without taking anything, & then taking a large quantity. He takes Brand's Essence of Beef more readily than anything else. Often very much excited & noisy by day, shrieking at the top of his voice. He is confined to bed.

11. XI. 84. No improvement. Is rather weaker than a week ago. Has had two or three beef-tea & brandy Enemata, but usually retains only a small quantity. ^{two or} For ~~three or four~~ weeks past he has had a simple Enema every night, & has rested better than before.

13. XI. 84. No change. There is increasing difficulty in getting him to take any food; yesterday he scarcely took any, but he took a fair amount of Brand's Essence

of jelly & been very he gets & & & weaker

14. XI. 84. beef tea

16. XI. 84. when at tea, eff.

18. XI. 84. & keeps inadvisable but not a day

19. XI. 84. becoming

21. XI. 84.

March 21st 1887

May 4th

July 20th

Oct 3rd 1888

Jan 1st 1889

March 8th

June 2nd

Aug 6th

Nov 2nd

Feb 1st 1889

George Woods.

& jelly & milk during last night. Today he has been very obstinate again; when food is offered to him he gets excited, & then furious, raving incoherently & almost inarticulately. He continues to grow weaker. Was quiet last night.

14. XI. 84. Noisy last night, & took no food. Enema of beef-tea & brandy administered today.

16. XI. 84. Scarcely takes any food now, & resists obstinately when attempts are made to feed him. Enema of beef-tea, egg, & brandy still continued.

18. XI. 84. Is getting much weaker; will not take any food, & keeps his lips & teeth firmly closed. It is judged inadvisable to attempt to feed him by the tube; but nutrient enemata are administered 4 times a day.

19. XI. 84. No change, except that he is steadily becoming weaker; his breath is very offensive.

21. XI. 84. This patient sank, & died today at 10 a.m.

Ann S. Noble continued from Page 360

March 21st 1887 Still retains her delusion - there is no mental change whatever to report.

May 4th No change.

July 20th Remains in the same deluded condition. Still imagining that she is pregnant. & seldom employs herself but spends most of her time on the sofa - & is poor bodily health.

Oct 3rd 1888 No fresh feature to report since last note. Still retains her delusion.

Jan 1st No change.

March 8th Still retains her delusion. & there is no change whatever to report concerning her.

June 2nd No change. Retains her delusion.

Aug 6th Still very deluded. There is no change whatever to report concerning her.

Nov 2nd No change.

Feb 1st No change.

1889

See P.B. XV 7 45

Elizabeth Watson (from page 295)

27. XII. 84. No change of importance.

30. I. 1885. Is a little stronger, & is no longer kept in bed. Her mental condition is unimproved; she still displays erotic tendencies, struggling to get to any one who enters her room, to throw her arms round him. Says the medical officers "do love her". Has had to be fed by hand for a long time past. She is frail & feeble in bodily health; sometimes restless at night. Does not employ herself in any way.

28. II. 85. No mental change. Is taking her food herself now. Bodily health slightly improved.

May 26th Remains much the same - Does employ herself 1885 in any way nor does she associate at all with the other patients. Is in a febrile state rather as regard her bodily health.

July 28th No mental change. Still has erotic tendencies. Does 1885 employ herself in any way. Is in a febrile state of health.

Oct. 9th No change. 1885.

Jan. 4th Is not quite so well. Is full of all kind of fancies. 1886 Says she is sick & frequently vomits which is not the case. Has a great dislike to be in a room with ~~any~~ a fire even on the coldest day. Says it makes her ill. Is continually wandering about.

March 22nd No improvement. Is very miserable and full of complaints. Is always asking me if I will take her to be "Heavenly Father". Has lately kept her bed during the worst cold weather the world will keep near the fire but was constantly wandering about in the ~~the~~ cold passages. Takes her food fairly well.

May 20th No mental change. Is a rather and a irrational as ever.

Aug. 2nd No change.

Nov. 1st No change

See C. B. xiv p. 413.

Samuel Alexander Jefferys

from page 274.

11. IX '82. The antimony was continued for a short time after the date of last note: during the time of administering it Patient got quieter & remained so after the drug was stopped. Excitement is not now so pronounced as formerly, does not now shout loudly while exercising on the terrace & his language is not so obscene: altogether there is more control exercised.

27. X. 84. This patient is on the whole much quieter, though at times still noisy in his talk. He takes large quantities of food, & is growing very stout.

27. XII. 84. Is now fairly quiet on the whole, though rather subject to attacks of mild excitement, in which he talks loudly & self-assertively, & ramblingly. Sometimes uses profane & indecent ~~but~~ language, especially in his letters.

30. I. 1885. No change of importance.

28. II. 85. No mental change. Bodily health very good; is very stout, having gained over 4 stones weight since admission.

May 26th 1885. Continues fairly quiet as regard his behaviour but still at times uses very bad language. Employing himself by reading & writing & but some of his letters are very absurd - Is in good bodily health.

July 29th 1885. Has since last entry been very quiet & well conducted and always appears very happy and contented - His general health continues good.

Oct. 5th 1885. Has not lately been quite so well. Has had several attacks of mild excitement - His bodily health continues good.

Nov 24th 1886. No change.

Mr Jefferys condition is not improving as regards his mental state. He is often very rude to others & selfish. He often uses very bad language. He laughs suddenly to himself frequently. He does not talk so much at meals as he used to altho' otherwise his conversation is much as formerly. He does not play games so well as formerly especially chess. He tells barefaced lies. His memory is not so good as it used to be. He masturbates every night. He is very eccentric as regards his body & food. Altogether his mental abilities seem to be gradually decreasing.

See Case Bk 14. Page 83.

Sarah E. Fisher (From Page 344)

May 26th 1885 No mental change since last entry. Maintains that the Commissioners in Lunacy have certified to her sanity and that Dr. Parks the former Asst. Med. Officer told her she was as sane as Dr. Baker the Superintendent and ought not to be detained here. She is continually inventing things which the doctors people have told her. Employs herself in various ways and is in good health.

July 30th 1885 Remains much the same. State that her brother admitted having brought her here by mistake and that he being that slighted thought that he was taking his daughter to school and only found out the mistake when he got back to his home. Still maintains that the Commissioners have certified to her sanity. Continues to employ herself and is in good health.

Oct. 9th 1885 Continues to talk in the same unimpaired manner. Nearly every morning when I go round she shows me some little piece of simple fancy work - such as crochets. and tells that because she is able to do it - that it shows she is perfectly sane. Says that Dr. Baker the Superintendent has told her that she may go anytime & is continually writing certificates of her sanity and taking them round to the attendants & to Rpi. Notes her brother is very angry at her detention here and has offered her £250 as compensation for ever leaving out her. She invents something fresh every day. Her general health is very good.

Nov. 23rd No change. Talks in the same way about us having no right to detain her here. Declares that the Commissioners who were here a few days ago told her that she was perfectly sane and ordered her discharge. Still maintains that it was quite a mistake that she was brought here at all. She talks in such a way that you cannot believe a word she says although she will frequently in conversation remind you that she never told an untruth in her life.

See Page 432

Oct. 9th
1885.

Nov. 23rd

Jan. 29th
1886.

March 22nd

23rd

May 20th

Sarah Denham (from Page 368)

Oct. 9th 1885. Has somewhat improved since last entry. Is now taking her food much better again. Employs herself doing needlework &c. but still has an idea that there is something the matter with the skin of her hands and is constantly examining them. Is in a delicate state of health.

Nov. 23rd. No change since last entry. Declares she has no circulation but refuses obstinately to take even a single medicine. Still employs herself doing needlework &c. but is always fretting about her condition.

Jan. 29th 1886. Has been very troublesome with her food again. It is only with the greatest difficulty that she can be induced to take sufficient. Generally has to be fed by means of the Spoon. Still declares she has no circulation but will take no medicine or stimulant in any form nor will she go near the fire to warm herself. Is most obstinate and unmanageable. Her

General health is far from satisfactory. March 22nd No mental change. Is still very troublesome with her food. Is always saying how weak she feels but she will take nothing presented for her.

23rd On returning from a drive this morning had a fainting attack. She soon however rallied after having taken a glass of port wine. Has been ordered to keep her bed for a few days.

May 20th. No mental improvement. It is only with the greatest difficulty that she can be induced to take sufficient nourishment and refuses obstinately all medicine presented for her and then wanders about & complains that nothing is done for her. Will never sit by the fire and although she is constantly complaining of her hands feeling numb &c. Is altogether most difficult to deal with.

See Case Book xiv P349

Joshua R. Blakey (from page 330)

30.I. 1885. Has not had another fit of excitement. Is often restless, & mischievous if he has a chance; is often on the watch for an ~~chance~~^{opportunity} to get into the kitchen. Does not read, or employ himself in any way. Is in very good bodily health. Has given some trouble lately by getting out of his own bed & into that of another patient; he is therefore moved to the west dormitory, where an attendant sits up.

28.II. 85. No change of importance.

May 26th 1885 Has been quieter since last entry but is very peevish & stupid. On holding up your hand and asking how many fingers you are showing - he is unable to say. His memory is very defective. Takes his food well and is in good health.

July 27th 1885 Remains in just the same demented condition. There is no change in any respect to report since last entry -

Oct. 9th 1885 No change.

Nov 24th 1886 Remains in the same condition. Bodily health excellent.

February 27th 1886 Mr Blakey goes on much as usual. He does not employ himself in anyway - once or twice I have noticed him reading the newspaper for a few minutes - he walks about the corridors a good deal & often jukes his head into different rooms. He will suddenly burst out laughing without any apparent cause. He can read a little. He is not sure how many fingers are held up. Knows the names of the people about him. Can tell names of one or two pieces of chess. Knows the names of a good many colours. He sometimes gets excited & swears. He masturbates. Bodily health & appetite good.

May 31st No change to report in this case.

Aug 10th I have nothing to note new about this patient. He has been at Scarbro' for 3 weeks.

Oct 29. He remains in the same demented condition

Dec 4
February 8
April 20
July 20

Oct 10
Jan 4 1888
March 20

June 1 This
Aug 1 In
Nov 1. In
Jan 20.
March 30th -

June 15 89. In

Dec 4 No Change to report.

February 8 (1888). No Change to report Bodily Health good.

April 20th No change to report in Mr Blakely's condition.

July 20th Mr Blakely remains the same mentally. He occasionally when he thinks he is not observed uses very bad language. Though he speaks in a meek and humble way to the Medical Officers he denies using bad language. Bodily health excellent.

Oct 10. No Change

Jan 4 1888. Ditto

March 20 No Change to report he two other days got hold of a pair of scissors & cut off half his beard this necessitated his being shaved.

June 1 This patient remains in the same quietly demented condition.

Aug 1 Mr Blakely's case evinces no fresh features

Nov 1. No Change.

Jan 20. No Change.

March 30th - During the time Mr Blakely has been under my observation I have noticed no material change. The man is demented. He is sometimes very silent, at others communicative. He never says anything sane; but if a leading question be put him he assents or denies according as the questioner desires. He is inamely shy; behaves most nervously if he thinks he is being watched. Seldom does he occupy himself with any book, &c. His bodily health is excellent, his appetite good & he sleeps well.

June 15 '89. There is no change to report in this patient's condition.

Continued in Case Book XIV.

Elizabeth Worley (from Case Book XI, page 271).

16. II. 82. Is in good bodily health. No mental change.
13. III. 82. Continues to take 20 grains of chloral every night, but is often noisy & excited. Is now & then tolerably quiet by day; but her normal condition is one of excitement, in which she claps her hands loudly, & talks loudly & incoherently. Takes her food well.
18. IV. 82. No change.
17. V. 82. Her condition of chronic excitement remains practically unchanged. Bodily health good?
19. V. 82. Mrs Worley was pushed down today by Ellen Stansfield (another patient), & sustained some slight abrasions & bruises on the nose & face.
20. VI. 82. No change.
26. VII. 82. No change.
18. VII. 82. Mrs Worley whilst running in the airing grounds caught her toe in the grass was pitched over dislocating her left humerus, the dislocation was readily reduced & she passed a quiet night.
19. VII. 82. Mrs Worley appears none the worse for her fall -
21. VII. 82. Going on satisfactorily
23. VII. 82. Passed a quiet night.
28. VII. 82. Progressing
9. IX. 82. No mental change.
23. IX. 82. Shoulder-joint is very stiff. Passive motion is being employed to remedy this.
28. X. 82. Shoulder is still stiff, but much less so. The shock of the injury has had considerable effect in impairing her bodily health, which is rather feeble. She is, however, taking her food well, & gets a fair amount of out-door exercise. She is dirty in her habits unless carefully attended to. She is a good deal demented, being unable to name the day of the week or month, or to answer sensibly any but the very simplest questions. She says her name is Bessy Hartley [her maiden name], & denies that she has been married.
9. XII. 82. No change.

13. I. 1883
15. II. 83
2. III. 83
for which
change
14. V. 83.
28. VII. 83.
& when
28. IX. 83.
31. X. 83. Ha
is admin
14. XII. 83.
discont
16. I. 1884.
5 grain
times
15. II. 84. M
but al
He is
10. IV. 84.
body
fragm
she
anser
is de
by h
21. VI. 84.
Ac

Elizabeth Warley.

13. I. 1883. No changes. Still continues to take 15 or 20 grains of chloral nearly every night.
2. III. 83. Has had an attack of bronchial catarrh lately, for which she is taking a simple mixture. There is no change in her mental condition.
14. V. 83. No mental change. Is in fair bodily health.
28. VII. 83. No change of importance. Is often noisy, & when most excited usually requires feeding by hand.
28. IX. 83. Remains as above noted.
31. X. 83. Has been more excited lately; almost all her food is administered by hand.
14. XII. 83. No change of importance. Chloral draughts discontinued.
16. I. 1884. Appetite somewhat impaired. Ordered 5 grains of Citrate of Iron & Ammonia three times a day.
15. II. 84. Mixture continued. Mrs. Warley's appetite is improved, but it is still necessary to feed her by hand. She is often very dirty, ~~and~~ and much demented.
10. IV. 84. Remains in about the same condition of body and mind: is much demented, with frequent attacks of noisy excitement, in which she shouts & sings, & claps her hands. Cannot answer questions sensibly as a rule: is dirty in her habits. Still requires feeding by hand.
21. VI. 84. Transferred to Grove Lodge, Acomb.

Discharged. Not improved.

F. E. Shackleton

27. ~~XI~~. 84. Fed by tube once today.

28. ~~XI~~. 84. Fed twice by tube. Still in bed. Often excited & noisy, singing & shouting at the top of her voice.

2. ~~XII~~. 84. Was fed by tube once yesterday & once today. Her mental condition is very little improved.

4. ~~XII~~. 84. Fed once yesterday; has taken all her meals today.

6. ~~XII~~. 84. Has not required feeding again; is quieter, & has been sitting up for some time today & yesterday.

15. ~~XII~~. 84. Takes her food well now; is quieter, but sometimes shouts out an angry enquiry why she is still kept here. Is dressed as often as possible, but she frequently refuses to get up.

27. ~~XII~~. 84. Is improved, & is now quiet, & dressed every day. Takes her food fairly well.

30. I. 1885. Is moody & reserved, & disinclined to enter into conversation. Is beginning to give trouble again with her food. Quiet at night.

28. II. 85. Has been very troublesome with her food lately, often refusing her dinner & sometimes two meals a day. Is becoming more emotionally excitable, laughing hysterically when spoken to, without cause. Ordered Chemical Food - one teaspoonful twice daily. Sometimes rather restless at night.

II. III 85. For the last three days patient has been very troublesome with food & had to be fed at dinner time each day. Is very much disinclined to answer or even answer questions. Sleeps fairly well.

May 26th 1885 Is still very troublesome about taking her food. And often misses a meal. Is always disinclined to converse but will answer questions. Employ. herself at needlework &c. Is in delicate health.

July 28th 1885 Remains in the same melancholic condition - Is very troublesome with her meals and often refuses food altogether.

Oct. 9th 1885 No improvement or change. Is very troublesome still in taking her food.

Oct. 14th Took very little nourishment yesterday and today refused food altogether & was fed twice by means of the tube.

15th Fed twice by means of tube. Took her breakfast of her own accord. See Case Book ~~XX~~ XIII P. 239

Thomas Hoyle Whitehead (from Case Book XL, page 432).

18. IV. 82. No change of importance.
 1. V. 82. Went home today, on leave of absence.
 22. V. 82. Has returned, improved in bodily health; mentally there does not seem to be any change.
 20. VI. 82. Has been more troubled with diarrhoea lately. It is very difficult to get him to take medicine.
 26. VII. 82. No change.
 23. VII. 82. No change.
 9. IX. 82. No change.
 28. X. 82. Since the admission of this patient a fair amount of improvement has occurred, at least as great as could be expected in the time. He is cleaner & more regular in his habits, and more obedient. He has learnt several letters, & can identify the pictures of animals, toys, &c. Is very affectionate, & recognizes many people. His memory is on the whole good; he recognizes his relations & others after an absence of many months. He is now & then rather excited, & apt to strike. Is usually in good bodily health.
 9. XII. 82. No change.
 13. I. 1883. No change of importance.
 2. III. 83. No change.
 14. V. 83. No change.
 12. VII. 83. Had an epileptic fit this morning at 5 o'clock, the third since admission. It only lasted half a minute, but he was quite unconscious; no marked convulsions, but twitching all over. There was no cry before the fit. He was very dull & heavy all day yesterday.
 28. VII. 83. Has not been observed to have any more fits; but it is not unlikely that he may have fits during the night.
 7. IX. 83. Remained in his usual condition till the last few days. During these he has been rather restless excitable & not taking food well & troubled at night with spasmodic breathing & last night he had another epileptic fit.
 14. IX. 83. Is now in his usual state.
 28. IX. 83. There is no change in this patient's condition, his bodily health is fairly good.

20. II. 83. ...
 23. I. 1884. ...
 15. II. 84. ...
 checked ...
 He is ...
 notice ...
 to direct ...
 a rumble ...
 speak ...
 not had ...
 this win ...
 but the ...
 by a w ...
 10. IV. 84. ...
 9. VI. 84. ...
 He ...
 the ...
 some ...
 he ...
 & the ...
 His ...
 been ...
 23. VII. 84. Had ...
 as a ...
 9. IX. 84. The ...
 health ...
 27. X. 84. ...
 one or ...
 which ...
 he will ...
 of imph ...
 appears ...
 memory ...
 recogni ...
 3. XII. 84. ...
 15. I. 85. ...
 27. XII. 84. ...
 He has ...
 28. II. 1885.

20. XI. 83. No change of importance.

23. I. 1884. do. do.

15. II. 84. Had some diarrhoea lately, which was checked by a small dose or two of grey powder. He is somewhat improved mentally, taking more notice of what is passing, paying more attention to directions given him, and being able to recognize a number of letters & pictures. He cannot speak, only making unintelligible sounds. Has not had any more fits. On two or three occasions this winter his breathing has been harsh & croupy, but this has invariably been at once relieved by a warm bath.

10. IV. 84. No change of importance.

9. VI. 84. Has gone home on leave of absence.

He seems on the whole rather brighter, but the change is only slight. His memory for some things is good; when he goes home he recognizes various people, places, articles, &c, that he has not seen for many months. His appetite is fairly good. He has lately been rather subject to slight colds.

23. VII. '84. Had a rather strong epileptic fit last week. There has been some diarrhoea lately and as a result Patient's physical condition is not quite so good as formerly.

9. IX. 84. There has been no return of fits or diarrhoea since the date of last note. Physical health quite restored to old standard.

27. X. 84. Has had no more fits, but there have been one or two attacks of croupy spasmodic breathing, which have been treated by the warm bath, as he will not take medicine. There is no change of importance in his mental condition; he appears to be about at a stand-still. His memory for people is good; & he is also able to recognize many tunes when sung or played.

3. XII. 84. Has had another epileptic fit, the first since 15. VII. 84.

27. XII. 84. Has not had any more fits since last note.

He has gone home on leave of absence.

28. II. 1885. Was at home for three weeks, during which

Thomas H. Whitehead

28.11.83.
Continued.

He behaved very well on the whole. There is no change in his general condition. He takes plenty of out-door exercise, & enjoys riding on a tricycle, playing ball, &c. Makes various articulate sounds, but cannot speak so as to make himself understood.

May 26th 1885 Remains in the same idiotic condition - Has had no more fits since last entry. Continues taking plenty of outdoor exercise and is in good bodily health.

July 28th 1885. No change. Continues in good bodily health.

Oct 9th 1885 Nothing further to report. Has had no fits lately. Is always very mischievous and troublesome. His general health continues good.

Nov 24th 1886 No change

Feb 24th 1886 There is a slight change & some improvement to note in this case. He was at home at Christmas for 3 weeks during which time he spoke two words distinctly. He behaved himself fairly well. He would be very dirty in his habits if not closely looked after. He gets an enema every morning which keeps his bowels regular. A few days ago when out walking he suddenly found himself unable to move right leg & he gave a shout & got excited, this lasted for 15 minutes then he was able to walk home. He knows the difference between pieces of pottery & will agitate until he gets the piece he likes read. He is sometimes very obedient & at other the reverse. He still makes a peculiar noise in his mouth.

April 2nd This patient remains in the same state more or less. About 3 weeks ago he spoke one word "tired" when going to bed. The sense of colour has developed since he came here & now he can match colours together. He has a good ear for music. Lately he has slept very badly. Appears to know very well what is spoken to him.

May 26th Remains as usual.

Aug 17th Shows a very little improvement. Was at home for a month & got on very well. Bodily health good.

Oct 30. Held his head on one side for a day or two and seemed very irritable this spasm? passed away in a day or two.

Dec 1. 1885
Feb 8 (1885)
April 30th

July 20th

Oct 10

Jan 1 (1886)
March 15

April 15
May 15
June 15
July 15
Aug 15
Sept 15
Oct 15
Nov 15
Dec 15

Jan 18
Feb 18
March 18
April 18
May 18
June 18
July 18
Aug 18
Sept 18
Oct 18
Nov 18
Dec 18

Jan 19
Feb 19
March 19
April 19
May 19
June 19
July 19
Aug 19
Sept 19
Oct 19
Nov 19
Dec 19

Jan 20
Feb 20
March 20
April 20
May 20
June 20
July 20
Aug 20
Sept 20
Oct 20
Nov 20
Dec 20

Jan 21
Feb 21
March 21
April 21
May 21
June 21
July 21
Aug 21
Sept 21
Oct 21
Nov 21
Dec 21

Jan 22
Feb 22
March 22
April 22
May 22
June 22
July 22
Aug 22
Sept 22
Oct 22
Nov 22
Dec 22

Jan 23
Feb 23
March 23
April 23
May 23
June 23
July 23
Aug 23
Sept 23
Oct 23
Nov 23
Dec 23

Dec 1. No change of any sort to report
Feb 8 1887. Ditto was to day sent home for a fortnight

April 20th. Change of air.
No change in this boy's mental condition. he has been at home for a fortnight for his annual holiday, and has benefited bodily by the change.

July 20th. Whitehead remains about the same. he has lately been cutting some teeth, and has been very troublesome and fractious. he is much stronger than what he used to be. bodily health fairly good.

Oct 10. No change
Jan 1 1888 No change to report in this case.

March 15. Whitehead has been home for a fortnight and has returned with a curious eruption on his head which appears to resemble furus.

18. Eruption spreading all over his head and looks extremely angry & inflamed. The boy himself is extremely irritable & troublesome.
22. Boracic acid lint appears to be doing good to these inflamed patches.
30. Still improving gradually with regard to the eruption but his general health is still far from good. Extremely irritable and vicious.

April 5. The eruption seems to have assumed a more ulcerated appearance. he is daily crustaceous & the ulcers dressed with Boracic dust.

May 1. The sores on this lad's head have greatly improved.

June 10. The head is now quite well the mental state remains the same.

July 25. Whitehead has gone away for change of air. Absent on leave.

Sept 10. This patient has returned home much better in general health.

Dec 1. No change

Feb 20. Ditto

{ For Further Reports see Case Book XIV. }

Frances Smith

16. IV. 82. Has had 3 fits since last note.
20. IV. 82. Has had 3 or 4 more fits. Today she has been very peculiar, lying on a couch for part of the morning in a stupid semi-lethargic condition, & answering slowly when spoken to.
4. V. 82. Is somewhat improved, being less troublesome & faultfinding: occupies herself more steadily.
15. V. 82. Mrs Smith has had a fit on each of the following days: April 23rd, 26th, 28th; May 2nd, 3rd, 5th, 9th, 10th, 11th, 12th, 13th, 14th. In one of them she fell, & bruised her hand. There is a little improvement in her mental condition.
7. VI. 82. Has had fits on May 25th, 31st, June 1st (2 fits), 2nd (2 fits), 3rd, 4th, 5th, 7th.
20. VI. 82. Remains in the same condition, mental & physical.
29. VI. 82. No change. Fits on June 17th, 18th, 21st, 23rd, 26th & 29th. On each day one.
11. VII. 82. Mrs Smith had a fit yesterday & in falling sustained a contusion about the right eye. a little less irritable lately, but is very uncertain.
26. VII. 82. No change.
13. VII. 82. No change.
23. VII. 82. No change.
9. IX. 82. No mental change.
28. X. 82. The fits still continue, but no regularity or definite periodicity has been observed: many of them are quite transient - almost-like attacks of "petit mal." Her mental condition is unaltered; when fits are impending or just past she is usually sullen & ill-tempered, & very faultfinding and complaining. At other times she is often cheerful & fairly contented, & sometimes talks in an absurd childish way.
29. XI. 82. Fell in a fit a few days ago, & cut her head.
9. XII. 82. No change.
13. I. 1883. Remains in her usual condition.
2. III. 83. No mental change. She is in good bodily health.

14. V. 83. M
28. VII. 83.
Conversational
Is in good
22. IX. 83. No
21. X. 83. No
14. XII. 83. M
15. II. 1884.
Cheerful
with her
groundle
is some
in a ver
11. III. 84. Is
that it
worry a
ordered
20. IV. 84. H
week a
her foot
10. V. 84. v
but is
29. IV. 84.
been p
as to m
8. V. 84.
9. VI. 84.
fortnight
she is
some to
needle.
Had no
2. VII. 84 for the
shrine &
right ago she
fit, she surh

The fits average about 3 a week; she has no "aura", but says her head sometimes feels confused before a fit comes on.

16. I. 1882. Has had no fit, so far as is known, for nearly a fortnight, & is much improved in temper.
20. I. 82. Had 3 fits last night.
22. I. 82. Fell in a fit, & struck her right eye, causing much bruising.
2. II. 82. Is very restless & irritable, complaining of great pain in the head, & sore throat. Ordered to keep her bed.
4. II. 82. Very irritable & noisy.
17. II. 82. Is how much less irritable, & in her usual condition of meddlesomeness & tale-telling. Bodily condition good.
28. II. 82. Has been comparatively free from fits since last entry. 2. III. 82. Had a severe fit, & fell, bruising her ^{shoulder}.
4. III. 82. Had a tolerably severe fit today: she totally denies that it is so.
9. III. 82. Has had a fit every morning (including today) since last note.
18. III. 82. Has had a fit today, for the first time since the 9th inst.
22. III. 82. Has had one fit each day since last note; nearly all very slight & transient. Is not quite so fidgety & mischief-making as formerly.
23. III. 82. Had a fit this morning.
24. III. 82. Fell during an epileptic fit today, and blackened her left eye. Says if she had had her spectacles, she would not have had the fit.
31. III. 82. Has had no fit since last note.
10. IV. 82. Has been free from fits since 24. III. 82. Is fairly quiet, & industrious with her needle, but makes many groundless complaints. She is given to self-abuse. Has occasional slight attacks of Colic.
13. IV. 82. Had a strong fit last night between 11 & 12 o'clock; the first since 24. III. 82.

Frances Smith

16. IV. 82. Has had 3 fits since last note.
20. IV. 82. Has had 3 or 4 more fits. Today she has been very peculiar, lying on a couch for part of the morning in a stupid semi-lethargic condition, & answering slowly when spoken to.
4. V. 82. Is somewhat improved, being less troublesome & faultfinding: occupies herself more steadily.
15. V. 82. Mr. Smith has had a fit on each of the following days: April 23rd, 26th, 28th; May 2nd, 3rd, 5th, 9th, 10th, 11th, 12th, 13th, 14th. In one of them she fell, & bruised her hand. There is a little improvement in her mental condition.
7. VI. 82. Has had 5 fits on May 25th, 31st, June 1st (2 fits), 2nd (2 fits), 3rd, 4th, 5th, 7th.
20. VI. 82. Remains in the same condition, mental & physical.
29. VI. 82. No change. Fits on June 17th, 18th, 21st, 23rd, 24th & 29th. On each day one.
11. VII. 82. Mr. Smith had a fit yesterday & in falling sustained a contusion about the right eye. a little less irritable lately, but is very uncertain.
26. VII. 82. No change.
13. VII. 82. No change.
23. VII. 82. No change.
9. IX. 82. No mental change.
28. X. 82. The fits still continue, but no regularity or definite periodicity has been observed: many of them are quite transient - almost - like attacks of "petit mal." Her mental condition is unaltered; when fits are impending or just past she is usually sullen & ill-tempered, & very faultfinding and complaining. At other times she is often cheerful & fairly contented, & sometimes talks in an absurd childish way.
29. XI. 82. Fell in a fit a few days ago, & cut her head.
9. XII. 82. No change.
13. I. 1883. Remains in her usual condition.
2. III. 83. No mental change. She is in good bodily health.

14. V. 83. No
28. VII. 83. Conversational
Is in good
21. IX. 83. No
21. X. 83. No
14. XII. 83. No
15. II. 1884. Cheerful
with a
groundless
is some
in a ve
13. III. 84. Is
that it
having a
Ordered
20. III. 84. He
week a
her foot
10. IV. 84. but is
29. IV. 84. been
as to
8. V. 84.
9. VI. 84. fortnight
she is
some to
needle.
Had no
2. VII. 84. for the
thirteen
night ago she
fit, she said

14. V. 83. No change.

28. VII. 83. Is often peculiar & childish in manner & conversation, & is frequently very obstinate & self-willed. Is in good bodily health.

20. IX. 83. No change, the fits still continue.

31. X. 83. No change.

14. XII. 83. No change.

15. II. 1884. No change. Bodily health very good. Is cheerful & not discontented; fairly industrious with her needle; is at times rather apt to make groundless complaints against nurses & patients, & is somewhat of a mischief-maker. Often talks in a very childish way.

13. III. 84. Is in a condition of considerable ^{maniacal} excitement, so that it is necessary to keep her in bed. She is very noisy at times, & talks irrationally & incoherently. ^{Very restless at night.} Ordered Potass. Bromid. gr. ~~xx~~ ter die.

20. III. 84. Still excited & restless, but less so than a week ago. Has at times given much trouble with her food.

10. IV. 84. Is slowly returning to her usual condition, but is still kept in bed.

29. IV. 84. Has been dressed once or twice, but has been so restless & troublesome on each occasion as to necessitate being confined to bed again.

8. V. 84. Ordered. { Potass. Bromid. 3vj
Liq. Arsenical. 3ss
Op. ad 3xij tr. 3ss i.d.s.

9. VI. 84. Has been able to sit up for about a fortnight, but still requires much attention as she is restless & often troublesome. She has for some time past worked industriously with her needle. Appetite good. Mixture Continued. Had no fit from April 17th till June 5th.

2. VII. 84. For the past week excitement has been more than usually pronounced, she being very obtusive & quarrelsome and on this account has been kept in bed for a few days. Two nights ago she fell in a fit & contused her forehead slightly and yesterday morning, in another fit, she sustained a small scalp wound which has been strapped & is doing well. page 394

Samuel Alexander Jefferys (from Case-Book XI)
(page 462).

9. X. 81. Looks at pictures. Is quiet & orderly. Sleeps a good deal on his sofa. Can make a sharp remark or reply now & then. Takes food well, & gives no trouble. Has taken a remarkable fancy to his attendants, shake hands with them, & calls them "jolly good fellows", & will not do anything without asking them "if they please".

13. X. 81. Quiet; evidently improving. Sits at his table reading, & can talk rationally when not nervous. Still has great admiration for his attendants.

20. X. 81. Is not so quiet as at last note. Talks volubly & ramblingly, & is more boisterous and restless. Is very jovial & good-humoured, on the best of terms with himself & everybody here. Says this was "just the place for him to come to", & that he is very comfortable & happy here. Plays billiards, & reads a little occasionally.

27. X. 81. Is still in a condition of considerable restlessness & exaltation, with occasional excitement.

5. XI. 81. Appears to have a delusion, to the effect that his uncle is dead. Is becoming quieter than he has been for the last fortnight. He apologises earnestly & seriously to us for having come to the Retreat, & is uneasy unless his apology is accepted; says he is & has been very comfortable here.

21. XI. 81. Writes many letters to his uncle, to a young lady to whom he thinks he is engaged, to Princess Beatrice, to the Speaker of the House of Commons, &c. His letters, like his conversation, are rambling & incoherent, & often very erotic & indecent. He plays billiards, & walks out frequently; reads a little, but appears unable to fix his attention steadily for long. Eats &

Steps well
15 grains
will be a
hat a de
late of

20. XI. 81.
are however
talking co
pre-occup
again, as
beginning
rationally
very some

18. XII. 81.
still won
extremely
he is "ha

28. XII. 81.
home, &
yet; an
here lon
allay la
billiards
Every do
boisterous
former

6. I. 188

27. I. 82.

Talks
rationa
during

7. II. 82

20. II. 82

6. III. 82

has be
discon
in be

sleeps well. Still takes a draught containing 10 or 15 grains of chloral. Has begun to ask when he will be able to go away, assuring us that he has had a delightful time here, & expressing a wish to take ^{one} of the attendants to be his valet.

30. XI. 81. Has occasional periods of depression, which are however of short duration. Sometimes, when talking cheerfully he stops suddenly & seems pre-occupied for a minute or two, & then goes on again, usually however having some difficulty in regaining the dropped thread. He can talk rationally on all general subjects, & often says very smart things, sometimes almost epigrammatic.

18. XII. 81. Remains in about the same condition, & still writes many very rambling letters. He is extremely good-humoured & pleasant in manner; he is "hall-fellow-well-met" with everyone alike.

28. XII. 81. Talks a good deal more about his going home, & is desirous to know if the day is fixed yet; an assurance that he shall not be kept here longer than necessary is always sufficient to allay any anxiety he may feel. He plays billiards & chess, & reads his Bible & Tennyson every day: frequently walks out. Is occasionally boisterous & excited, but not so often as formerly.

6. I. 1882. As at last note.

27. I. 82. Is quiet & well-behaved. Takes food well. Talks wildly & rather excitedly, but usually rationally; occasionally there is a little nonsense. During conversation he is fidgetty & restless.

7. II. 82. No change.

20. II. 82. No change.

6. III. 82. The chloral night-draughts which he has been taking since admission are now discontinued. There is no particular change in his mental state.

Samuel Alexander Jefferys.

25. III. 82. Mr. Jefferys is again becoming unsettled & more restless, complaining of being kept here so long, & occasionally giving a little trouble with his food. Is not sleeping very well.

3. IV. 82. Last night soon after going to bed Mr. Jefferys became very noisy, shouting "Murder" & "Fire" at the top of his voice. He refused to take a chloral draught, which was with some difficulty administered: soon after which he quieted down, & remained quiet all the night. He has been fairly quiet today, but has not taken his food well, & complains of feeling sick. Has been talking very indecently. Chloral draughts to be resumed. Was very uneasy & restless yesterday, & burnt his boots, his Bibles, and several other books.

4. IV. 82. Mr. Jefferys took his draught last night, & lay quietly till 11-30 p.m. He then began to be so noisy & to struggle so violently, knocking himself against the wall, that he was moved to the padded room, where he lay quietly ^{most} for the rest of the night. His conversation was very indecent, being mostly about sexual intercourse. He said he heard God talking to him, & telling him what to say & do. This morning he had another paroxysm between 10 & 11 o'clock, & struggled violently till quite exhausted; he tried to pull the beards of his attendants, &c., & has pulled out his own by handfuls. By shouting so much he has quite lost his voice, & can only speak in a whisper. Has taken a fair amount of food, & has been perfectly quiet in bed since 11 a.m. In his struggles he has sustained some slight bruises over the knees & elbows.

6. 4. 82. Has been quiet since last note: sleeps well with a chloral draught. Is still considerably exhausted by so much excitement & struggling: pulse rather feeble,

varying bet
of fire;
well.
including
still the
without
talks with
indecent
8. IV. 82.
has had
strong the
room, &
regaining
all along
an idea
subjected
it.
10. 4. 82.
natural
room.
indecent
13. 4. 82.
letters
20. IV. 82.
was pre
rapidly
4. V. 82
Sleeps
20. V. 82.
He is a
Chaff,
His coun
he spea
to be p
29. V. 82.
does not
Churc
5. VI. 82.

varying between 80 and 90; tongue coated with a thin layer of fur; bowels relieved each day. Bruises almost well. He takes a sufficient quantity of liquid food, including milk, soups, beef tea, &c., but his throat is still too sore to allow of his taking solid food without pain. He continues to speak in a whisper. Talks without excitement, but incoherently & sometimes indecently.

8. IV. 82. Remains free from excitement. Takes food well, & has had meat ^{Has several oranges every day} for dinner. Is slowly regaining strength, but is still kept in bed in the padded room, which he is not very anxious to leave. Is regaining his voice. Still declares that he is & has all along been "shamming insanity" in order to get an idea of the treatment to which the insane are subjected, and says he has no fault to find with it.

10. 4. 82. Is getting stronger, & can talk in almost his natural voice. Eats & sleeps well: still in the padded room. Talks ramblingly as usual, with occasional indecent sexual allusions.

13. 4. 82. Still improving physically; has written several letters in his old rambling style.

20. IV. 82. Has now returned to the state in which he was previous to the recent acute attack, and is rapidly regaining his physical strength.

4. V. 82. No mental change. Bodily health good. Sleeps well; chloral draughts discontinued.

20. V. 82. There is no improvement in this case. He is as jovial & good-humoured as ever, fond of chaff, & always ready to talk on any subject. His conversation is often rambling, & sometimes he speaks rudely to other patients, without intending to be rude. He is occasionally somewhat excited.

29. V. 82. Talks more quietly & coherently now, & does not so often become excited. He attended church yesterday, & behaved very well.

5. VI. 82. Continues to improve a little.

Samuel A. Jefferys.

20. VI. 82. Is rather quieter; conversation less rambling. Bodily health good.
11. VII. 82. Slowly improving.
31. VII. 82. Mr. Jefferys has had an attack of Brachitis. The acute symptoms have now passed off. He is still in bed however, slight cough. expectoration small in quantity but thick & viscid. Bowels open is taking a mixture of Sully's Purg. & Carcinilla.
6. VIII. 82. Mr. Jefferys has quite recovered from his attack, plays billiards rather impetuously, is rather excited when conversing with one.
23. VII. 82. Improvement slow.
9. IX. 82. Remains in the same condition of exaltation & occasional slight excitement. Often talks ramblingly & disconnectedly, & writes many letters of similar character. Is engaged in writing a "novel", which he seems to be rather proud of, but which is little more than rubbish.
23. IX. 82. Has gone on leave of absence to Ilkley, with a medical companion & an attendant.
30. IX. 82. Still absent on leave. Does not seem to be doing well; writes rambling letters to comparative strangers & posts them illicitly, reads his "novel" in the public room at Ilkley, &c.
28. X. 82. Still at Ilkley; is reported to have somewhat improved, & to be less boisterous.
9. XII. 82. Still away on leave; is now at Wellington with Dr. Prideaux.
30. XII. 82. Discharged today, & transferred to the care of Dr. Prideaux.
- Discharged "Relieved"

12. VII. 82. An
this att
presence
summed
1. IV. 82. B
27. X. 82.
uncha
has at
which
someth
her m
27. XII. 82.
excite
Often
29. XII. 82.
excite
& per
brachi
& was
troub
of br
3. II. 1885.
since
30. I. 85.
twice
time
Very
angrie
author
herse
absent
28. II. 1885
Every
take
May 26th
1885
See Page 395

Frances Smith

(from page 388)

12. VIII '84. An attack of excitement & extreme querulousness has just abated. During this attack her habits were most objectionable, Patient masturbating even in the presence of numerous others. This attack neither preceded or followed a series of fits, it seemed to take their place.
1. IX '84. Bromide discontinued, effect apparently nil.
27. X. 84. This patient's Condition is practically unchanged. The fits still continue; and she often has attacks of more or less marked excitement, in which she is very irritable & quarrelsome, & sometimes violent. Is fairly industrious with her needle.
27. XII. 84. Is in bed, in a condition of considerable excitement, & giving much trouble with her food. Often shouts noisily at the top of her voice.
29. XII. 84. Was in a condition of marked maniacal excitement from 2 to 3 o'clock this morning, shouting & screaming furiously, & striking her nurses. After a drachm of Bromide was administered she fell asleep, & woke up after six hours, much quieter. Is very troublesome with her food. Ordered 20 grains of Bromide every six hours.
3. I. 1885. The excitement has continued at intervals since last note, but is now passing off.
30. I. 85. Mrs. Smith is still kept in bed; once or twice she has been allowed to sit up, but each time she has become quarrelsome & excited. She is very averse to remaining in bed, & often talks angrily & noisily, but there has been no further outbreak of maniacal excitement. She occupies herself in bed with needlework. Often talks absurdly & incoherently.
28. II. 1885. Is now much quieter, & is able to be up & dressed every day. There is no other change. Continues to take 15 grains of Bromide three times daily.
- May 26th. Fits continue & she is often very irritable & quarrelsome. 1885 and sometimes violent. At the present time she is fairly quiet and is employing herself doing needlework &c.

See Page 395

Rinah Burton (fr. page 392)

Summary
Continued

~~At the beginning of the morning~~ On December 9th she had ^{severe} attack of syncope, ~~from which she never completely~~ ^{recovered}. Pneumonic symptoms developed, and she died, on December 11th ¹⁸⁸¹ at 9-10 p.m., in the presence of Sarah Flanary her attendant. Her age was 65 years. A post-mortem examination verified the diagnosis made during life.

William Banks, M.D.

Frances Smith (continued from page 394)

July 28th 1885. No mental improvement a change. Fits continue and she is often excited & troublesome - employs herself at times doing needlework & her general health is fairly good -

Oct. 9th 1885. Nothing further to report. Is frequently excited and troublesome -

Nov. 18th Fell in a fit this morning when dressing and struck her head against the bedstead badly bruising the right side of her face & ear - Is often very excited & quarrelsome - Her general health is good -

Jan. 25th 1886. No mental change. Fits continue -

March 22nd Has been very noisy & late. Talking incessantly - Is still very quarrelsome with the other patients. Fits continue & are about as frequent as usual. Seldom converses rationally - Some days pretend she does not know who I am and asks my name. Her general health is satisfactory -

April 25th Fits have been more frequent for last few days and she has been very noisy & excited and still remains so. Has been ordered to keep her bed but the other night an attendant had to be constantly by her to prevent her getting out of bed & wandering about the room - Is one of the fits she fell and slightly cut her nose.

See Page 436

Dinah Burton (from Case Book XI, p. 452)

3. IX. 81.
Continued.

Takes 20 grains of chloral occasionally as a sleeping draught. Passes her urine & faces involuntarily in bed. All her food has to be given her by hand, with much difficulty. She sits in an armchair in a semi-reclining position, groaning & moaning quietly, saying "it's cruel," and "oh! dear"; she lies with her eyes nearly closed, picking at her fingers.

10. IX. 81. Much the same as at last note, but is on the whole rather less excited & troublesome. Still gives much trouble with her food.

16. IX. 81. Is restless & very troublesome. Sleeps fairly well. It is very difficult to get her to speak, to put out her tongue, or to do anything she is told to do. She is constantly unfastening her clothes & trying to remove them.

25. IX. 81. Very restless & rather noisy. Dirty in her habits. Gives much trouble with her food. Wanders up & down the gallery in a doubled-up position, moaning. Is not sleeping very well. Bromide of Potassium & other sedative drugs which have been tried appear to make her "drunk".

1. X. 81. No improvement.

7. X. 81. Recently had a slight fainting attack. At present she seems very ill. Her tongue is red, very dry & almost glazed—quite a "typhoid tongue". Pulse very weak, small, regular, 92 per minute. Is to stay in bed. Is constantly moaning & "grunting", & trying to get out of bed.

13. X. 81. Better than at last note. Condition of tongue much improved. Still kept in bed except in the afternoon. She now chatters constantly, & most incoherently; a great contrast to the silent state she was in two months ago.

Minah Burton

23.X.81. Is very restless, constantly walking about the gallery & sitting room, groaning in a subdued voice. Is occasionally violent, striking her nurses & other patients. Does not answer questions coherently, but mumbles some unintelligible sounds. Has a habit of drawing her upper lip in behind the lower teeth (4 or 5), & compressing it. Is often very restless at night, & the efforts necessary to keep her in bed have caused some bruises on her limbs & body.

30.X.81. No improvement. Since last note Mrs Burton has had an attack of syncope, but did not become quite unconscious. She was very pale & covered with cold sweat; pupils widely dilated; pulse & heart's action very feeble. The recumbent position & a little brandy soon relieved her. Is taking her food very badly, resisting stoutly when it is given to her.

1.XI.81. Height = 5^{ft} 13½ⁱⁿ, five pounds less than on admission.

5.XI.81. Mrs Burton has been for the last two or three days fed by the nasal tube. She lies quite quietly & makes no resistance whatever; but utterly refuses to take food the proper way, spitting out whatever is placed in her mouth. A spoonful of Codliver oil is to be administered with each supply of food.

9.XI.81. Still being fed three times daily by the nasal tube. Codliver oil continued. She is subject to great constipation, so that the bowels have occasionally to be relieved ~~by~~ by an Enema. Still very restless, especially at night. There is no sign of mental improvement; but a trace of physical improvement appears.

12.XI.81. In consequence of some diarrhoea, Codliver oil is stopped for the present. Complains of pain in the rectum (tenesmus).

14.XI.81.

rectu
being
to
disIs st
take
dai

15.XI.81.

18.XI.81.

it b
Cosh
from
Is p

19.XI.81.

to M
com
feeb
admQuali
in

26.XI.81.

feed
Cond
to
helvery
une
thro
bod

in

2.XII.81.

6.XII.81.

nas
diff
out
bru

Cau

Beriah Burton.

14. XI. 81. Seems to have a good deal of pain in the rectum, crying out & saying that "her bowels are being dragged out". An enema of starch & laudanum to be administered. The diarrhoea seems to be due to some beeftea that was not quite good. Is still fed 3 times a day with milk & eggs, taking 3 or 4 pints of milk, & 12 to 15 eggs daily. Physical appearance improving. She is much stronger, & her face is plumper.

15. XI. 81. Diarrhoea stopped. Weight = 6^{lb} 2¹/₄^{lb}.

18. XI. 81. Still has to be fed with the nasal tube, it being quite impossible to get her to eat anything. Cod liver oil resumed today. She is still very troublesome & restless, & occasionally violent. Is very dirty in her habits.

19. XI. 81. Had an attack of syncope today, similar to that described on 30. X. 81, but more complete. For some time the pulse was extremely feeble, & almost imperceptible. Some brandy was administered with considerable difficulty, as she could scarcely swallow; she fell asleep, & woke in two or three hours much better.

26. XI. 81. Has had no more fainting fits. Still requires feeding three daily & is improving in physical condition. ~~She~~ Offers considerable resistance to the use of the nasal tube, & has to be held by 3 or 4 nurses, as she is becoming very strong. Talks incoherently & often unintelligibly. Often strikes her nurses when thwarted. Has several bruises on her legs & body, caused by the force used to keep her in bed at night.

2. XII. 81. Still being fed. Weight - 6^{lb} 5¹/₄^{lb}.

6. XII. 81. No improvement. Has to be fed with the nasal tube three times a day; it is often very difficult, as she manages frequently to cough the tube out through the mouth, & this repeatedly. Has several bruises on her limbs, & a small one on her forehead caused by falling against a chair.

Dinah Burton

9. XI. 81. This morning several (4 or 5) attempts to feed Mrs Burton with the nasal tube failed, as she managed each time to cough it out. She struggled violently, & became somewhat exhausted. After about 10 minutes interval the oesophageal tube was passed, & administration of food commenced; but in about a minute ~~she~~ Dinah Burton passed into a condition of syncope similar to those previously described; the tube was immediately withdrawn, & in a few minutes the syncopoid condition had almost passed off. On examination of the chest an hour later, marked signs of pneumonia were detected, mostly over the right base - dulness on percussion, crepitation, &c. $R = 46$, $P = 88$, small & feeble. In the evening her condition improved, respirations falling to 28 per minute. She has been persuaded to take some milk since 4 p.m.

10. XI. 81. This morning, $R = 30$. $P = 86$. T about 101° . Slept a little last night, at intervals. Has taken some milk & brandy today: has spoken several times. Has very little cough, & no expectoration. Signs (physical) of pneumonia very marked over right base. Towards evening she has become much feebler, $R = 40$.

11. XI. 81. Through last night & all today Mrs Burton has been gradually sinking, & she ^{of pneumonia} died, at 9-10 p.m.

Post-mortem examination of thorax 24 hours after death verified the diagnosis made during life. The heart & left lung were healthy. On the left side there were many old pleural adhesions. The upper lobe of right lung was healthy, but the lower lobe was in the third stage of pneumonia. Trachea & oesophagus were both uninjured & healthy. No food in any of the bronchi.

Summary. Dinah Burton was admitted as a patient into this Hospital on July 26th 1881, in a condition of melancholia, & in extremely feeble bodily health. Since admission she has continued in a very feeble state, and has had two or three attacks of syncope. Since the ~~commencement~~ ^{beginning} of November she has refused to take her food, which has been administered to her by means of the nasal tube.

(To page 395)

George Wright (Continued from Case Book XI, page 486)

12. XI. 81. Is restless at night; throws the glasses & water bottles into the air & catches them as they fall. His hair is ruffled, & his expression indicative of excitement. His conversation is silly & very selfish.
13. XI. 81. Manifested some excitement this evening, which was evidently a good deal "put on".
14. XI. 81. This morning early Mr. Wright got out of bed & lay on the floor naked. After being put into bed he began to talk very loudly & excitedly, abusing all at the Retreat, & declaiming against the treatment which had been shown him: after this had gone on for nearly half an hour I went in to his room (at 6-15 a.m.) and found him lying in bed talking loudly to two attendants at his bed-side. He at once quieted down & spoke in a subdued voice; could give no satisfactory reason for his conduct; his pulse was normal both in rate & volume. His "excitement" was undoubtedly largely artificial; he has remained quiet all day since breakfast, but without occupying himself.
16. XI. 81. Complains very much at having to sleep in the west dormitory, saying that the patients' breath makes him sick. Is very restless & uneasy still, & not taking his food well. Says that the story which he told about his insanity being feigned was untrue.
19. XI. 81. Is quieter, & is now allowed to sleep in his bed in the "gallery bedroom". Complains of the way in which he has been treated, but does not get excited. Is taking his food better.
23. XI. 81. Quiet & orderly. Takes food very well, & sleeps well. Reads & plays billiards.
28. XI. 81. Remains quiet & free from excitement; seems rather more able to occupy himself with reading, &c. Appetite good. His manner occasionally gives one the idea that he is behaving very diplomatically, knowing that unless he controls himself he will not be discharged.

George Wright.

5. XII. 81. Remains free from excitement; his manner, however, often gives one the idea that his condition is one of repression, & he is apt to talk loudly & almost noisily sometimes, & to laugh without sufficient cause. Has been troubled with an inflamed pile.
13. XII. 81. This morning, when out walking, Mr. Wright expressed a wish to go on the river-bank. While walking on it he suddenly dives into the river, & swims across; his attendant being unable to swim after him crosses in a boat, & found Mr. Wright close by in a cottage, drying his clothes. He was at once brought back to the Retreat. He admits freely that he had done a foolish & wrong thing, & says that he had planned it before starting on the walk & that it was not due to a sudden impulse. He said he had intended to walk to Leeds, where he should borrow money from an old patient, & then make his way home & "dare" his family to send him back to the Retreat.
18. XII. 81. Since last note Mr. Wright has been quiet and has given no trouble. He has not so far suffered any ill effects from his immersion. Since his escapade he has had a special attendant, a provision which appears to have had a beneficial effect. He sleeps & eats well.
23. XII. 81. No change.
31. XII. 81. Continues quiet & orderly; is in the same condition as that described immediately previous to the attempt to escape on 13. XII. 81.
7. I. 1882. No change.
5. II. 1882. Today Mr. Woodhead called & had tea with Mr. Wright. Mr. Woodhead considers that Wright's mind is still more abnormally quick & irritable than it was before his attack as judging from his manner. He considers therefore that his good behaviour recently is a little put on in order to get out of the asylum as soon as possible.

17. II. 82.
to getis pre-
ferred21. II. 82.
Scars

28. II. 82.

17. III. 82
wasMay 14th
1885July 27th
1885.Oct. 9th
1885.Nov. 23rdJan 30th

17. II. 82. Is very flighty, and apt to be restless; anxious to get away from here. His mental condition ~~by no means~~ appears to be still far from sound, though it is probably about as good as it was for some time previous to his admission. He eats & sleeps well.

21. II. 82. Mr. Wright went with an attendant to Scarborough today, on leave of absence.

28. II. 82. Is reported to be doing well at Scarborough.

17. III. 82. Mr. Wright, having continued to improve, was this day discharged recovered.

Discharged "Recovered"

17. III. 82.

Mary Ann Ferrand (From Page 242.)

May 14th 1885 Is still very depressed and restless. Mutter to herself but cannot be induced to converse. Is always picking her face & head and has caused several sore places in this way. Does not take her food very well nor does she sleep well at night.

July 27th 1885. Has become considerably more excited & restless since last entry. Is now never still but is constantly wandering about and endeavouring to get out of the door when open. Continues to pick her face more than ever. Has recently been to Filly for a change but was most troublesome whilst there and could seldom get out of door. Is taking the following medicine P. 100. (Ground p. 25 H. Horgan 3. Ag. ed 3. f. d.)

Oct. 9th 1885. No change. Is very little sleep at night and is continually leaving her room bed. and wandering about the room. Has for last few nights slept in sitting up room.

Nov. 23rd Has since last entry become rather quieter & less troublesome. Does not pick her face as much as she did & sleeps better at night. Is now able to attend the readings in the evenings and to go to the entertainment.

Jan 30th 1886. No Change. See Page 316.

Robert Danby (from page 137)

Oct. 9th
1885.

There is no mental change to report concerning this patient. He never speaks but sits looking vacantly before him. When taken out in the grounds he will walk about in a mechanical sort of way but does not appear to notice or take interest in anything. He is in idea of doing anything for himself. He is both dressed and undressed. His bodily health is fairly good.

Nov. 24th
1886

Nothing further to report at present.

Feb. 21st

Mr Danby is reported to be exactly the same for the last 2 years. He has not spoken for 2 years. He sits in a corner of the room on a certain chair nearly all day. He never comes near the fire. He has to be fed. He refuses to go out to drive, but takes an hour's exercise every day. Does not employ himself in any way & sits in the same position with his coat twisted slightly in his hands. His habits are clean. Sleeps very well. Always quiet now.

May 31st
Aug 19th

No change to report

Still shows no improvement or change & remains same as noted in February.

Oct. 29.

He still has to be fed & I have never yet heard him speak.

Dec 1.

No change to report.

Feb 8 (1887).

Ditto.

April 15th
June 10th

This patient remains in the same melancholy condition about a week ago. Mr Danby's attendant had occasion to leave the room for a short time. His breakfast was on the table when he came back. Mr Danby was eating it. Since this time Mr Danby has taken his meals by himself regularly. His bodily condition is improving.

July 20th

Mr Danby still takes his meals and has gained about a stone in weight, and he has expressed a wish to go to Windermere by nodding his head. This visit has been arranged and he will probably be leaving about the end of the week. He is excellent bodily health and takes exercise constantly in the grounds.

Oct 10

No Change

Jan 1 1888 Ditto

See Book XIV page 18.

Benjamin Simpson (continued from Case Book XI)
page 323

20. VIII. 81. Is very ill tempered now, walking out of the room as soon as we enter it, & avoiding us as much as possible. When addressed, scowls, but does not reply. Very occasionally says that he must be sent away, & that it would be the best thing for him & for all of us.

22. 9. 81. No change.

21. X. 81. Remains ~~in~~ in the same state as that noted on 20. VIII. 81. Very sulky, & always scowls fiercely when we speak to him. Takes his food well. Does not go out of doors; often paces up & down the corridor, muttering to himself.

23. XI. 81. Since last note W^r Simpson has remained without apparent change until today. Nothing unusual was observed in his demeanour, &c, during the morning; as usual, he dined in the dining-room quietly. After dinner he came to W^r Woods' room, walked in, & closed the door behind him; then, saying that W^r Woods had kept him here long enough, & that he was going to kill him, he took up the poker & struck W^r Woods a severe blow on the left cheek; then, having thrown him down, he got on him, covered his mouth with one hand, & tried to strike him again. However, W^r Woods succeeded in preventing him & in calling for assistance; & some attendants came & with difficulty dragged W^r Simpson off. He was then taken into the West Room, & his boots removed.

When I saw him a few minutes afterwards he was still excited & breathless with anger; he said he had gone in to have a little quiet talk with W^r Woods, who all at once without provocation took up the poker intending to kill him; & that he had then caught hold

of the implement in self defence. He was asked how he explained the fact that Mr. Wood was severely hurt, & he himself not ^{at} all; he said he had told the truth & could say no more about it. About an hour later he had another excited fit, & struggled with an attendant who prevented his leaving the room: he said he was not a patient here, & would not stay in that room.

He has gone to bed quietly, in a single-bedded room: an attendant is sitting up with him.

25.XI.81. Has remained in bed since last entry, being rather stiff in consequence of the struggle on 23. XI. 81. Is quiet & free from excitement; adheres to the truth of his story of the assault, declaring that Mr. Wood was the aggressor, & saying if we did not believe him we might as well kill him at once.

29. XI. 81. Still quiet; says he shall stay in bed until the first of December, & then will be well enough to get up. Complained of pain in the chest once or twice; on examination, no injury was detected. Sleeps & eats well.

1. XII. 81. Got up today for a little while; there is no physical reason for his staying in bed. Still says that Mr. Wood began the assault, & that he was obviously

November 22 1881
at this friends retreat
near York
Benjamin Simpson
wishes to live a quiet life
at the White which not
possible as the way
more or less and
will let all matters
concerning to rest and will
sign a note to the effect
we sign this note as
a proof that he is
not going to stop here
for a while for his money
and return back

25. XI. 81. v
about
account
are tak
he has
frown
17. XII. 81.
scolding
still u
his fusi

25. XII. 81. v
should
of stron
in the

31. XII. 81. v
12. I. 1882

and p
is pull
anyone
about

is pri
27. I. 82.

back
16. II. 82

28. II. 82.

mann
his a

20. III. 82.
I his

about
he is

When
has a

since
illegally

occidona
pay how

thus, he
10. IV. 82.

of the implement in self-defence. He was asked how he explained the fact that W. Woods was severely hurt, & he himself not ^{at all}; he said he had told the truth & could say no more about it.

About an hour later he had another excited fit, & struggled with an attendant who prevented his leaving the room: he said he was not a patient here, & would not stay in that room.

He has gone to bed quietly, in a single-bedded room: an attendant is sitting up with him.

25.XI.81. Has remained in bed since last entry, being rather stiff in consequence of the struggle on 23.XI.81. Is quiet & free from excitement; adheres to the truth of his story of the assault, declaring that W. Woods was the aggressor, & saying if we did not believe him we might as well kill him at once.

29.XI.81. Still quiet; says he shall stay in bed until the first of December, & then will be well enough to get up. ^{Has} complained of pain in the chest once or twice; on examination, no injury was detected. Sleeps & eats well.

1.XII.81. Got up today for a little while; there is no physical reason for his staying in bed. Still says that W. Woods began the fight last week; he obviously believes that he is telling the truth. Is cheerful & talks pleasantly. Sleeps a good deal.

Appended is a paper which W. Simpson wrote the day before his homicidal attempt, and gave to the head attendant for his signature.



8. XII. 81. Is quiet & cheerful; there has been no further attempt at violence. He adheres to his original account of the homicidal attack, but says "it is no use talking about it, for when a thing's done it's done". He has seen Dr. Woods since the assault, but only frowned & turned his back on him.
17. XII. 81. Has been illtempered & sullen for a day or two, scowling when spoken to, & refusing to reply. He is still under the care of a special attendant. Takes his food well, & sleeps well.
23. XII. 81. Is in a better temper, & suggests that Dr. Baker should test his fitness to leave by sharing a bottle of strong medicine with him, & comparing its effect in the two cases.
31. XII. 81. No change.
12. I. 1882. Was troublesome last night at bedtime, and struggled a little with his attendants. He is sullen now, & will scarcely say a word to anyone but Dr. Baker; & to him he only speaks about his detention here. Takes his food well & is in good bodily health.
27. I. 82. Still talks only to Dr. Baker, turning his back on any one else who addresses him.
16. II. 82. No change.
28. II. 82. Is gradually returning to his old jovial manner, talking more freely on the subject of his delusions.
20. III. 82. Talks freely now about his detention here, & his "money & papers", &c; but will not speak about other subjects. Appears to have an idea that he is to leave the Retreat in a day or two. When the Commissioners were here on 9. III. 82 he had a long conversation with one of them, & has ever since declared that ^{the Commissioner} he told him ^{that} he was illegally detained here. His hands tremble considerably; his speech is affected, but it is impossible to say how much of that is due to defective education; thus, he says 'delision' for 'decision'.
10. IV. 82. No change.

Benjamin Simpson.

26. 4. 82. Is occasionally excited & talks angrily and rudely. Has been restless for several nights past, talking & getting out of bed.
11. V. 82. Is now in a much better humour, chatting goodhumouredly & effusively at each medical visit. Is sleeping much better now. Pupils are equal and contracted. There is marked arcus senilis.
29. V. 82. Is much more cheerful & contented now; seems to think that preparations are being made for him to go to Scarbro'. He walked in the grounds yesterday & today, for the first time for about 12 months, having refused to go out before: he seemed to enjoy the walk very much. Has good night's rest; appetite very good.
12. VI. 82. Is again becoming cross & discontented, & says he does not mean to speak to us more than once or twice again.
20. VI. 82. No change.
11. VII. 82. No change.
14. VII. 82. More excited. Following the Physicians out of the room, demanding paper & money.
31. VII. 82. Quieter, but more cheerful. Has adopted an aspect of resignation. Says it is no use wasting time in talking, & considers that the medical staff here will be utterly ruined because he is not allowed to go.
6. VIII. 82. Mr Simpson seems very anxious to talk with me on what he calls "a business matter". Is very irate with Dr Baker who he thinks is interfering with his relations in obtaining him here.
18. VIII. 82. No change.
9. IX. 82. No improvement.
28. IX. 82. Since the last entry there has been no change of importance. Mr Simpson has appeared to be in about his usual health, & has walked on the lawn several times lately. He has refused to speak to anyone except one of the attendants, turning his back on every one else.

Continued on page 465

Eliza Ann Abbott (from Case Book XI, page 307).

15. X. 81. Still very depressed, but quiet. Says that she shall never be any better than she is now, & has the idea that chloroform is given to her to stupefy her. Sleeps fairly well, & takes sufficient food. Sits up for an hour or two each evening, but is unable to occupy herself steadily; occasionally does a little needlework.
29. X. 81. Still much depressed, but a little less so than at last entry.
14. XI. 81. Is improving a little, being brighter & less depressed. Still thinks that chloroform is in some way employed to drug her. Sits up for several hours now, & is able to occupy herself more steadily.
7. XII. 81. Mrs Abbott is now considerably improved, & the depression has almost all disappeared. She sits up during the greater part of the day, & is able to come down to the drawing-room each afternoon. Last Sunday evening she attended the meeting in the saloon, without any subsequent injurious results. Talks cheerfully, but not as brightly as she has formerly done.
23. XII. 81. Is now very cheerful, & spends her afternoons & evenings in the drawing-room & saloon.
10. I. 1882. No change.
16. I. 82. Is a little less cheerful, and appears apprehensive and rather suspicious.
21. I. 82. Has been visited by two friends, ~~and~~ and has subsequently had sleepless nights & been much excited. Is not taking her food well.
4. II. 82. Excited & irritable, & very nervous; calls herself "the devil", & frets very much about "her poor children". Has given a good deal of trouble with her food.
8. II. 82. Is still excitable, & depressed by turns. Confined entirely to bed.

Eliza Ann Abbott.

28. II. 82. Still very restless, suspicious, & depressed. Is usually most restless in the morning, becoming quieter as the day goes on. Confined entirely to her bed.
20. III. 82. Is very little improved as yet.
10. IV. 82. Is less depressed and restless, but is still much troubled with vague apprehensions of evil; occasionally declares that someone comes by night into the room where she & a nurse sleep. Does not suffer much from headache at present; but is troubled with weak eyes. Takes plenty of food, & sleeps fairly well.
26. 4. 82. Is much more cheerful; sits up for some hours every day.
4. V. 82. Continues to improve. She is still under the delusion that her nurse has been delivered of a child, & also that she drinks.
19. V. 82. Is considerably improved; sits up several hours a day, & is able to read, write letters, &c.
29. V. 82. Remains in about the same state.
6. VI. 82. Is again becoming depressed & apprehensive; she is worse in the morning, becoming rather more cheerful in the evening.
15. VI. 82. Is very miserable, anxious, & often excited; says she is most wicked, & will never be better.
20. VI. 82. Still very unhappy, & is more excited than usual.
11. VII. 82. No change.
31. VII. 82. No change.
6. VIII. 82. No change.
18. VII. 82. No change.
9. IX. 82. Is much improved since last note, being more cheerful & less anxious & suspicious. Sits up every afternoon & evening. Appetite good.
23. IX. 82. Still continues cheerful, but talks very much about going to her home, expressing much anxiety to be discharged.

IX. 82. Has
depression
IX. 82. In
great depre
restlessness
well. Is
Confined to
IX. 82. Is
little sewing
IX. 82. Con
IX. 82. H
fortnight,
I. 1883.
has some
actions, &
gives her
up. She
IX. 83.
IX. 83.
& relapse
IX. 83. H
night of
of bed, a
he has b
Confined
IX. 83. Is
nursing
herself, bu
IX. 83. Is
she is the
but genera
IX. 83.
IX. 83. Is
as mark
well.
IX. 83. Is
quiet: p
IX. 83.
taking no

10. X. 82. Has again relapsed into the condition of depression, & is very suspicious, & apprehensive of harm.
28. X. 82. Mrs Abbott is still in a condition of great depression, with intervals of excitement and restlessness. She is not taking her food very well. Is much inclined to constipation. Is confined to bed, & does not wish to get up.
29. XI. 82. Is rather less depressed, & able to do a little sewing. Appetite improved.
9. XII. 82. Continues to improve a little.
31. XII. 82. Has improved considerably during the last fortnight, & is now much more cheerful.
13. I. 1883. Is now cheerful & composed, but still has some tendency to suspect people's motives & actions, & is apprehensive that drugs are (or will be) given her to stupefy her. Takes her food well, & gets up every day about noon.
27. I. 83. Still cheerful & fairly happy.
5. II. 83. Is again becoming suspicious & apprehensive, & relapsing into the state of depression.
15. II. 83. Was extremely restless & excited on the nights of the 9th & 10th inst., struggling to get out of bed, apparently to get to the fire. Since then she has been quieter, but is very depressed, & confined to bed.
22. II. 83. Is still very depressed, & often restless. It is necessary to feed her by hand, as she will not help herself; but she is taking sufficient food.
28. II. 83. Is less restless, but still very depressed, & says she is the evil one. Will take some of her food, but generally requires feeding by hand.
2. III. 83. No change.
9. III. 83. Is becoming quieter, but the depression is almost as marked as before. Is now taking her food fairly well.
22. III. 83. Has a slight attack of bronchitis, & is taking quiet: pro tunc. No important mental change.
1. IV. 83. The depression is gradually passing off, & she is taking more interest in external affairs. (to page 491)

Elizabeth Mary Whitehead act. 46

Re-admitted August 22nd 1882
Member of the Society of Friends
vide Case-Book TX page 425

Recent History

Temper is irritable, excitable & passionate.
Her delusions are that various things belonging to her
have been taken away & changed - & that people
have mixed poisons with her food -
Is not violent & destructive nor dangerous -
Is in good health, but rather constipated -

23. viii. 82. Miss Whitehead passed a very good night
takes her food very well, employs herself
in sewing, is very tractable -

20. viii. 82. No change -

2. ix. 82. Is quiet & industrious. Delusions unchanged.

9. ix. 82. Takes her food well & sleeps well. No
mental change.

16. ix. 82. No change.

23. ix. 82. No change.

30. ix. 82. Is quiet & orderly. Now & then expresses vague
suspicions as to various things which occurred
previous to her admission. Is much inclined to
constipation, & seems to think that this is the result
of something that has been done to her. Takes
sufficient food, & sleeps well. Goes out frequently,
& occupies herself with sewing, reading, &c.

14. x. 82. No change.

28. x. 82. Miss Whitehead is very harmless and
inoffensive; she is industrious, spending her mornings
in the work room, & reading &c in the afternoon.
She often talks in a childish, affected, almost-
incoherent way; she says that before her admission
substances were put in her food with the intention

of injuring her; and that, when she took precautions to guard against that danger, a "powder" was put up the tap from which she got her drinking-water.

12. XI. 82. No change.

29. XI. 82. Is finical and fanciful in some of her ways; talks in a low confidential tone about most trivial matters; sometimes asks that her pulse may be felt, & is then anxious to know what our opinion of it is. Her vague suspicions with regard to "attempts to harm her" previous to admission persist; & she sometimes appears inclined to regard with suspicion her treatment here.

9. XII. 82. No change.

27. XII. 82. No change.

13. I. 1883. No change.

6. II. 83. No change.

2. III. 83. Miss Whitehead has on three or four occasions lately told me that she could hear her brother calling out to her, & that he told her he was in the 5th gallery (the women's refractory gallery); she says that he "repeats all her thoughts to her". She sometimes talks in an absurd childish way. She employs herself with sewing & domestic work; is in good bodily health. In addition to hearing her brother's voice, she says she "has seen him out by the gate" since her admission; which is not the case.

1. IV. 83. Miss Whitehead thinks that someone here puts poison in her food & drink, & that her health & life are thereby endangered.

28. IV. 83. Delusions unchanged.

21. V. 83. No change.

30. VI. 83. This patient still has the previously described delusions of suspicion, but they are not very prominent; and, except that she is sometimes very irritable & cross, they do not seem to have much influence on her conduct. She is in good bodily health.

28. VII. 83. No change.

28. IX. 83. No change.

31. X. 83. Remains in about the same state.

(to page 496)

Thomas Wedmore (from CaseBook XI. page 295).

29. XI. 81. Has written a characteristic letter to his wife, which is here appended.
20. XII. 81. The peculiar state in which T. Wedmore has been has now almost entirely disappeared; he is taking his food well, & sleeps well on the whole. Makes many complaints about his bodily health, especially that he is very costive; this is usually easily relieved by the "Aperient Mixture". His conversation is still marked by the hesitation due to the scantiness of his vocabulary. His letters are also very peculiarly worded, his adjectives especially being badly chosen.
12. I. 1882. Is in his usual condition.
28. I. 82. No change.
21. II. 82. Continues in good bodily health, eating & sleeping well. Mentally he is unchanged.
30. III. 82. Was recently very peculiar; he lay in bed for a day or two, would not speak, refused his food, & was very much flushed in face. He is now in his usual state; is inclined to be costive; feet & hands periphrastic very much. He is often irritable & complaining, while at other times he is cheerful & fairly contented. He continues subject to the epileptic fits. A week ago (22. III. 82) he was attacked by Arthur Edmondson during a paroxysm of excitement, & sustained several scratches & bruises on his head & face.
10. IV. 82. No change.
7. V. 82. T. Wedmore fell today in an epileptic fit, & sustained an abrasion on his forehead.
29. V. 82. No change of importance.
20. VI. 82. No change.
5. VII. 82. He has been very depressed & languid for the last day or two. Continually complaining that he will never get any better.

7th 7. 82. Thos. Wedmore had the greater part of yesterday and last night in agonies he sees gas burning all around him & running over his body. Refuses food. Great difficulty in getting him to bed last night. ordered Dr Brown pxxv. repeat if necessary. He slept 3 or 4 hours after 3 a.m. Quieter this morning. Still has hallucinations. Has taken a fair breakfast this morning.

9. VII. 82. T. Wedmore. Had an epileptic fit last night. dull. apathetic. this morning, weeping

16. VII. 82 He

Friends' retreat 11th mo. 28th 1881.

31. VIII. 82. He

6. VIII. 82. He

13. VIII. 82. He

17. VIII. 82. He

19. VIII. 82. He

22. VIII. 82. He

23. VIII. 82. He

9. IX. 82. He

28. X. 82. He

9. XII. 82. He

13. I. 1883. He

2. IV. 83. He

14. V. 83. He

27. V. 83. He

My dear Wife

I was very unexpectedly surprised yesterday morning when the doctor brought me thy letter in the post delivery. I should have been glad to have written before, but I had not the means. If I had only the opportunity to get away from this cell, I would endeavour to walk straight away at once but really what course to take for the best, I am at loss at present to know, where to steer, for the authorities very strictly keep all the doors well fastened, that of ourselves we have not the chance to get into the public high way, and this last day or two I have undergone such a constitutional search, that the great wonder appears to me at present to be that through it all in Divine Mercy, I am yet spared, still as I write this note to thee a current of cold air rushes up through and between my hands, as they rest upon the table, and my bowels so burst out this morning on the bed room floor, in avatory form, and made me

annoyance to other patients by reading aloud from his Bible; he persisted in doing so, though requested more than once to desist. The under attendant endeavoured to take away the book, & a struggle ensued in which T. Wedmore fell to the floor. When raised, he was found to have sustained some injury of the right leg; on examination there proved to be a simple fracture of the right fibula, four inches above the ankle-joint.

(to page 494)

7th 7. 82. Thos. Wedmore had the greater part of yesterday and last night in agonies he sees gas burning all around him & running over his body. Refuses food. Great difficulty in getting him shed last night. ordered Dr Brown's pxxv. repeat if necessary. He slept 3 or 4 hours after 3 a.m. Quieter this morning. Still has hallucinations. Has taken a fair breakfast this morning.

9. VII. 82. T. Wedmore. Had an epileptic fit last night. dull. apathetic. this morning, weeping & moaning ~~he~~ he has taken his Breakfast.

16. VII. 82. I feel so hollow and empty, and such a tremor. He now takes

31. VIII. 82. endows swift passage of air rushing up through

6. VIII 82. the bed and myself, I felt as if I

13. VIII were about to fall all to pieces, right at

17. VIII once. I got out of bed and went along to

19. VIII show myself to the night watch, and to tell him I

22. VIII felt almost to have melted or vanished away. and at

present I feel there is a very vivid steam climbing

up round me, and whilst so many are ready to

23. VIII slander, and ridicule my present appearance, not

one can I get of the whole number, to give me an

9. IX. 82. explanation in a friendly and charitable manner.

28. X. 82. I should be extremely pleased if thou couldst but

~~9. X~~ pay me a visit by return of post and scan me

over that I might get a little explanation. I

irrita should be so glad to apply my self at something

heavy. different to the idle method that is in practice

cheerful at present. with dear love to you all, from the old-

13. I. 188. est to the youngest, please believe me sincerely to

2. IV. 83. conclude, Thy affectionate husband

14. V. 83. Thomas Wedmore.

27. V. 83. Please give dear love to father and Mother? and try giving much

annoyance ~~to~~ ^{and come as quick as possible?} ~~to~~ ^{and come as quick as possible?} ~~to~~ ^{and come as quick as possible?}

he persisted in doing so, though requested more than once

to desist. The under-attendant endeavoured to take away

the book, & a struggle ensued in which T. Wedmore fell

to the floor. When raised, he was found to have sustained

some injury of the right leg; On examination there

proved to be a simple fracture of the right fibula, four

inches above the ankle-joint.

(to page 494)

7th 7. 82. Thos. Wedmore had the greater part of yesterday and last night in aguish he sees gas burning all around him & running over his body. Refuses food. Great difficulty in getting him to sleep last night. ordered P. 2. Bromid p. xxv. repeat if necessary. He slept 3. or 4 hours after 3. a. m. Quiescent this morning. Still has hallucinations. Has taken a fair breakfast this morning.

9. VII. 82. T. Wedmore. Had an epileptic fit last night. Dull, apathetic this morning, weeping & mourning. He has taken his breakfast.

16. VII. 82. He has resumed a more cheerful disposition. He now takes food in sufficient quantity.

31. & 4. 82. No change.

6. VIII. 82. No change.

13. VIII. No change.

17. VIII. Mr. Wedmore had an epileptic fit.

19. VIII. Mr. Wedmore in his usual condition.

22. VIII. Was in a condition resembling coma from about 4. a.m. yesterday until 5 a.m. today when he roused up & took his breakfast at the usual time & seems to be as well as usual.

23. VIII. 82. Is very stupid today.

9. IX. 82. Is now in his usual condition.

28. X. 82. No change of importance.

~~28~~ 9. XII. 82. Often very peculiar in manner, & irritable in temper: sometimes he is dull & heavy, & as if half asleep. At other times he is cheerful & contented. Bodily health fairly good.

13. I. 1883. No change.

2. II. 83. No change.

14. V. 83. No change.

27. V. 83. This morning Thomas Wedmore was giving much annoyance to other patients by reading aloud from his Bible; he persisted in doing so, though requested more than once to desist. The under-attendant endeavoured to take away the book, & a struggle ensued in which T. Wedmore fell to the floor. When raised, he was found to have sustained some injury of the right leg; & on examination there proved to be a simple fracture of the right fibula, four inches above the ankle-joint.

(to page 494)

Wharton, Mary (from Casebook XI, page 478).

28. XII. 81. No change.

16. I. 1882. Remains in exactly the same condition of body & mind.

10. II. 82. No change.

28. II. 82. Is still firmly convinced of the truth of all the delusions previously mentioned, reiterating her belief in them with an air of calm conviction. Is quiet, & helpful with some of the old or feeble patients. Goes out in the garden frequently; eats & sleeps well. Still regards herself as mistress of the Retreat, but does not make herself so obtrusive & officious as formerly.

20. III. 82. No change.

10. IV. 82. No change. Will not do any sewing, but sometimes reads a little.

11. V. 82. Delusions unaltered. She does not seem to realize clearly where she is, for when asked if she would like her daughters to come from Manchester to see her, she refuses, saying she could easily run round to "Frovenor Square" to see them, & be back in twenty or thirty minutes. She conducts herself much more quietly & less officiously than she has sometimes done. Eats & sleeps well. Appears quite contented to remain here.

29. V. 82. No change.

20. VI. 82. No change.

16. VII. 82. No change.

18. VII. 82. No change.

23. VII. 82. No change.

9. IX. 82. No change. Delusions still present.

28. X. 82. The condition of this patient is exactly similar to that indicated on 11. V. 82. Her delusions remain unaltered. She is cheerful and contented, & very kind to some of the more helpless patients. Bodily health good.

9. XII. 82. No change.

13. I. 1883. No change.

2. III. 83. No mental change; delusions unaltered. Bodily health good. She has lately had a slight attack of diarrhoea.
1. IV. 83. Lately moved from the 4th to the 9th gallery. She objected very much to the change at first, saying it (the 9th gallery) was not her own home, & that she could not stay in it. She is now becoming more reconciled to the change.
14. V. 83. Is now quite settled down in the 9th gallery. Does a little work occasionally, but not often.
28. VII. 83. Still has the delusion that this place belongs to her; & that her husband (who is dead) is "not far off" & will soon come for her.
29. IX. 83. Mrs. Wharton remains in the same condition.
31. X. 83. No change. Is in good bodily health.
14. XII. 83. No change.
15. II. 1884. The delusions frequently referred to on previous occasions still exist, but not in quite so active a form as at one time; she does not talk about them unless reference has been made to them. She is quiet, rather peculiar in manner & conversation, & usually disinclined to work. Bodily health good.
10. IV. 84. No change.
9. VI. 84. Remains in the condition described on 15. II. 84. The delusions still exist. She is in good bodily health; will rarely employ herself in any way. Is quiet, & does not appear to be discontented.
12. VIII. 84. No change.
27. X. 84. Delusions remain unchanged. She does not occupy herself in any way, & when remonstrated with says she can get plenty of work when she likes. Is in good bodily health.
27. XII. 84. Is apparently becoming more demented. It is necessary to feed her by hand, to prevent the risk of her choking herself by bolting her food. Her delusions are unchanged. She never does any work. Is easily managed.
28. II. 1885. No change of importance. See Page 467

Joseph Pratt (from Casebook XI, page 470).

19. XI. 81. Writes short notes to his relatives on the subject of his delusions, but is very reluctant to let us see them. Complains of very distressing dreams. Eats well, & appears to sleep well. Is addicted to masturbation. Occasionally walks in the Country. Can occasionally be got to play draughts or billiards, but will not occupy himself. Is often excited, but never violent. Can talk rationally on most subjects. Talks mysteriously about some disease called "the great-Belt", from which he says he is suffering.

30. XI. 81. Appended is one of his short notes.

18. XII. 81. There is no improvement on the whole. He has ~~less~~ less self-control than formerly, often speaking in a very loud excited way; often lies under the billiard table, strikes his head with his fists, &c. Delusions unchanged.

30. XII. 81. Remains without much change. Is occasionally excited & knocks his head against the chimney-piece or the wall; asks for "ten grains of prussic acid", or for a "treble strong Chloral draught". He still takes a sleeping-draught (Chloral. 20 grains) occasionally.

10. I. 1882. Delusions persist in full force. He is able to control himself, & frequently walks in the Country or into York. Has occasional fits of temper, especially when teased by one of the patients. Still knocks his head against the wall. Says he is "proprietor" of the Retreat.

2. II. 82. No change.

20. II. 82. Is not improved. Can keep quiet if he will, at any rate frequently, but often talks noisily & threateningly about his sufferings, & the terrible fate to which he & we are doomed. Has pulled much hair off his head & face; chews pellets of paper all day long.

4. III. 82.
The first
which

"redeem"
"to go"
"lost"
"proper"
"earth"
"army"
"awful"

11. IV. 82.

"

"My

"Quake

"a per

"Quest

"them

"They

"Am

"in

"or

"get

"fear

"told

"gold

"God

"use

"med

"spirit

"Can

"Every

"been

4. III. 82. There is no improvement in this case.

The following is a copy of one of the numerous notes which he writes; it is almost entirely unpunctuated:

"Most miserable condition cannot get —"
 "redemption will never meet in heaven, no way"
 "to God, pains of the most heart-rending sort —"
 "lost my vitality and cannot live to God no"
 "proper knowledge of existence dark hell on"
 "earth. or total annihilation without being"
 "annihilated. The punishment is of the"
 "awfullest nature."

11. IV. 82. The following is a copy of a letter written today:

"What is called
 The Retreat-York
 and newspaper dated
 April 11th 1882.

"My sister
 "Have not received a bit of good here, the"
 "Quakers are too strong in their own belief to do"
 "a sensible thing or meet a great & mighty"
 "Question. The great secret is no use to"
 "them they will not believe a person here."
 "They are quite bigoted in their own opinion"
 "Am entirely at a loss what to do. Cannot die"
 "in the spirit no knowledge of this world"
 "or the world to come, with endeavour to"
 "get out of this place which is held in a most-"
 "fearful manner & walk home. When with you,"
 "told you all to be carefull (sic), as it was a"
 "god's affliction & the cure rested entirely with"
 "God. The Doctor's medicine is of very little"
 "use it required serious thought & very deep"
 "meditation am quite dead to the world of"
 "spiritual life. What was your Brother"

Joseph Pratt

"Cannot receive a quickening of the spirit of God."
 "Everything but putting more trust in me has"
 "been done."

Joseph Pratt.

28. IV. 82. Since 12. 4. 82. W^r Pratt has been taking Syrup. Strychn. Bromid., a teaspoonful three times a day; but it does not seem to have had any effect. He spends most of his time lying on a sofa, or sauntering about the corridor, chewing pellets of paper, & sometimes groaning or talking loudly. He is constantly trying to buttonhole us to tell of "the awful dreams he had last night-" of the "mysterious disease he has, called the great-belt", &c. He is able to control himself, & to talk sensibly; & plays chess well; but he appears to delight in "showing off" his peculiarities, often describing his "fearful visions", with a twinkle in his eyes.

29. V. 82. Mixture discontinued. There is little if any change in his mental condition. His bodily health is good. He usually takes his food well.

20. VI. 82. No improvement.

4. VII. 82. Dr. Pratt has been more excited & restless the last few days. so that it was found necessary to confine him with the more noisy patients at the Lodge, & refuse him admission to Billiard Room Corridors &c. Still talks about having lost the Spirit of God &c. Is very anxious to get away from here says that the Spirit told him last night to get away & have connection & he would be all right. Bodily health good.

11. VII. 82. Dr. Pratt is still behind the Screen he has been a little less excited for the last few days.

31. VII. 82. No change.

6. VIII. 82. No change -

21. VIII. 82. W^r Pratt complained of not having any medicine was more excited than usual. Ordered Pot. Brom. gr. ʒij Sp. Sars. ʒij with Chlor. ʒij Spirit. Ment. ʒij as a foil.

2.6. VIII. 82. W^r Pratt always has plenty to say, suffers a great deal from hearing voices.

9. IX. 82
30. IX. 82
4 has
Bridg
He coo
Ratic
any th
& file
bedic
28. X. 82
29. XI. 82
the oth
restless
agr on
withou
9. XII. 82
22. XII. 82
attack
chang
13. I. 83
2. III. 83
1. IV. 83
14. V. 83
28. VII. 83
his h
Callea
"pove
front
much
28. IX. 83
m
31. X. 83
14. XII. 83
15. II. 1884
He
are
of h
his
thea

9. IX. 82. No change of importance.
30. IX. 82. Has been less noisy & bothering lately, & has been allowed to come through to the main corridor of the lodge. Delusions as marked as ever. His complaints of constant dreams, many of an erotic character. Is lazy & disinclined to do anything; walks out, & now & then plays chess & billiards. Takes his food well, & is in good bodily health.
28. X. 82. No change of importance.
29. XI. 82. Mr Pratt having given great annoyance to the other patients in the Drawing-room by his restlessness & soliloquizing, &c, was a week or two ago moved to the West Room, where he remains, without any mental improvement.
9. XII. 82. No improvement.
22. XII. 82. Has suffered for a few days from an attack of bronchitis, but is now better. No mental changes.
13. I. 1883. Remains without change.
2. III. 83. No change.
1. IV. 83. No change.
14. V. 83. No change.
28. VII. 83. No improvement. Still has the delusions about his health, that he is suffering from some disease called "the loss of the great belt", that his "power of generation" is gone, &c. Is often very troublesome & quarrelsome. Does not employ himself much. Is in fairly good bodily health.
28. IX. 83. Remains as noted above, was at Scarborough for a month.
31. X. 83. No improvement. Delusions unaltered.
14. XII. 83. No change of importance.
15. II. 1884. Has been brought back to the Drawing-room again. He is rather less restless & worrying, but his delusions are unchanged. He is especially taken up with the state of his health, saying he has "lost his generative power", that his spinal nerves are destroyed, &c. Goes out often to theatre, &c. (to page 504)

Mary Dewsbury, Freestone (fr. Casebook XI, page 466).

10. I. 1882. Has had some restless nights lately, getting out of bed & lying on the floor. Has written a short rational letter to her relatives, making no reference to her delusions. Helps in domestic work, & with sewing. Has gained more than a stone in weight since admission.
4. II. 82. No change.
18. II. 82. Is quiet & industrious, much more happy in appearance, & rests quietly at night. Takes her food very well.
28. II. 82. The improvement still persists, and has slightly increased.
20. III. 82. No change of importance.
10. IV. 82. This patient has of late been a little less cheerful & apparently more apprehensive; she is rather restless at night, & sometimes gets out of bed & walks about. Takes her food well, & is still very industrious with her needle, &c.
4. V. 82. Is now quiet & industrious, & rests well at night. Still has the delusions about her having been very wicked, but they do not seem to trouble her much at present.
29. V. 82. No change, except that she has been restless on one or two nights lately.
20. VI. 82. No change.
31. VII. 82. No change.
21. VII. 82. No change.
9. IX. 82. No change.
28. X. 82. Is usually cheerful & contented, & industrious. Occasionally has a ~~slight~~ period of slight depression, & is then disinclined for work. Her delusions still exist, but she does not talk about them as she used to do. She is in good bodily health.
9. XII. 82. No change.
13. I. 1883. No change.
2. III. 83. No change, mental or bodily.

14. I. 83. jealous
privilege
her.
the wo
28. VII. 83.
28. I. 83.
31. I. 83.
14. III. 83.
Orders
times
5. I. 1884.
Contin
15. II. 84.
Two or
a pho
to the
induc
In Com
Carry
spek
rather
10. IV. 84.
has be
& ge
gher
8. V. 84.
Comp
in 1.
way
Lefre
abou
to be
well.
she
for
Fred
is 1

14. V. 83. No change.

28. VII. 83. Is usually cheerful & contented, but is very jealous of other patients, & takes offence if any privilege granted to them be not also extended to her. She is fond of sewing, & passes much time in the workroom. She often mutters & talks to herself.

28. IX. 83 Remains as noted above.

31. X. 83. No change.

14. XII. 83. Has not taken her food very well lately.

Ordered 5 grains of Citrate of Iron & Quinine three times a day.

5. I. 1884. Appetite improving. Mixture still continued.

15. II. 84. Is taking her food well; mixture stopped two or three weeks ago. Miss Freestone was, a short time back, moved from the 4th gallery to the 6th, where she is doing very well. She is industrious, spending the morning in the Work-room. In consequence of her deafness, it is not easy to carry on much conversation with her; she usually speaks pleasantly & cheerfully, but is occasionally rather depressed & complaining.

10. IV. 84. Has not taken her food very well lately, & has been ordered a tonic of nitro-hydrochloric acid & gentian. Has been rather more depressed & querulous.

8. V. 84. Is more depressed, & much given to complaining groundlessly. If any one else in the gallery is granted privileges in the way of diet, &c, which are not extended to herself also, she makes grievous complaint about it, saying she is "paid for", & ought to have everything the others have. She has well marked auditory hallucinations; says she very often hears voices saying "Come for your dear sweet sister, Mary Dewsbury Freestone; Come and take her away." She is taking a bitter tonic.

Mary D. Freestone

9. VI. 84. In consequence of the increased depression, and of vague threats to injure others, or to escape, it has been necessary to move Miss Freestone from the 6th gallery back to the 4th; and also to forbid her going to the work room. She is gloomy & depressed, & grumbles at everything. Auditory hallucinations unchanged. Her appetite is somewhat impaired; she is taking 5 grains of Iron & quinine Citrate thrice daily.
- 2 VII '84 Miss Freestone has lately refused almost entirely to take the citrate of iron & quinine and, as she has now regained her previous appetite, it is discontinued entirely. Mental condition remains as described above.
13. VIII '84 After repeated asking to be allowed to return to the 6th gallery Patient has been allowed to go & she is now more contented, not complaining of trivial matters as formerly. Improvement physically is maintained.
27. X. 84. Is improved during the last two months; is more cheerful, & less given to complaining about trivial things. Occupies herself with sewing, &c. Bodily health good. Auditory delusions continue to exist as described on 8. V. 84.
27. XII. 84. No change.
28. II. 1885. No change of importance. Says she constantly hears a voice above her saying "Come for thy dear sister, thy dear sweet sister Mary Newbury Freestone"; wonders why we cannot hear the voice, which she says is so loud that she is sure it can be heard all over England, if not all over the world. She says it is not the voice of any living being, but she thinks it may be her father's voice, telling her sister to remove her from here. She says that when she is repeating hymns, texts, &c, either aloud or mentally, this voice repeats after her, & sometimes sings what it is repeating.

May 26th
1885

July 28th
1885

Oct. 9th
1885

Dec. 28th
1885

Jan. 22nd
1886

May 26th

Aug 24th

Nov 1st

1887

Jan 5th

March 25th

May 4th

July 20th

Oct. 8th

Jan. 1st

1888

Mary D. Freestone (continued)

- May 26th 1885 Does not bring forward her delusions as much as she did but is very nervous and fidgety and is continually asking for medicine &c. - Is in fairly good bodily health - Employed herself doing needlework &c.
- July 28th 1885 No change since last entry either as regard her mental or bodily condition -
- Oct. 9th 1885 No change.
- Dec. 28th 1886 Remains much the same. Is as a rule very quiet & well behaved.
- March 22nd 1887 No change.
- May 26th Still keeps much the same. Is continually asking for medicine although she is apparently in good bodily health - Is very deaf so that it is difficult to make her understand what is said to her.
- Aug. 2nd No change -
- Nov. 1st Nothing further to report concerning this patient -
- 1887 Remains much the same. Will not admit now that she hears voices although she apparently still does so at times. Muttters and laughs a deal to herself. Is very deaf that it is difficult to make her understand what you say to her. Is seemingly in good bodily health although she is always asking for medicine.
- Jan. 5th No change. Is constantly talking and laughing to herself in a silly manner - She is apparently in good bodily health but is always imagining that there is something the matter with ~~her~~ her.
- March 20th Nothing further to report -
- May 4th Remains in the same weak mental condition -
- July 20th Is always muttering & ~~and~~ laughing to herself. Her general health is fairly good but she is always imagining that there is something wrong with her.
- Oct. 3rd No change.
- Jan. 1st No change.
- 1888 March 28th No change - See P. B. xiv f 449.

Elizabeth Woodhead (cont. from page 33).

in any way afforded any encouragement to such a design. It is not improbable that the origin of this idea is to be traced to Miss Woodhead's having at one time associated a good deal with Miss Legelles on very friendly terms; the latter of whom entertains a similar delusion.

11. IV. 82. No improvement, as far as her mental condition is concerned.

25. 4. 82. Citrate of iron & quinine mixture stopped.

11. V. 82. Bodily condition good; she takes her food well, & sleeps well. So far as I can tell, her delusions remain unaltered, unless it be that they are becoming more deeply rooted: it is however difficult to speak on this point, as she will not speak a word to me, & is on bad terms with all the nurses & patients who come in contact with her, believing them to be annoying her or playing the spy on her. She appears to believe in the existence of a "deep-laid plot to ruin her".

20. V. 82. No improvement. She remains thoroughly under the influence of her delusions, & writes long rambling letters about them to Dr. Baker.

29. V. 82. No change.

20. VI. 82. No improvement in any way.

16. VII. 82. No change.

31. VII. 82. No change.

10. VIII. 82. No change.

18. VIII. 82. No change.

9. IX. 82. Miss Woodhead's delusions are more deeply rooted than ever. She will not speak to me, except in insulting terms, e.g. "You are a beast & an indecent wretch to annoy me when I am engaged to A. Simpson" (this is the gentleman referred to in the description of Miss W's case). She makes grotesquely hideous faces & inarticulate grunting noises, by way of exhibiting her hatred of me. Her displeasure, however, does not rest on me alone;

she speaks
league
to them
her sa
from
speaking
bodily
15. IX. 82
to the
nurses
conduct
4th gal
26. IX. 82
insult
the 4
moved
they a
7. X. 82
day
28. X. 82
rooted
& insu
in the
29. XI. 82
gallery
to vary
among
6th gal
annoy
9. XII. 82
13. I. 188
delusio
with
& offic
not ben
Cough
2. III. 83
poison
food

she suspects all the nurses & patients of being in league to annoy & injure her, & displays her aversion to them by grimacing, hissing, putting her fingers in her ears, &c. She carefully conceals all this from Dr. Baker, behaving well when he comes round, & speaking as pleasantly as she can. Her bodily health is good.

15. IX. 82. Miss Woodhead has been so rude & insulting to the ladies in the "Centre" that it has been thought necessary to warn her that repetition of such conduct will necessitate her removal to the 4th gallery.

26. IX. 82. Miss Woodhead having persisted in annoying & insulting the "Centre" ladies, has been removed to the 4th gallery. She said she was glad to be moved, so as to get away from such spies as they all were.

7. X. 82. No improvement. Writes a letter every day to Dr. Baker, on the subject of her delusions.

28. X. 82. No change. Her delusions are as deeply rooted as ever; and her conduct is as peculiar & insolent to all about her as when she was in the "Centre".

29. XI. 82. Having had a period of probation in the 9th gallery, & having continued to give much annoyance to various patients; & having disregarded all admonitions: Miss Woodhead has been moved to the 6th gallery, where there are no patients likely to be annoyed by her behaviour.

9. XII. 82. No change.

13. I. 1883. Remains fully under the influence of her delusions, & continues to behave most rudely to all with whom she comes in contact - nurses & patients, & officers - except Dr. Baker & his family. She has not been taking her food quite so well, & has a cough; but she refuses to take any medicine.

2. II. 83. Delusions remain unchanged; she believes that poison is sometimes put in her food. She takes her food well, & sleeps well.

Elizabeth Woodhead

14. V. 83. No change.

30. VI. 83. Still believes that there is a plot against her, that all her actions & words are watched & reported, that there is poison in her food. Writes frequent erotic letters to the friend who she thinks is going to marry her, (but who is already married, as she has been told).

28. VII. 83. No change.

28. IX. 83. Is in the condition noted above.

31. X. 83. No improvement whatever has occurred in this case. She is as full of delusions as ever, & as demonstrative in her expression of them; threatens to ~~use~~ use violence against those whom she suspects of leaguings against her, & has thrown boots, knives, &c.

14. XII. 83. No improvement, but rather the reverse; not only threatens violence, but has used it.

15. II. 1884. No change. She still thinks her food is poisoned & scrapes bits off which she thinks look unwholesome. She is in fair bodily health. Employs herself to a moderate extent with her needle.

10. IV. 84. No improvement.

9. VI. 84. Delusions as rampant as ever, & manifested in the same disagreeable & offensive way. She raves & storms most of the day on account of the persecution to which she says she is subjected about various men. She thinks poison is put in her food. When approached by any one she dislikes she makes hideous grimaces, spits, & tries to kick.

12. VIII. '84 Continues at enmity with every member of the Retreat staff except two Dr. Baker & Dr. North, medical officers, this being the result of sexual delusions before mentioned. Spends most of the day in a summer house in the airing court, alone and when visited she invariably meets one with some such sentence as this "you nasty disgusting thing keep your filthy immorality to yourself". If approached she uses indiscriminate violence. When alone she talks loudly but it is difficult to judge whether she gives expression to her thoughts in words (when alone) or whether she is answering voices: in support of the latter she complains of "men" knocking at her bedroom window at night.

24. X. 84. her Des out her floor occupied notes. month 27. XII. 84. 28. II. 1885. She was patient in the in the 4th falls is imp May 14th 1885 La he July 28th 1885 The August 1st Oct. 9th 1885 Jan. 23rd Jan. 25th 1886 March 24th May 26th Aug. 2nd Nov. 1st 1887 Jan. 5th March 20th

E. Woodhead.

27. X. 84. Miss Woodhead's condition is unimproved; her delusions remain in full force, & she acts out ~~her delusions~~ ^{her convictions} in the way previously described. She occupies herself with sewing, & with scribbling notes. Her appetite is better than it was six months ago.

27. XII. 84. No change.

28. II. 1885. No improvement; delusions unchanged. She uses most coarse & violent language to nurses, patients, & officers (except Dr. Baker). Her behaviour in the 6th gallery gave so much annoyance that in the beginning of January she was moved to the 4th gallery, where she now remains. Her appetite is improved.

May 14th. No improvement or change in any way to report since 1885. Last entry. Always becomes most abusive when I visit her and is as deluded as ever.

July 28th. Remains in the same excited and noisy condition. 1885. The language she uses is most disgusting.

August 1st. Has been removed from No 4 to No 5.

Oct. 9th. No change. Is as noisy and as abusive as ever. 1886. Uses most filthy language.

Nov. 23rd. Her mental condition remains unchanged. There is not the slightest improvement to report.

Jan. 25th. Is still as noisy and as abusive as ever. Her language is most coarse and disgusting.

March 24th. No change whatever. Is always most abusive & objectionable.

May 26th. Remains just the same. Commences swearing and abusing the Medical Officer as soon as she hears their footsteps in the gallery. The language she uses is most disgusting. Always has to be kept apart from the other patients.

Aug. 2nd. No improvement or change. Is still most noisy & abusive.

Nov. 1st. No change. Is as noisy and as abusive as ever.

1887. Continues just the same. Is still most abusive and her language is simply disgusting. No change.

Jan. 5th. However she is generally more civil to.

March 20th. No change. See C.B. xiv p. 124.

Clarissa Peace (from page 14).

13. IV. 82. Goes out on the terrace now & then, but is soon tired. Still has slight vertiginous attacks, but has had no epileptic fit since admission. Is becoming anxious to leave.
23. IV. 82. Remains in about the same condition.
2. V. 82. Has been moved to the "Cottage" with a nurse. She is much improved; talks quietly & sensibly, occupies herself with needlework &c, and sleeps & eats well. Is still troubled with occasional attacks of giddiness.
11. V. 82. Is getting on very comfortably at the Cottage, walking out every day. No change of importance.
19. V. 82. Mrs Peace was this day moved to Accomb, on leave of absence. She is much improved, but continues very subject to headache, & to attacks of giddiness (petit mal).
29. V. 82. Still absent on leave.
20. VI. 82. do do.
8. VII. 82. Mrs Peace returned from Scarb's yesterday. She has lost the power of movement over the fingers of left hand. Can flex wrist & elbow. Shoulder joint also under control. The face is drawn ^{down} on left side. The tongue when protruded is directed to that side. Speech is very indistinct. She laughs immoderately & hysterically.
11. VII. 82. Mrs Peace is sick today. Has had hardly any sleep for the last 48 hours. Is very childish. Talking incoherently & laughing & crying almost without ceasing.
12. VII. 82. She had a good night last night sleeping 8 or 9 hours. Quieter to day & can be understood. She is taking food well.
13. VII. 82. Mrs Peace was laughing, crying & jabbering incoherently nearly the whole of last night. Only slept for about one hour in spite of Bromide & Chloral. Paregoric. Continue, she is not able now to flex the wrist (Left). ~~She is not able to flex the wrist (Left).~~ she has not taken her breakfast today.
16. VII. 82. Less excitement. Talking more coherently. Still unable to flex the fingers, a little more power over the wrist. Complaining of headache - 27. She has been sleeping well for the three nights past.

16. IV. 82. Still
of the face
still brown
indistinct
1. VII. 82.
of
H
Mrs
11. VII. 82.
her
13. VII. 82.
9. IX. 82.
wasted
tongue
weak
difficult
food.
16. IX. 82.
to be
food for
Speech
23. IX. 82.
7. X. 82.
mind
swallow
elbow
the con
28. X. 82.
sleepless
dull &
to swal
left elb
in flau
the pic
11. XI. 82.
to
29. XI. 82.
9. XII. 82.
31. XII. 82.

26. IV. 82. Still improving. Dr. Peas is now up. The drawn appearance of the face has disappeared. The tongue is protruded straight. She has still however no power over fingers of left hand. Still talks in an indistinct "globally" manner.
6. V. 82. Dr. Peas has entirely lost use of left side of body. Tongue when protruded points distinctly to left side. There is considerable difficulty in swallowing. Voice very indistinct.
18. V. 82. On returning to left leg face has drawn. She has difficulty in swallowing. Her food nights.
23. V. 82. Slowly improving.
9. IX. 82. Left arm completely paralysed & much wasted. Face somewhat drawn to left side, & tongue protruded towards left side. Left leg is weak but not paralysed. There is some difficulty in swallowing; to take only liquid food.
16. IX. 82. Somewhat improved. Able to sit up, & to be taken about in a wheel-chair. Takes her food fairly well, & usually has good nights. Speech is very indistinct.
23. IX. 82. No change of importance.
7. X. 82. Remains in about the same condition of mind & body. There is less difficulty in swallowing. She has occasional pain in the left elbow, but no change appears to have occurred in the condition of the joint.
28. X. 82. No change of importance. Is restless and sleepless about every third night, & is then dull & confused on the following day. Is able to swallow easily, as a rule. The pain in the left elbow has been relieved by wrapping the joint in flannel; paralysis of left arm & leg unaltered. She sits up nearly every day; is able to read a little.
11. XI. 82. No change, except that she has commenced to wet her bed.
29. XI. 82. Remains in the same condition.
9. XII. 82. No change.
31. XII. 82. No change.

Clarissa Pease

13. I. 1883. For the last week W^m Pease has been more feeble in mind & body, & has been kept in bed. She seems to have almost lost the power of speech (both articulation & phonation), & only swallows with difficulty. Is fed with liquid food, chiefly cornflour, milk & eggs, & Brand's Essence of Beef. The left limbs (especially fore-arm) are considerably wasted; the left side of the face is also wasted, & smaller than the right side. She is at present unable to protrude her tongue beyond her lips.
16. I. 83. Is becoming more feeble. Is unable to speak, but understands what is said to her. There is much difficulty in swallowing; she takes milk & egg, and Brand's Essence of Beef; & corn flour occasionally.
18. I. 83. R = 26. P = 162. There is no cough. Has been sick once or twice, vomiting some blood-stained mucus. Ordered Brandy - one teaspoonful every hour. Bowels moved regularly.
19. I. 83. Still very weak, but rather less so than yesterday. Much difficulty in swallowing. Has not been sick again.
20. I. 83. Is rather better today. P = 100, less weak & less compressible. R = 21. She is able to swallow rather better, but there is some paralysis of the soft palate, so that she snores while breathing. Cannot protrude her tongue, nor speak. Sleeps a great deal.
22. I. 83. Remains in about the same condition, but is rather better able to swallow.
27. I. 83. Is rather stronger, & takes her food without difficulty. Is still unable to speak.
1. II. 83. No change of importance. Is now able to swallow liquids well, but cannot take solid food: takes milk & eggs, corn flour, Brand's Essence of Beef, &c.
6. II. 83. Is more feeble & "lost" today, but still swallows fairly well.
7. II. 83. Is much more feeble today, lying in an almost unconscious state, scarcely able to swallow anything. Pulse 100, very feeble & compressible. Respiration stertorous.

8. II. 83. In yesterday's unconscious at 4. 40.

Summary
Clarissa Pease
admitted
1881, in
In July
since when
for some
& she died
February
Mary K.

Jan

Jan 28th 1881
1881
Wm
Cous
ab
wh
the
W
fr
t
W

March 22nd

May 20

8. II. 83. Mr. Pease remained in the condition described in yesterday's note, but gradually became completely unconscious; & she gradually sank & died at 4.40 p.m. today.

Summary. 9. II. 83.

Clarissa Pease was (for the second time) admitted into the Friends' Retreat on November 18, 1881, in a condition of Epileptic Insanity.

In July 1882 she had an apoplectic attack, since which her left side has been paralysed. For some months she has been growing weaker, & she died of Exhaustion at 4.40 p.m., February 8, 1883, in the presence of her nurse Mary Bedford. Her age was 59 years.

Sarah E. Fisher (continued from page 373)

Jan 28th 1886 No mental change. Retains all her delusions - Is continually writing certificates of her sanity and going about endeavouring to get all the attendants and whomever may happen ^{to meet} her to sign them. The plan is a small piece of sealing wax a seal which the sign makes them legal. Is continually fixing a day or what the sign he father is coming to take her away but when that day comes and she does not leave she does not appear to be at all put out but simply goes on to name another day & so on.

March 22nd No improvement. Talks in the same nonsensical way. Say D. Baker has promised her a "Sanity certificate" and she stated that he is quite willing for her to go home at once. Also says that when D. Baker discharges her at once the Commissioners in Lunacy intend to prosecute him - says they (the Commissioners in Lunacy) told her during their last visit that they had never seen her since. Is in very good bodily health.

May 20 No change whatever. Continues in good bodily health.

See C.B. XIII F 135.

Henry Steer (from Case Book XI. page 249).

23. V. 82. (Continued)

There was no sign of paralysis anywhere; sensation was perfect. Pupils equal & active.

It was so obvious that he was shamming, that he was allowed to lie on the floor (an attendant being with him), & was told that if he did not soon get up he would be sent to the 3rd gallery. He lay for about 2½ hours, & then asked the attendant ~~to~~ to raise him; with a little assistance he rose to his feet, & then began to behave just as usual, & as if nothing had happened. This evening he is in his usual condition, but will not say why he conducted himself so unusually this afternoon.

24. V. 82. W. Steer was very reluctant to say why he behaved so remarkably yesterday; but after much pressing he said "it was a temptation of Satan". He admitted that his behaviour was voluntary, and intentional on his part; & gave ^{me} to understand that he was worried at having to go ^{outside} the Retreat bounds walking & driving, & at the idea of going to Scarbro' next month, & that this was the motive for his conduct.

Today he has conducted himself in his usual manner.

29. V. 82. No change.

20. VI. 82. No change.

16. VII. 82. No change.

13. VII. 82. No change.

9. IX. 82. No change.

28. X. 82. Is rather more industrious, & less complaining than formerly; helps a good deal in domestic work, & sometimes in the garden. Has given up asking to be sent to a pauper asylum, and is now desirous of being sent home. Takes his food well, & is in good bodily health. His manner is still very self-conscious, often unpleasantly so.

9. XII. 82. No change.

13. I. 1883. Continues to regard his condition as hopeless, & begs us, in a "humbugging" canting tone of voice, to gratify him by saying we have given up

all expectations
sent to a
him in the
very day;
"treat him
3 or 4 weeks
away from
a murderer
to be moved
25. 83. No
H. T. 83. N
28. VII. 83. N
old theme
asylum
never get
to intert
bodily hea
29. 14. 83. N
H
25. I. 83. No
H. II. 83. 7
W. Steer
speeches
and he
to "try
he home
H. I. 1884.
some sole
condition
& has f
-ments;
been do
able to
10. IV. 824.
is de
possib
in ho
rather
that

all expectation of his recovery. Frequently requests to be sent to a pauper asylum; or to have a room given him in the basement, in which he may "break stones" every day; a few days ago he asked that we would "beat him as a cabbage". In a letter to his wife 3 or 4 weeks ago he hinted that if he could not get away from here by any other means, he might make a murderous attack on one of the patients, so as to be moved to Broadmoor.

2. III. 83. No change of importance.

14. V. 83. No change.

28. VII. 83. No improvement. Is usually harping on the old theme of being allowed to go to some ~~of~~ pauper asylum^{cc} where they wear uniform. Says he can never get better, & refuses (as far as he can) to go to entertainments, concerts, shows, &c. Is in good bodily health.

29. 14. 83. There is no improvement in Harry Steer's condition.

He is in good bodily health.

31. X. 83. No change.

14. XII. 83. The general features of this case are unchanged. W^r Steer's great desire now is to give recitations, speeches, Comic songs (!) &c, at the entertainments, and he is most pressing in his requests to be allowed to "try in this way to give others pleasure, though he himself will get none".

15. II. 1884. W^r Steer is rather more cheerful, and has to some extent given up his gloomy hopeless views of his condition. He has taken part in several of the dances lately, & has frequently proposed votes of thanks after the entertainments; in this he acquits himself fairly well. He has also been doing a quantity of woolwork, which he hopes to be able to sell, to help to support his family.

10. IV. 84. Has improved during the last few months; is decidedly more cheerful, & even thinks it possible ~~he~~ he may get well. Is industrious in house-work, preparing lectures, &c. He is rather prone to meddling & interfering with matters that ~~have~~ no concern of his.

Henry Steer

9. VI. 84. Mr Steer's condition displays marked improvement. He is no longer depressed and melancholy & hopeless of recovery; he is looking forward to his recovery & discharge, & is composing several lectures, by delivering which he hopes to be able to make money after leaving here. He is officious & obtrusive, though he is often at pains to deprecate any such intention: he writes very many letters, and rivals Mr Micawber in the delight which he takes in reading them aloud. At many of the dances & entertainments he has made speeches in proposing votes of thanks; in these his language is usually too florid, sometimes to the verge of absurdity; but he considers them deserving of very high admiration, & usually tells his wife of the great praise that, he thinks, is lavished on them by the audience. He is very industrious, working in the gallery, at woolwork, writing, &c. Bodily health good.

12. VIII. '84. At the morning visit Mr Steer has invariably a written list of questions to be answered, these relate, as a rule, to his lectures which he is preparing but sometimes to most trivial circumstances, which circumstances, however, appear important to him. Has manifested some hypochondriasis lately. Is always very lavish in his praises of others, most anxious to give no offence but to amuse others even at his own expense, most polite in manner all these three however being on the border line of absurdity. He writes frequently to his wife enclosing feathers in many letters. Is actively employed, helping in the ward or writing.

27. X. 84. Remains in the condition indicated in the last two notes. Is becoming anxious for his discharge.

27. XII. 84. Has gone home on leave of absence.

28. II. 1885. Still absent on leave. Gives no small amount of trouble by his forwardness & assertiveness; he is always meddling, wanting to give lectures, addresses, &c; & to judge from the reports sent about him he is a very great bore.

13. IV. 85.
He is as
once petti-
sinner or
nuisance

Jan

Feb 26th 9th

on

May 23rd 9th

my

9th

i

m

May 2nd 9th

an

Na

Fe

Nov 1st

Co

the

1887

Jan 5th

the

the

the

the

the

the

the

H. Steer.

23. IV. 85.

Discharged "relieved."

He is as forward & officious now as he was once retiring & quiet, & will probably sooner or later become an unbearable nuisance to his friends.

Discharged "relieved"

23. IV. 85.

Frances Smith (from Page 395)

April 26th Is now much quieter again & is up & about as usual. & employs herself doing needlework.

May 23rd Has been very noisy & troublesome for last fortnight or so and has been confined to her bed. Is now however better & quieter again and is up and about as usual. Fits have been more frequent of late.

Aug. 2nd Is again very noisy talking incessantly and annoying the other patient. When in this state she interferes and quarrels with everyone. Fits are not just now so frequent.

Nov 1st Continues to have frequent fits and is often very noisy & excited.

1887
Jan. 5th No improvement. Has been very excited and noisy of late and constantly quarrelling with the other patients. She is always very troublesome to deal with when in this condition. Her general health is fairly good.

March 20th Continues to have frequent fits and is still very excited and noisy.

May 4th No improvement or change.

July 20th Fits are still very frequent and she has lately been very excited & troublesome so that it has been necessary to keep her apart from the other patients. Is taking the following Mixture Potass. Bromid. gr. $\overline{\text{xx}}$ Aq. Camph. ad $\overline{\text{z}}$. Loh.

Oct 3rd Still very excited & troublesome. Continues to have frequent fits.

See C. B. 447.

Ann Eliza Sim (from Casebook XI, page 408).

18. IV. 82. Mrs Sim has been moved from the 4th gallery to the "Centre". There is no particular change in her mental state; her delusions as to her "state of solidification", her "never-dying state", "that unless she is sawn & chopped into millions of pieces she will be in great agony for ever", all remain as marked as ever. She occupies herself but little; will not write letters to her children, but sends many insane notes to Dr. Baker & myself. Takes her food moderately well.
17. V. 82. Since last note Mrs Sim has been in bed for a few days suffering from bronchitis; she is now in her usual health. No mental change.
20. VI. 82. No change. Can scarcely be induced to occupy herself in any way, saying that her "senses, power, & faculties are all solidified".
21. VII. 82. No change.
4. VIII. 82. No change.
18. VIII. 82. No change.
9. IX. 82. Delusions as marked as ever. Bodily health good.
28. X. 82. No improvement. Is always harping upon the subject of her "solidification", her "never-dying state", her "having to be chopped into small pieces & burnt with all her children, as else she will suffer millions of agonies". She is most persistent in talking about her delusions, even on the most unsuitable occasions; thus at entertainments, & the Sunday service, she keeps up an incessant refrain - "I can never die - I can ~~to~~ never die". She is restless, often pacing up & down her room like a caged beast. Bodily health fairly good.
9. XII. 82. No improvement.
13. I. 1883. No change.
2. III. 83. No change.
14. V. 83. No change.

28. VII. 83. when she
her & her
that they
is all
fairly well
up & down
22. II. 83. No
21. I. 83. Is
she does
generally a
however a
three weeks
bodily heal
20. II. 83. De
prominent
in various
interest
15. II. 1884. A
some im
habit of
sighing
used to
an hour
says, &
for a
been at
manifest
the dra
means
10. IV. 84.
9. VI. 84.
is st
& sees
Crogue
she c
when
has

28. VII. 83. Delusions unchanged. Is constantly talking, when she has an opportunity, of the fearful fate before her & her children - that they can never die, & that they must be sawn up & burnt. Says she is all solidified, bones & flesh. Makes herself fairly useful in the workroom, but often walks up & down groaning & soliloquizing.
28. IX. 83. Mentally there is no change, but bodily health is good.
31. X. 83. Is less given to talking about her condition, & ~~she~~ does not walk about & groan (making herself generally disagreeable) as she used to do. Her delusions however are unchanged in character. She passed three weeks at Scarbro' in August, with benefit to her bodily health: she behaved very well there.
14. XII. 83. Delusions as marked as ever, but not so prominent, & apparently less engrossing; she joins in various amusements with more pleasure and interest than was formerly the case.
15. II. 1884. Mrs. Linn has, during the last six months, shown some improvement; she has given up the annoying habit of continually pacing up & down, moaning & sighing about her "never-dying" condition; while it used to be impossible for her to keep quiet for half an hour, she will now employ herself in various ways, & join in games, without speaking of her delusions for a considerable time. This desirable result has been attained by firmness in checking all such manifestations, giving her the alternative of going from the drawing room to her own room, which she by no means desired to do. Bodily health good.
10. IV. 84. No change of importance.
9. VI. 84. The improvement described on 15. II. 84. is still maintained. Mrs. Linn is much quieter, & seems to take an interest in playing chess, croquet, bezique, &c, though she always says she cares for none of them - "how can she, when she is not a human being?" She still has the delusion that she and all her children

Ann E. Sim

are 'unreal beings', that they can never die, & that the only possible chance for them is to saw them into small pieces & then burn them in a furnace. She writes many notes to Dr. Baker, expressing these ideas; but she will not write to any of her relations. She employs herself for some time each morning in sewing, but she does ~~not~~ so rather unwillingly. There is occasionally some difficulty in getting her to take enough food, but on the whole her bodily health is good.

12. VII. 84. Mrs Sims' mental state is now delusional insanity. She still maintains stoutly, she is not a human being and that her children are also not human. Says she is always expecting to be burned adding "it is an awful thing" but beyond this expression she manifests but little emotional excitement when talking on the subject. Enters freely into conversation, general & on the subject of her delusions. On general topics she talks rationally but in a slightly melancholic strain. Is now at Bellevue having gone there after spending a month at Scarbro. Employs herself industriously and gives less trouble than formerly.

27. X. 84. Still at Bellevue. Her condition is similar to that described in the last note, but any change that may have taken place is in the direction of improvement. Her delusions are still fixed.

27. XII. 84. Has not been doing so well at Bellevue lately; is very apt to find fault with everything & everybody, making endless complaints, & talking more about "her awful undying state" than for a long time previously.

28. II. 1885. Early in January it was necessary to bring Mrs Sim back from Bellevue to the Retreat, as she was getting on badly with the ladies' companion, nurse, & patients. Since her return she has been slightly better, but her delusions remain unchanged. She has written two or three letters to her children lately. ~~She~~ Takes Country walks daily, & attends church.

Ann E. Tim

- May 26th 1885 Retains her delusion about never having to die & there is no mental change in any way to report concerning her. Her bodily health is fairly good.
- July 28th 1885. Nothing fresh to report. Repers constantly to the subject of her delusion.
- Oct. 9th 1885. No change. never writes a letter without referring to the subject of her delusion - Amuses herself by playing chess, cards, &c. but says it is ridiculous for her to do so the not being a human being. Is in somewhat delicate health. but takes her food and sleep fairly well.
- 24th On account of a quarrel a few days ago between this patient and W. Smith another patient Mr. Tim has been given a private sitting room.
- Nov. 25th No mental change. Her delusion remains unaltered.
- Jan. 29th 1886. No improvement in any way. Is constantly writing me long letters but it is the same thing over & over again - viz. that she can never die but will have to be destroyed by being cut up and that I shall have to take part in the operation - &c. &c. Had an attack of diarrhoea yesterday but is better again to day.
- March 24th No change. Retains her delusion. Is always most melancholy making and dis-contented - Beyond suffering from a slight cold her bodily health is fairly good.
- May 26th No fresh feature to report. Still retains her delusion. Her general health is fairly good.
- Aug. 2nd Continues just the same. Is always full of all kinds of imaginary grievances. Her delusions are as marked as ever. I seldom see her without her bringing them forward.
- Nov. 1st Still retains her delusion about never having to die. Is at times very low spirited and is always full of imaginary grievances.
- Dec. 11th 1887 Left to day on leave of absence.
- Jan. 22nd Discharged today - Relieved by Authority of W. F. Tim her husband.

William Henry Thompson (from Casebook IX, page 180)

18. VI. 82. No change of importance.
 31. VII. 82. No change. At Scarbro.
 23. VII. 82. No change.
 9. IX. 82. No change.
 28. X. 82. Mental condition unchanged. He is in good bodily health.
 9. XII. 82. No mental change. He has lately been suffering from lumbago.
 13. I. 1883. No change.
 27. I. 83. Is at present in bed, suffering from a slight feverish cold.
 6. II. 83. Is well again, & in his usual condition.
 2. III. 83. No change.
 14. V. 83. No change.
 28. VII. 83. No change to report. He is usually cheerful & contented, & is employed in looking after the fires of the Turkish bath, &c. He is much interested in all mechanical subjects, & is now preparing a lecture on "Steam". His manner & conversation frequently show clearly that he is not fit to be his own master, & that he needs careful & judicious supervision; & it would probably be no easy matter to steer him along safely, were he at home.
 28. IX. 83. Remains as noted above.
 31. X. 83. No change.
 14. XII. 83. No change.
 15. II. 1884. No change.
 10. IV. 84. No change.
 9. VI. 84. Remains in the condition described on 28. VII. 83. There has been no change of importance now for a long time.
 12. VIII. '84. No change. Has been at Scarbro.
 27. X. 84. No change.
 27. XII. 84. No change.
 28. II. 1885. There has been no change in this patient's condition. He is cheerful & industrious. Occasionally little events occur which, though no one of them is particularly important, go to prove that he would

be usual
be very
settled
May 21st
1885

July 28th
1885

Oct. 9th
1885

Nov. 24th
1885

1886

Feb. 26th

May 26th

Aug. 19th

Oct. 30.

Dec. 8.

February 8

July 20th

Oct. 10

Jan. 1885

William H. Thompson

be unable to manage his own affairs, that he would be very liable to be imposed on, & that he decidedly still requires supervision.

May 26th 1885 No change. I am always very quiet and well conducted and is cheerful & contented - I am in good bodily health -

July 28th 1885 Nothing further to report. Continues to employ himself in various ways and is in good bodily health -

Oct. 9th 1885 No change.

Nov 24th 1886 No change.

Feb 26th 1886 Nothing fresh to report about this case. He is always quiet & well conducted. Works a good deal doing various pieces of work. He seems to be only able to do what he is told. His bodily health is fairly good.

May 26th Nothing new to report about this patient's mental condition. His bodily health has not been so good lately but it is better now.

Aug 19th Was at Scarbro' for a month & enjoyed himself very much. At present is suffering from a slight attack of Lumbago. His bodily health has not improved since last note & he is weak & out of sorts still in spite of his month at seaside.

Oct 30. No change to report.

Dec 8. No change to report.

February 8 1887. Nothing further to report cheerful & ~~Hard working~~

July 20th No change to report. This patient's condition remains in the main unaltered. He employs himself in odd jobs about the Institution, works in the lodge kitchen, binds books etc. He is fond of going for an excursion for a day, and attends Good Templar meetings of which order he is a member. His bodily health is only fair as he suffers at times from lumbago, which he is very liable to, whenever he catches a chill.

Oct 10 No change

Jan 1888 Ditto

MacKeson West Wylllys (fr. Case Book IX, page 229)

18. VI. 82. Is now quiet, & industrious.
30. VI. 82. Has been violent yesterday & today. Broke a window yesterday. & was put into seclusion for 2 hours, after which was quiet again. The same treatment employed today - with a like result.
4. VII. 82. Has been much quieter since last date. In more paroxysms of excitement. Is looking forward to a trip to Scarbro' on leaving accordingly.
31. VII. 82. Went to Scarbro' about ten days ago & has not yet returned. He remained without treatment up to the day of his leaving the Retreat.
4. VIII. 82. Returned from Scarbro', where he behaved well.
9. IX. 82. No change.
30. IX. 82. Was somewhat excited a few days ago, but quieted down without it being necessary to resort to seclusion.
28. X. 82. Is now quiet, & in his usual condition of mind & body. On the 20th inst. he was much excited & violent, & it was necessary to seclude him for 15 minutes.
9. XII. 82. No change.
8. I. 1883. Was so much excited today that it was thought advisable to seclude him for $\frac{1}{4}$ hour, after which time the door of the seclusion-room was opened; he was induced to remain sitting in the room for an hour or two, & became quiet. In his excitement he tore his trousers to pieces, & tried to tear the linoleum from the floor.
27. I. 83. Has been quiet since last note.
2. II. 83. No change.
14. V. 83. No change.
28. VII. 83. Has been free from excitement for some time past, except the mild excitement to which he is often subject.
28. IV. 83. No change.
20. X. 83. Had a slight outbreak today, but soon became quiet.
31. X. 83. Was secluded on the 29th for 1 hour, on account of great excitement. He is still in a condition of more or less suppressed excitement.

7. XII. 83. as usual
Very much
all his
14. XII. 83.
15. II. 1884
has been
or three
necessa
indust
lawn
10. IV. 84.
9. VI. 84.
& exc
seclu
attach
He
Is in
He
Heal
12. VIII. '84 On
for a
shun
employ
27. X. 84.
gener
27. XII. 84.
no
8. II. 85.
this
to se
28. II. 1885.
monal
but
May 28th
1885
July 28th
1885

7. XII. 83. Has been fairly quiet lately, and able to work as usual on the farm. This morning he became very much excited, & had to be secluded for half an hour; he soon became quiet & penitent.
14. XII. 83. Quiet on the whole since last note.
15. II. 1884. During the last two months - J. W. Wyllys has been fairly quiet; though there have been two or three slight outbreaks it has not been necessary to resort to seclusion. He works industriously at sawing wood, drawing the lawn-mower, &c. Appetite good.
10. IV. 84. No change of importance.
9. VI. 84. Still has an occasional outburst of passion & excitement, but nothing that has required seclusion for the last six months. After each attack he is very submissive & penitent. He is childish in manner & conversation. Is employed generally for several hours daily. He has a Turkish bath once a week. Bodily health good.
12. VIII '84. On one occasion only, within the past two months, W. Wyllys has been secluded for a short time. This was necessary to give a large dose of chloral he shouting & shaking the shutters with great force and disturbing the other patients sleep. Is still employed in the garden.
27. IX. 84. There is no change in this patient's general condition of body & mind.
27. XII. 84. Remains in the same condition. Has had no outbreak of excitement since last note.
8. II. 85. Was very noisy & excited last night; & again this morning; but it was not necessary to resort to seclusion.
28. II. 1885. Has not been excited again. Is now in his usual condition; cheerful & fairly industrious, but extremely childish. Bodily health good.
- May 26th 1885 Still suffer from occasional outbreaks of excitability & violence. Is at present fairly quiet but very childish & weak minded. Is in good bodily health.
- July 28th 1885 No change. Is often very excited & troublesome - See Page 501

Charles Caldwell (from Case Book IX, page 298)

18. VI. 82. In fairly good bodily health. No mental change.

8. VII. 82. No mental change. Has this day gone to Scarbro'.

31. VIII. 82. Still at Scarbro'.

4. VIII. 82. Returned from Scarbro', improved in health.

9. IX. 82. No change.

28. X. 82. No mental change. Bodily health is a little impaired; he is not taking his food well, & his feet are rather swollen. There is no albuminuria.

9. XII. 82. Bodily condition improved. No mental change.

13. I. 1883. No change. Is very much demented.

27. I. 83. Is in bed, suffering from a slight cold & cough.

6. II. 83. Is now in his usual state of mind & body.

2. II. 83. No change.

14. V. 83. No change.

28. VII. 83. Remains without change, in a condition of marked dementia. His conduct & conversation are often very childish & absurd.

29. IX. 83. Remains in the same state.

31. X. 83. No change.

20. XI. 83. Is in bed today, on account of a cough & cold, to which he is subject during winter.

14. XII. 83. Is up again, & in his usual condition of mind & body.

15. II. 1884. Is at present in fairly good bodily health. No cough. Appetite good. He is much demented, unable to carry on a conversation, and is dirty unless carefully attended to. He does not employ himself in any way; is sometimes rather mischievous, tearing newspapers, &c.

10. IV. 84. No change.

9. VI. 84. This patient's condition is stationary. He is much demented, requires much care & attention to keep him clean, & usually wets his bed at night. Does not employ himself except in taking exercise.

12. VII. 84. No
27. IX. 84. No
26. XI. 84. No

of which
2. XII. 84. Is

27. XII. 84. No

15. I. 1885

usual

He was

proceeds,

case. He

5:15 a.m.

found

right

He is

the body

rigor

papils

had an

all the

that

request

Kilatan

Summary

Char

on ju

Excite

change

& more

feble

He

having

did not

Artifua

10:1

Charles Caldwell

12. VIII '82. No change. Has been at Scarbro'.

27. X. 84. No change, mental or physical.

26. XI. 84. Has a rather troublesome cough, on account of which he is kept in bed.

2. XII. 84. Is better, & no longer confined to bed.

27. XII. 84. No change.

15. I. 1885. Last night Mr Caldwell went to bed at the usual hour, apparently in his usual condition of health. He was noisy once or twice in the night, & was rather restless, but not more so than has frequently been the case. He was visited each hour, & was last seen alive at 5.15 a.m. On visiting him at 5.45 a.m. the night watchman found Mr Caldwell lying in bed, dead: he was on his right side, with his head on the upper edge of the bed. The assistant medical officer saw him within five minutes: the body was quite warm, & there was no trace of rigor mortis; no sign of any injury was present: pupils widely dilated. This morning Dr Baker had an interview with the Coroner, who, after hearing all the facts of the case, came to the conclusion that nothing would be gained by holding an inquest. The cause of death was certified to be Dilatation of the Heart.

Summary. 15. I. 85.

Charles Caldwell was admitted into the Retreat on June 9th 1866, in a condition of "Dementia with Excitement". His mental condition has shown no marked change since admission, except that he has become more & more demented. Of late years the heart's action has been feeble, & his feet & ankles often were swollen.

He was found dead in bed at 5.45 a.m. on 15. I. 85. having been seen alive half an hour before. The Coroner did not consider an inquest necessary, & death was certified to have resulted from dilatation of the heart. Mr Caldwell's age was 59 years.

Maria Louisa Smith (from Casebook IX, page 323).

18. VI. 82. Is in fair bodily health. There is no change in her mental condition.

31. VII. 82. No change. Spent a week at Scarborough.

23. VII. 82. No change.

9. IX. 82. No change.

28. X. 82. No change.

9. XII. 82. No change.

13. I. 1883. No change.

2. II. 83. No change.

14. V. 83. No change.

28. VII. 83. Is cheerful & happy, & pleased by very trivial things. Bodily health good.

28. IX. 83. No change.

31. X. 83. No change.

14. XII. 83. No change.

15. II. 1884. No change.

10. IV. 84. No change.

9. VI. 84. No mental change. Is harmless & inoffensive; does a little knitting, & helps to prepare the dinner-table, &c. Is very childish, & usually cheerful & contented: sometimes she is a trifle excitable, & scratches & bites her fingers till they bleed freely. Her articulation is very defective. Her bodily health is fairly good.

12. VII. 84. No change.

27. X. 84. No change.

27. XII. 84. No change of importance.

28. II. 1885. Remains in the condition indicated on (9. VI. 84). Appetite somewhat impaired two or three weeks ago, but much improved on taking five grains of citrate of iron & quinine thrice daily.

May 26th 1885. No change. Remains in just the same imbecile condition. As a rule is quietly behaved. Has a constant smile on her face and cannot answer any but the simplest questions. Employed, hence at times doing knitting, but is constantly undoing her work so that she seldom finishes anything. Is in good health.

Maria Louisa Smith (continued)

July 28th 1885. No change whatever to report concerning the mental condition of this patient since last entry. Continues in fair bodily health.

Oct. 9th 1885. Remains in the same imbecile condition. Still amuses herself with her knitting which she undoes as fast as she does it. Is as a rule quiet in her behaviour - and her bodily health is fairly good.

Nov. 25th The last note still applies. There is not the slightest change to report.

Jan. 28th 1886. Remains in just the same imbecile state. Always seems happy & contented. Is in good bodily health.

March 24th No change.

May 26th Still keeps just the same. Always appears very happy but is most feeble minded. Is in good bodily health.

Aug. 2nd No change.

Nov. 1st No change. Remains in just the same imbecile condition.

Dec. 23rd Nothing further to report. Is generally very quiet and inoffensive but her intellect is most feeble.

March 15th No change.

May 4th Continues just the same. Employ herself nearly all day long in knitting but as soon as she has done a little she unpicks it and commences afresh so that she seldom finishes anything. Always appears very happy & contented & quiet but little thoughtful. Is in good bodily health.

July 21st No change whatever to report.

Oct. 3rd 1888. No change. Remains in just the same imbecile condition.

Jan. 1st No change.

March 28th No change.

June 2nd No change.

Aug. 6th Remains in just the same imbecile condition. Always seems very happy & contented.

See C. B. x 431

Isabella Jane Taylor (from Casebook IX, page 336).

18. VI. 82. No change of importance.

31. VII. 82 No change.

23. VII. 82 No change.

9. IX. 82. No change.

28. X. 82. Has been scratching her legs very severely lately, for no discoverable reason; so that it has been necessary to put on locked drawers. There is no change in her mental condition.

9. XII. 82. No change.

13. I. 1883. No change.

2. III. 83. No change of importance.

14. V. 83. No change.

28. VII. 83. No change.

28. IX. 83 No change.

31. X. 83. No change.

14. XII. 83. No change.

15. II. 1884. Miss Taylor has again been scratching her face & legs rather severely. She is at times a little excited, but usually gets on quietly & is manageable with but little difficulty. When excited she often tears her clothes. She is demented, & while able to answer simple questions, is unable to carry on conversation. She helps more or less in the gallery work.

10. IV. 84. No change of importance.

9. VI. 84. Has lately suffered from a rather troublesome whitlow, which is now healed. Her mental condition is about the same; she has not been scratching herself so much lately, nor has she been so destructive. Her general bodily condition is improved.

12. VIII. 84. Dementia with occasional attacks of excitement continue to characterize this case and neither have undergone change since last note.

27. X. 84. No change.

27. XII. 84. No change. Does some needlework occasionally, & plays the piano a little. Often scratches her legs & face severely.

28. II. 1883
May 26th
1885.

July 28th
1885.

Oct. 7th
1885.

Dec. 9th

1886

Feb. 20th

May 3rd

Aug. 2nd

Nov. 1st

1887

Jan. 7th

March 20th

May 4th

July 21st

Oct. 3rd

Jan. 1st 1888

March 28th

June 20th

Aug. 8th

Nov. 2nd

Feb. 1st 1889

April 27th

Isabella J. Taylor

28. II. 1885. No change. Is much demented.

May 26th Remains much the same. Is quite demented -

1885. wanders about and when in the airing court will often collect together all kinds of rubbish -

July 28th Remains in just the same demented condition -

1885. Her general health continues fairly good -

Oct. 7th No change -

1885.

Dec. 9th No fresh feature to report. Amuses herself occasionally by playing on the piano but is quite unable to employ herself in any way - Is very dirty & untidy in her dress, wanders about collecting all kinds of

1886 rubbish & dirt. Her general health continues good -

Feb. 20th No change either mentally or bodily.

May 3rd Remains in just the same demented condition there is no improvement whatever to report.

Aug. 2nd No change. Her general health continues good -

Nov. 1st No change.

1887 Nothing further to report. Her general condition

Jan. 7th continues unchanged.

March 20th No change as regards her mental condition - Is becoming very stout

May 4th Nothing fresh to report since last entry -

July 21st Remains in just the same demented state. wanders about muttering to herself and collecting all kind of rubbish which she carries about - Is a deal troubled with an eruption on her legs and her body has become enormously stout.

Oct. 3rd No change as regards her mental condition

Jan. 1st 1888 No change. Is quite demented -

March 28th Continues in just the same demented condition - Her general health is fairly good -

June 20th No change.

Aug. 8th No mental alteration - Is becoming enormously stout -

Nov. 2nd No change.

Feb. 1st 1889 No change.

April 27th More feeble. Heart sound very weak & breathing bad. Is very demented. See B.B. XV 7. 21

Elizabeth Hinton (from CaseBook IX, page 381).

18. VI. 82. No change.
 16. VII. 82. No change.
 23. VII. 82. No change.
 9. IX. 82. No change.
 28. X. 82. Remains in the same condition, mental & physical.
 9. XII. 82. No change.
 13. I. 1883. No change. Has the delusion that a large number of her friends come here every night, & that she hears them talking; but that we prevent her from seeing them.
 2. III. 83. No change.
 14. V. 83. No change.
 28. VII. 83. No change.
 28. IX. 83. No change.
 31. X. 83. No change.
 14. XII. 83. No change.
 15. II. 1884. Miss Hinton's condition undergoes no change. She has the same delusions about her friends coming to see her, her being the Virgin Mary, &c. Her conversation is incoherent, and her manner affected. She is sometimes rather excited.
 10. IV. 84. No change.
 9. VI. 84. There is no change in Miss Hinton's condition, bodily or mental.
 12. VIII. 84. Miss Hinton's condition still remains unaltered.
 27. X. 84. No change.
 27. XII. 84. No change.
 28. II. 1885. Remains in the same condition. Is extremely garrulous, chattering incoherently & (in consequence of her holding a book or handkerchief to her lips) indistinctly. Says her father comes here, & many of her friends, but that they are never allowed to see her; this is a delusion. Bodily health good.
 May 26th No improvement. Is incontinent and often very
 1885 Incontinent and abusive - and retains her delusion.
 Her bodily health continues good -
 Aug. 2nd No change.

Elizabeth Hinton (continued)

July 28th 1885 nothing further to report. The remains in the same condition as when last report was made.

Oct. 9th no change.

Dec. 9th Remains much the same. Is frequently excited & noisy - James the French come to see her but that we will not allow them to do so, which is a delusion. Is generally very incoherent - Her general health continues fairly good.

Feb. 20th 1886 no change.

May 26th No improvement. Declares another patient in the gallery who is almost her own age is her daughter and says she is only 11 years old. Is frequently very excited and quarrels a deal at times with the other patients. Her general health continues fairly good.

Aug. 2nd no change. Imagines this institution is in France & says half the Recreation ground is in France & half in England. Is very incoherent and at times very noisy and excited. Still maintains that Miss Fonda another patient in the gallery is her daughter.

Nov. 1st no change. Is very deluded.

1887 Continues in the same deluded condition & is

Jan. 7th frequently very quarrelsome with the other patients & is subject to occasional outbreaks of excitement when she is very noisy - Her general health is good.

March 20th no change.

May 4th Still retains her delusions, and is altogether most irritable - She generally sits with 3 or 4 books before her but never appears to be reading them.

July 21st Nothing fresh to report since last entry. Is still most deluded. Told me the other day that she was mother to someone over 56 years of age. Imagines other patients in the ward as old as herself are her daughters &c. &c. Is in fair bodily health.

Oct. 3rd no change. Still has most absurd delusions.

Jan. 1st 1888 no change. See C.B. xiv p. 457.

disturb, mental

that a large
c. & that she
cut her from

no change.
her friends
Virgin Mary
her manner
excited.

Hinton's

Is extremely
in consequence
to her life
re, & many
allowed to
the good.
often very
her delusion

Mary E. Brooks (from Casebook IX, page 430).

18. VI. 82. No change, physical or mental.

18. VII. 82. Miss Brooks has been suffering from a slight Catarrh for the last few days, but is now better & goes out. Mental Condition unchanged.

23. VII. 82. No change

9. IX. 82. No change.

28. X. 82. No change.

9. XII. 82. No change.

13. I. 1883. No change.

2. III. 83. Remains without change.

14. V. 83. No change.

28. VII. 83. No change.

28. IX. 83. No change.

31. X. 83. Is in her usual condition of body & mind.

14. XII. 83. No change.

15. II. 1884. Has been restless at night lately, getting up & walking about the house (probably due rather to her curious & prying nature than to sleeplessness). She is very garrulous, intruding into every conversation even when not addressed, and being repressed with difficulty.

10. IV. 84. Has been quieter at night since last note. No other change of importance.

9. VI. 84. Is rather subject to somewhat severe colds, which as a rule seem to be treated best by a course of Syrup. Ferri Phosph. Co. Her mental condition is unaltered: she is restless & fidgety, very inquisitive and meddlesome; & at the same time very nervous, & easily "put down".

12. VII. 84. No change. Has been at Scarbro's.

27. X. 84. No change.

27. XII. 84. Her condition is as described on 9. VI. 84.

28. II. 1885. No change.

May. 26th 1885. Remains much the same. Is generally very quiet and well conducted - but appears nervous and her intellect is seemingly somewhat faulty. Is at present in good bodily health.

Mary E. Brooks (continued)

- July 28th 1885. No change mentally. Has lately been suffering from an influenza cold but is now better.
- Oct. 9th 1886. No change.
- Dec. 9th. Remains much the same. Regularly employs herself doing fancy work & and is in good bodily health.
- Feb. 20th 1886. No change. Mentally & bodily.
- May 26th. No change. Is always very quiet & unassuming. Her general health is fairly good.
- Aug. 2nd. Continues very quiet & steady. Absent ~~on~~ leave.
- Nov. 22nd. Still absent on leave.
- Jan. 8th 1887. Discharged this day "Recovered". Having been absent on trial. time.

Joseph Pratt continued from page 505

- Dec 4. No change to report still goes on well.
- February 8 1887. Mr Pratt is still improving he works hard & shows no little mechanical genius in the construction of different articles has made several boxes etc also a Banjo case & a Banjo. He works all day in the workshop & plays billiards at nights he is most industrious ~~little~~ grumbles ~~except~~ that he wishes to be away from here which is perhaps natural sleep & eats well complains of pain in his back which causes him at times great pain.

Arthur Edmondson (from Case Book XI, page 290).

11. VI. 82. Secluded for $3\frac{1}{2}$ hours.
 12. VI. 82. Secluded for 4 hours.
 13. VI. 82. Secluded for 2 hours. } all on account of
 19. VI. 82. Is now quiet, & in his usual condition. } Extreme & violent excitement.
 27. VII. 82. Secluded for 4 hours on account of Extreme Excitement.

6. VIII. 82. Is now quiet, amuses himself with playing
 & chess -

23. VII. 82. Slowly improving.

9. IX. 82. In his usual condition of mind & body. Is
 still taking 15 grains of borax ter die.

14. X. 82. Was secluded this morning for $3\frac{1}{2}$ hours, on
 account of violent excitement.

28. X. 82. Has been quiet since last note.

9. XII. 82. Has continued free from excitement.

2. I. 1883. On the 30th and 31st ult. A. Edmondson
 was in a very peculiar condition of mind, answering
 questions absurdly & irrelevantly, laughing in ~~and~~
 a silly way, without any cause; he was not violent,
 but was for part of the time noisy. Once or twice
 he passed his faces on the floor of his bedroom.
 He complained loudly several times that he could
 see blood smeared on the wall. On the two
 days referred to he took a fair amount of liquid
 food; did not sleep much. This peculiar state
 passed off almost as suddenly as it appeared; &
 he is now in almost his usual condition, being
 still however rather dull & heavy. Borax
 to be discontinued for the present.

13. I. 1883. Is now in his usual state. Borax
 mixture resumed.

2. III. 83. No change.

22. III. 83. A day or two ago Arthur Edmondson was very
 peculiar in manner for about 24 hours, in a similar
 condition to that described on 2. I. 83. He is now in
 his ordinary state.

14. V. 83. No change.

4. VII. 83. Arthur Edmondson has again been in a very strange excited state for 2 days. He laughs, whistles, shouts, & cries, and talks very absurdly & incoherently, & scarcely seems to understand what is said to him. He has struck & kicked those near him, & destroyed some shirts. He is now returning to his usual condition.
28. VII. 83. Is now in his usual condition. Borax mixture discontinued for the present (commenced 8. III. 1882).
1. X. 83. A. Edmondson continued in his usual state up to about 4 days ago. He is now in the condition described 2. I. 83.
10. X. 83. Remained in the peculiar condition previously described for about 2 days. Is now in his ordinary state.
31. X. 83. Is in his usual condition.
14. XII. 83. Has been peculiar once or twice since last note, but is now in his usual condition.
5. I. 1884. Arthur Edmondson has been for 3 or 4 days in a condition resembling that described on 2. I. 83., though he is quieter, & not dirty. His answers to questions are irrelevant, & he laughs in a silly unmeaning way. Has not refused his food.
6. II. 84. Is better today, but still dull and heavy.
18. I. 84. Has been in a state of suppressed excitement for two or three days. Today the storm burst, & he became very much excited & violent, & had to be secluded for 5 hours.
15. II. 84. Ten days ago Arthur Edmondson had an attack of the nature described on 5. I. 84. For two or three days he lay in bed, appearing to be in a strange bewildered condition, laughing & whistling, & answering questions irrelevantly. He was not dirty: took his food well. He is at present rather restless & uneasy.
16. II. 84. Was excited this morning, & had to be secluded for 40 minutes, after which he became quiet.
10. IV. 84. Continues to have occasional attacks of excitement, sometimes (but rarely) requiring seclusion.

(to page 460)

mental condition; the epileptic fits continued at irregular intervals, four usually occurring in a month; occasionally a month or two passed free from fits.

At 5.45 a.m. on November 27th 1882 he had an epileptic fit; & a second and very severe fit at 5.20 p.m. on the same day, from which he never rallied, dying of Epilepsy at 5.30 p.m. Nov^r 27, 1882, in the presence of George Thomas Addison, head attendant. His age was 56 years.

Post-mortem. (The brain only was examined.)

21 hours after death. Rigor mortis well-marked: dependent parts of body & limbs very ^(hypostatically) much congested. Body well-nourished. Weight of brain - 49 ounces.

Cranium. Bones of normal thickness; no unusually thin or thick places were found. There were no exostoses or spicula. Dura mater

was unusually adherent to the skull-cap, especially along the sup^r longitudinal sinus; in some places it could not be separated without tearing.

Superficial cerebral veins & sinuses were much congested, & on their being opened, an unusual amount of blood escaped. Staudnitz Pacchioni well-marked.

Arachnoid over the parietal regions was in some parts slightly opalescent & (?) thickened. ^{arteries quite sound. No atheroma.}

Pia mater apparently congested.

Cerebral substance appeared to be rather firmer in consistence than usual. Puncta vasculosa numerous & well-marked.

A thorough examination was made of every part of the brain, which though congested, appeared healthy throughout. There was not any abnormal amount of serum in the ventricles; no extravasation of blood anywhere.

Velum interpositum & choroid plexuses appeared to be rather congested.

After the removal of the brain, a very large quantity of blood escaped from the vertebral arteries & the vessels around the spinal cord.

Arthur Edmondson (from page 456)

9. VI. 84. Has had one or two of his peculiar attacks during the last two months, being much excited, laughing & talking incoherently, & requiring much attention to keep him out of mischief. He is slowly recovering from such an attack. Bodily health fair.

12. VIII. '84. Epileptic seizures have occurred rather more frequently of late but not to the extent of requiring to be checked by drugs. Ached violently to an attendant today, but there has been no marked periods of excitement lately such as described above.

27. X. 84. No fresh feature worthy of note has developed.

27. XII. 84. After being free from any great amount of excitement for a long time, Arthur Edmondson is again very much excited & violent, so that it has been necessary to seclude him today for 10 hours.

28. XII. 84. D. D. Secluded for 10 hours.

29. XII. 84. D. D. D. 10 hours.

30. XII. 84. Secluded for 10 hours. Much quieter today.

7. I. 85. Secluded for $1\frac{1}{2}$ hour, on account of extreme & violent excitement.

30. I. 1885. Has been very peculiar & excitable at times, but has not required seclusion again.

14. II. 85. Very much excited, & violent. Secluded for 10 hours.

15. II. 85. Secluded for 9 hours.

28. II. 1885. Has not been secluded again. Is now quiet & able to get up, & is in his usual condition.

II. III. 85. Yesterday had an epileptic seizure after which he became rather excited & was put to bed.

May 27th Continues to have frequent epileptic attacks and is often excitable & inclined to be violent. His general health is fairly good.

June 8th Was so excited & violent in his behaviour today that it became necessary to put him in seclusion for 2 hours.

July 29th Continues having frequent attacks of maniacal excitement. 1885 & is often very violent.

See Page 509.

Elizabeth Willmet Berrey. Cont. from page 74.

26. VII. 82. More excited today not taking her food so well.
she slept 6 hours last night.

4. VII. 82. She continues in very much the same condition.

11. VII. 82. Miss Berrey has been playing Croquet. Has been a little more subdued. Tells me Dr. Gibson says she knows me very well.

26. VII. 82. A little improved. Not so excited. answers questions but immediately breaks away to some other subject. generally chaffing her interrogator & apparently ~~not~~ getting an enormous amount of pleasure out of her own wit. Sleeps for 7 hours with Chloral.

7. VIII. 82. No change.

23. VII. 82. Very excitable at times, occupies her time with playing the piano & sewing.

9. IX. 82. No change of importance. Chloral draughts discontinued. She sleeps well.

16. IX. 82. Talks ramblingly & often excitedly, but is at times very quiet & even depressed. Sews, & plays the piano, but never reads; goes out every day, & plays croquet, &c.

23. IX. 82. No change.

2. X. 82. Miss Berrey has written a letter to her mother; this is the first since her admission. It was short, but sensible & coherent. There is some slight improvement in her mental state; she talks rather more quietly and does not have such frequent fits of causeless laughter.

14. X. 82. No change.

28. X. 82. Is more quiet & sensible, and more self-controlled. Sews industriously, and is fond of her music. Bodily health good.

29. XI. 82. Has now been in the "Centre" for about a fortnight, & appears to appreciate the change. Is usually cheerful & pleasant in manner, & now & then a little excitable; occasionally is rather dull & depressed, & abrupt in manner & speech. Is industrious, & takes plenty of exercise. Appetite good: she sleeps well.

4. XII. 82. Was rather excited yesterday, & noisy in the evening; quieter today, but still unsettled. This excitement is probably the result of a visit from

her father & mother. 28. 82. H. 29. 82. R. that describes lately, but I. 1883. mild excitement depressed. I. 83. L. a very rare she has gone I. 83. No I. 83. This inherent questions excitable & plays 28. 83. No 28. IV. 83. 21. T. 83. 7. VII. 83. excitement for drive excites & indec always taking Symp. & in the 28. VII. 83. 17. 14. 83. 22. X. 83. 8. XI. 83. had a & Ricked & induced to bed, 5. XI. 83.

her father & brother a ~~few~~ day or two ago.

9. XII. 82. Has not been excited again.

27. XII. 82. Remains in about the same state as that described on 29. XI. 82. Has had some bronchitis lately, but is now getting better.

13. I. 1883. Still in a condition of exaltation & mild excitement, but occasionally dull & rather depressed. Eats & sleeps well, & is industrious.

22. I. 83. Still rather excited & fidgety, & talks in a very rambling & absurd way. Says "she is sure she has got the Cholera" (she has no diarrhoea).

15. II. 83. No change of importance.

2. III. 83. This patient still talks in a queer rambling incoherent way at times, though quite able to answer questions rationally. She is flighty & often rather excitable. Works very industriously with her needle, & plays & sings.

29. III. 83. No change.

28. IV. 83. No change. Walks in the country frequently.

21. V. 83. Remains in about the same condition.

7. VII. 83. Is in a chronic condition of exaltation or mild excitement, which however does not prevent her going for drives & walks. Occasionally however she is more excited & accuses us of assaults on her, & uses coarse & indecorous language. Her conversation is nearly always more or less rambling & flighty. She is not taking her food very well just at present: ordered Symp. Ferri Phosphat. Co. 3j ter die. She is very industrious with her needle, spending most of the morning in the work-room.

28. VII. 83. Appetite somewhat improved.

27. IX. 83. Her ^{appetite is not} ~~is~~ ^{satisfactory}, with the exception ~~the~~ note 7. VII. 83 exactly describes her condition.

22. X. 83. No change.

3. XI. 83. Was restless & uneasy yesterday; & this morning she had a sudden paroxysm of excitement in which she struck & kicked her nurses, & tried to bite them; she used violent & indecent language, talking very noisily. She was taken to bed, & has remained quiet since morning.

5. XI. 83. Miss Borrey has not been excited again;

E. M. Berrey.

she remains quietly in bed. Is taking her food well.

9. X. 83. Miss Berrey is now able to be dressed, & has not had a further outbreak; but she continues in a condition of mild excitement, talking very incoherently.

13. XI. 83. Much excited again this morning, using very coarse & filthy language, & attacking her nurse violently.

29. XI. 83. Still in a condition of latent excitement, with occasional slight outbreaks.

14. XII. 83. No improvement.

5. I. 1884. Remains in an excited & incoherent condition, unable to employ herself in any way. Appetite very much impaired, & capricious. To take Codliver oil (3ij twice a day), and a mixture containing Easton's Syrup (3j ter die).

15. II. 84. Miss Berrey continues to take the mixture, & Codliver oil. Her appetite is a little improved, but it is still necessary to administer much of her food by hand; she still thinks it is poisoned, for that (e.g.) the beef tea is wine. She is often excited, & threatens violence; storms & raves noisily, & uses very indecent language.

10. IV. 84. No improvement, mental or physical. Codliver oil continued. Mixture (Easton's Syrup) stopped three or four weeks ago.

9. VI. 84. Miss Berrey does not improve at all. She is frequently excited & noisy, threatening & sometimes attempting to use violence. Her conversation is irrational & incoherent, & often coarse, & very filthy. Her bodily condition is unsatisfactory; she continues to lose weight, only weighing now about 7^{lb}. It is often necessary to feed her by hand.

13. VIII '84. Miss Berrey's condition is most unsatisfactory. She is gradually wasting but so far as can be ascertained, there is no physical disease. It is however impossible to examine her chest: there is no cough or other symptoms. Passes fairly good nights, takes food, on the whole, well. Excitement continues unabated: lately when visited (by a Medical Man) she was extremely abusive of foul in language and would have used violence if not prevented. Is taking tonic

E. M. Berney

12. IX. '84 Examination of chest revealed the following: - dullness in the left clavicula, infra clavicula supra & infra spinous regions, the note being most dull in the latter two: ~~just over~~ dry rales at the end of inspiration especially in front and harsh breathing with prolonged expiration. Mental symptoms remain unchanged. Patient does not perspire at night: she has a cough.

27. X. '84. It has not been possible to examine patient's chest again, owing to the excited condition into which she gets when visited. She continues to take her food very well, but is still slowly emaciating. Is usually quiet at night: by day she is restless, scrubbing the floor & walls of her room with her hands, throwing the furniture about, & answering "voices" which seem to proceed from the walls. She is still taking Cod. liver oil.

27. XII. '84. Is taking her food very well, & is slightly improved in bodily health. Mentally, there is no change, except that she is rather more quiet. She occasionally attacks one of the nurses.

1. II. 1885. Was very noisy & excited at bedtime last night, & struck the nurses.

28. II. '85. Has been free from violent excitement since last note, till a night or two ago when she was very noisy & struck her nurse. The sight of men always appears to excite her. She spends most of the day in her sitting room; occasionally goes into another sitting room where there is a piano, on which she plays with a fair amount of skill. Is taking her food well. Bodily condition slightly improved. Cod liver oil continued.

May 27th Has been very excited & noisy for last few days - when I visit her I always find her on the floor shouting and talking incoherently. Is very destructive & has damaged several articles of furniture in her room. Her appetite is fairly good. Recd a mixture of Potash Bromid & L. Roseyann.

July 28th Continues in the same maniacal condition. There is no improvement whatever to report concerning her - 1885

Oct. 5th No change.

See Page 472

Benjamin Simpson (from page 407).

28. IX. 82. Continued.

When visited by his son three or four weeks ago he refused to hold any communication with him.

This morning he rose apparently in his usual health; about 7.30 a.m. while sitting in a chair he suddenly fell forward on to the floor; he did not become unconscious, said his head felt rather queer, & that his right leg & arm were rather weak. Soon he said that he felt all right, & he took some light food. At 9 a.m. he suddenly became unconscious, & when I saw him two or three minutes later it was evident that he was suffering from an attack of apoplexy. Face was at first pale but soon became much flushed. R. stertorous, 30 to 35 per minute. Guffing expiration. P. 120, hard. Pupils equal, much contracted, insensitive to light. Conjunctiva - right insensitive; - left, slightly sensitive. Eyeballs rotated to the left.

At very frequent intervals there occurred violent quivering & convulsive movements of all the limbs, especially of the ^{face} ~~left~~ ^{drawn towards left side.} arm.

Temperature of right side lower than that of left. T° in right axilla = about 97.5° . Penis was strongly retracted.

Five or ten minutes after the attack began he vomited a quantity of fluid. An enema of gruel and Castor oil was administered, but returned without bringing away any faeces.

Through the day he has lain unconscious. Stertorous breathing continues & is this evening (10 p.m.) 40 per minute. P. = 135 per minute.

The convulsive movements continued at intervals for 4 or 5 hours & gradually ceased; his arms & legs are now paralysed & devoid

of sense
During
beard
wine

29. IX. 82

same
noon
more
Chepe-
rapidly
dropp
breas
50 -
pulm
pulse
160,
not
He
death
Immed
been

Summa

Be
into
of
wh
occ
& occ
soften
firm
died
pres
was

of sensation. Pupils still equal & much contracted. During the afternoon & evening pulmonary congestion has been developing, & is evident on slight examination. Urine runs away from him.

29. IX. 82. Mr. Simpson continued in about the same condition through the night and until noon today; the respirations however became more frequent, & somewhat similar to the Cheyne-Stokes type, beginning slowly & increasing rapidly in rate to a maximum, then suddenly dropping & recommencing. After noon the breathing gradually increased in rapidity to 50-55 per minute, becoming more shallow; pulmonary congestion steadily increased. The pulse also became more frequent, averaging 160, & occasionally racing so that it could not be counted for 3 or 4 seconds.

He died at 5-15 p.m. today. Just before death his arms again moved convulsively. Immediately after death the pupils, which had been much contracted, became extremely dilated.

Summary. 29. IX. 82.

Benjamin Simpson was admitted as a patient into this hospital on June 29, 1880, in a condition of General Paralysis of the Insane. Since admission but little change in his condition has occurred; but he has been often much excited & occasionally dangerously violent. At 9 a.m. on September 28th, 1882, an attack of apoplexy occurred, from which he never rallied. He gradually sank, and died at 5-15 p.m. on September 29th 1882, in the presence of George Bullock his attendant. His age was 65 years.

Mary Wharton (from Page 416)

- May 26th 1885 Remains in the same demented and helpless condition -
Is not employed in any way. Her bodily health is fairly good.
- July 28th 1885 No change in any respect to report concerning this patient -
- Oct. 9th 1885 Remains much the same. Is very demented - seldom employs herself in any way. ~~When out in the garden she will walk across them as fast as she is able muttering to herself the whole time - Is in fair bodily health.~~
- Nov. 25th Has since last entry become considerably more feeble as regards her bodily condition - Can hardly walk now without support. Mentally she remains much the same. Inquiries from of her relatives are here and frequently tell me that she sees them - Her appetite continues fairly good.
- Jan. 18th 1886 Continues to get more feeble & helpless - Is very dirty in her habits passing her urine in her bed nearly every night. Has several small sores on back & limbs - are being dressed with zinc ointment. When questioned she generally repeats your questions and it is almost impossible to get a sensible answer from her. Passes very restless nights and does a deal in the daytime. Still imagines that the asylum belong to her. Says the attendant who looks after her is her daughter.
- 29th Sores on back &c. are now much better - She continues in a very feeble condition -
- March 22nd Her general health has rather improved since last entry although she is still very feeble. As regards her mental condition there is no change to report.
- May 26th No mental change. Retains her delusions - Is still very feeble. Can hardly walk across the room without help.
- Aug. 2nd No change since last entry -

See C.B. xiii 7 373

Nath
21. 82.
excited
entirely
food, &
about h
depressio
matters,
to one d
facing
ways
7. 82.
a priva
There is
very res
is going
is that
on her
gro. of
4. 82
trouble
hand,
are go
to some
set his
the d
way,
- has to
hands
tongue
Negat
21. 82
little
Quic
4. 81. 8
nervous
shouts
fancies
sleeping

Nathaniel Miles (from Case Book IX, page 377)

30. IX. 82. Is still very much depressed, and at times excited, screaming & shouting out. Seems to have almost entirely lost his self-control. Gives trouble with his food, & is losing weight. Thinks that people are talking about him; tells me that he thinks that this depression and excitement are due partly to religious matters, partly to "his having paid too much attention to one of the nurses". He is restless & agitated, pacing about & unable to employ himself in any way.

7. X. 82. Was moved today to the lodge, & placed in a private room, in the charge of an attendant. There is no improvement visible; he is still very restless & agitated, & apprehensive that something is going to happen to him; his prevailing idea now is that we are going to perform some operation on him (castration, he thinks). Still takes 20 grs. of chloral every night, but no other medicine.

14. X. 82. No improvement. Has given considerable trouble with his food, & has had to be fed by hand with some of it. Is full of fears that we are going to operate on him, or to send him to some other asylum, and it is quite impossible to set his mind at rest. Sleeps fairly well with the draught. Does not occupy himself in any way, but walks about in an agitated way; has torn his clothes once or twice. His hands are tremulous, & somewhat congested; tongue covered with thin white fur; bowels regular; complexion sallow.

21. X. 82. Is rather quieter, & taking his food a little better. Still very nervous & apprehensive. Quiet at night; chloral draught continued.

4. XI. 82. Remains in about the same state. Is very nervous & often agitated; is sometimes excited, & then shouts. Talks very dependently, & has many morbid fancies about himself. Is taking his food fairly well, & sleeping well, with chloral draughts. Takes outdoor exercise.

Nathaniel Miles

18. XI. 82. Is a little less restless & agitated, and somewhat improved in bodily health. Otherwise there is no change in his condition.
29. XI. 82. Is still slightly improved; is able to sleep fairly well now without chloral draughts.
9. XII. 82. No change.
27. XII. 82. Is now much improved. Is able to go about the lodge &c unaccompanied, & to engage in his old occupations again; has resumed charge of the Lodge Conservatory. His manner is still at times nervous & rather agitated, but his power of self-control is much increased. He takes his food well, & has good nights. Is gaining in weight & strength.
9. I. 1883. Still continues to improve to a marked extent, & is able to resume his old employments.
19. I. 83. Remains in his improved condition.
6. II. 83. In the last week Nathaniel Miles has fallen back in mental & bodily condition; he is again rather restless & agitated, & apprehensive of some vague trouble to come: has not taken his food quite so well; ordered a diet consisting principally of milk.
15. II. 83. Is still restless & uneasy, & rather depressed, having undefined fears of some impending troubles. Sleeps well, & takes plenty of food, chiefly milk.
22. II. 83. No change.
2. III. 83. Continues restless & fidgetty, & says he finds it difficult to control himself. He is always much quieter in the evening. Is taking his food well.
29. III. 83. Remains in the same uneasy apprehensive state.
28. IV. 83. No improvement. Moves about uneasily & restlessly; says he is afraid something is going to happen to him, but doesn't know what. Says he often has an almost uncontrollable impulse to shout out. Takes plenty of food, but does not enjoy it.

21. V. 83.

Has on acid

20. VI. 83.

Inflamm of appen

His app to occ Corrido

13. VII. 83

unable

28. VII. 83

& seem

good.

24. VIII. 83

31. I. 83.

& seem

& rect

to emp

he wit

and w

24. II. 83.

14. XII. 83.

appreh

various

15. II. 1884

much

has a

diffic

enough

any

human

take

him

21. V. 83. Remains in the same restless & uneasy state. Has once or twice torn his clothes. Is taking

acid nitro-hydrochlor. dil. ~~stom~~ XV ter die.

30. VI. 83. Is now rather quieter & more composed, but still complains of impulses to shout & tear his clothes, & of apprehensions of impending trouble. Is taking

{ Acid. Nitro-hydrochl. 3 iij

{ Tr. fent. Co. 3 iij

{ Aq. ar 3 iij. ~~ter~~ 3 p. t. d. s.

His appetite is usually good: he sleeps well. Is unable to occupy himself, but walks restlessly about the corridors.

13. VII. 83. Is on the whole decidedly quieter, but still unable to employ himself in any work or amusement.

28. VII. 83. Improved a little; has rather more self-control, & seems to be less apprehensive of trouble. Appetite good.

29. ~~VIII~~ VIII. 83. Continues restless & fidgety & says he has great difficulty in controlling himself, is unable to do any work or reading.

31. ~~IX~~ IX. 83. He passed four weeks at Scarborough in August & September, & seemed benefited by the change. He is still uneasy & restless, unable to engage in any steady work, averse to employing himself in any way, and apprehensive that he will lose what power of self-control is left to him and will behave noisily & excitedly.

24. ~~XI~~ XI. 83. No change.

14. ~~XII~~ XII. 83. Is somewhat improved, being less restless and apprehensive, & more ready to employ himself in various ways. Bodily health fairly good.

15. II. 1884. Remains in about the same condition; still much troubled with vague fears & apprehensions, & has almost entirely lost his self-confidence; it is difficult to induce him to believe that he is well enough to go for a walk, or to employ himself in any way. He walks about aimlessly, coughing & humming in a nervous way; will not read, or take part in any games. It is not always easy to get him to take enough food. (to page 506)

Mary Thompson (from Case Book IX, page 350).

19. X. 82. Is in fairly good bodily health. Is on the whole much ^{comparatively} quieter than she was a year or two ago; she is ^{so} free from excitement as to be able to spend almost her whole time in the 5th gallery sitting-room, or in the airing-court. Is fairly industrious with her needle.

9. XII. 82. No change.

13. I. 1883. No change.

2. III. 83. No change.

14. V. 83. No change.

28. VII. 83. No change.

28. IX. 83. No change.

31. X. 83. Is on the whole fairly quiet, & spends her time in the sitting-room knitting. As a general rule, she is not excited as long as she has any work on hand; but as soon as she has used all her cotton & she is excited, until fresh supplies are provided.

14. XII. 83. No change.

15. II. 1884. There has been no change in Mary Thompson's mental condition. She has been able to pass most of her time in the sitting-room, into which she is brought in a wheel-chair, having almost entirely lost the use of her legs. Recently two or three sores have formed on the nates, from the alternate pressure of chair & bed; one of these is nearly two inches by three, & $\frac{1}{3}$ inch in depth; she is now confined to bed, & the sores poulticed. The conditions are rather unfavourable, owing to her dirty habits, & to her inability to shift her position in bed.

23. II. 84. Patient is gradually failing: large abscesses have formed on the hips, and her vitality is extremely low. Temperature daily is about 103° : pulse 120. Tongue furred; sometimes dry. Thirst is great: emesis occurs at times.

25. II. 84. Circulation remains very feeble: fingers, nose, and forehead, livid: pulse extremely small and weak. Patient is having wine and stout.

28. II. 84. Has been gradually sinking ever since the time of last report. Coma has slowly developed. Respiration is impossible. Respiration is somewhat gasping: lungs resonant. Pulse not perceptible at wrist.

24. I. 84. Keen on this

January -

Dec 9th
1885.

Feb. 20th
1886

May 18th

Aug. 2nd

Nov. 1st

Mary Thompson - continued.

29. II. 84. Heart failed. Death was very lingering, and was not complete until 3.10 this afternoon.

Summary - Mary Thompson was admitted herein, as a patient, on the 29th of November 1870, at that time being in a state of unimpaired intellect. Throughout the period of her residence here she had been very excitable - prone to paroxysms of anger, and sometimes violent. Her general health always was rather feeble: at various times she suffered from rheumatism, neuralgia, and diarrhoea, and on one occasion she had an epileptic fit. Mental and bodily failure rapidly progressed during the last few months: patient became demented and helpless: large bedsores formed in spite of constant care: emaciation increased, and cardiac failure grew very pronounced. Coma slowly came on during the last 24 hours of life, & terminated in death at 3.10 p.m. on the 29th February 1884, in the presence of nurse Elizabeth Nicholson - deceased's age being 42 years.

E. M. Berry (from page 464)

Dec. 9th 1885. No change. Is very excited and noisy & always becomes more so when visited. Her general health has improved and she is steadily gaining weight.

Feb. 20th 1886. Is still subject to attacks of great excitement when she is often most violent. Her generally health is fairly good.

May 18th. Still frequently excited when she is most violent - attacking savagely anyone who may approach her. Is somewhat delicate health and has lost flesh slightly since last entry.

Aug. 2nd. No change. Is still subject to frequent outbreaks of excitement.

Nov. 1st. Is now much quieter, and has been free from excitement for some time past. Her general health is still unsatisfactory. She is at present taking a steel mixture.

See C. B. xiv 7387.

Henry Hope Tennant - (from C. B. XI, page 303)

3. XI. 82. Still restless & excited, walking about in an agitated manner, gesticulating. Has made a little cross of two bits of stick, & wears it on his coat. Talks ramblingly & absurdly, and has written some very incoherent letters. He reads a little, but does nothing steadily, flying from one thing to another. Is not taking his food very well.
29. XI. 82. Is much quieter, but still in an uneasy restless state. Talks more coherently now, & occupies himself a little more. Bodily health is somewhat impaired; he is taking Codliver Oil, $3\frac{1}{2}$ per diem.
9. XII. 82. Is somewhat improved since last note.
9. I. 1883. Continues to be more or less mildly excited; the wear & tear of this, together with his taking insufficient food, is telling on him, & he is losing weight. His weight is now $8^{\text{st}} 5\frac{3}{4}$. Ordered a mutton chop for lunch every day.
13. I. 83. Is to remain in bed every day till tea-time. This he has already done for 3 or 4 days with advantage; he is quieter & less agitated, & says the rest is just what he needs. Is taking his food well. Ordered Syrup. Hypophosphite Co. (Fellowses) - $3\frac{1}{2}$ t. d. s. Ex aqua. His pulse ~~is~~ is feeble & compressible; he has no cough; no night-sweats.
22. I. 83. Is quieter & more composed, & appears to be improving slowly, both mentally & physically.
27. I. 83. Continues to gain in strength.
6. II. 83. Gains ground slowly; weight = $8^{\text{st}} 11^{\text{lb}}$.
15. II. 83. Is steadily becoming stronger physically, & quieter & more at ease mentally. Weight = $9^{\text{st}} 1^{\text{lb}}$. Usually stays in bed till 10 or 11 a.m.
2. III. 83. Improvement continues. He still passes the morning in bed.
29. IV. 83. Is very much improved in bodily health; the mental improvement, though not so marked, is still satisfactory.

14. V. 83. mentally though for long
22. V. 83.
30. VI. 83. to be
I to be
28. VII. 83.
10. X. 83.
5. I. 1883. been
been
has
8. III. 84.
26. IV. 84. more
to em
acche
brown
with
after
6. V. 84.
of rea
toun
& de
9. VI. 84. Emph
Walk
is a
retu
12. VII. 84. on ph
clerk
27. X. 84. not
algeb
Lom

14. V. 83. Bodily health improved. He is also improved mentally, being quiet & able to employ himself more, though still unable to apply himself steadily to anything for long.
22. V. 83. Has gone on leave of absence to Delamere.
30. VII. 83. Is reported to be doing well at Delamere, to be more capable of prolonged attention & application, & to be improved physically as well as mentally.
28. VII. 83. Still absent on leave at Delamere.
10. X. 83. Still absent on leave.
5. I. 1884. Still at Delamere: is reported to have been suffering from asthma lately. He has been at times very fidgety & complaining, but has on the whole got on fairly well.
8. III. 84. Remains absent on leave.
26. IV. 84. Mr Tennant has for some time past been more restless & unsettled at Delamere, unable to employ himself steadily, & bringing unfounded accusations against those with whom he was brought into contact. His leave of absence is withdrawn, & he returned to the Retreat today, after being away 11 months.
6. V. 84. Since his return, has been in a condition of restlessness & mild excitement, but is gradually coming down. Walks about the corridors aimlessly, & does not seem much inclined for any useful work.
9. VI. 84. Is improved since date of last entry. Employs himself with reading, algebra, &c, & walks about the grounds unaccompanied. He is improved in bodily health since his return from Delamere.
12. VII. 84. Mr Tennant spent some time at Seacroft but the change has produced no mental or physical change. He occasionally asks to be allowed employment out of the Retreat, a clerk's work in York &c.
27. X. 84. No change of importance. Is quiet usually; does not occupy himself steadily, but reads, works at algebra, &c, by fits & starts. Rather troubled by asthma some 2 nights last month. (to page 510)

Elizabeth Brankston from M. IX. page 469.

9. ~~III~~. 82. Since the date of the last entry Miss Brankston has been kept in bed for about 3 weeks. Partly on account of excitement, partly because of impaired bodily health. She is now quieter, but her bodily condition is still unsatisfactory, & she is taking her food ~~badly~~ badly. Chloral draughts continued.
9. I. 883. Is rather quieter, & takes her food more satisfactorily. Is not confined to bed now.
22. I. 83. Is much quieter, & her appetite is improved.
2. III. 83. Miss Brankston continues to be on the whole much quieter, & her bodily health is improved. Otherwise there is no change.
14. V. 83. No change.
9. VII. 83. Chloral draughts discontinued.
28. VII. 83. No change of importance.
26. IX. 83. Miss Brankston continued fairly well until about a week ago. She has been for the last 3 days confined to bed in a very weak state, she refuses her food but has not yet required artificial feeding, bowels constipated, breath horribly offensive. Temperature pulse & respiration normal.
28. IX. 83. Is somewhat improved but still in a very weak feeble condition, is taking stimulant mixture & gr. potas permang 4 times daily, Breath not so offensive. Has been visited by her sister with whom however she refused to hold any communication.
10. X. 83. Is now in her usual condition.
31. X. 83. Is again giving some trouble with her food.
2. XI. 83. Has been fed twice today by means of the nasal tube.
3. XI. 83. Has taken her food today.
14. XII. 83. Has continued to take her food fairly well on the whole, but now & then gives a little trouble. Is very quiet, sitting all day long in a corner of the room, & rarely speaking even when addressed.
23. I. 1884. Has given much trouble with her food lately, so that for the last 5 or 6 days it has been necessary to feed her with the nasal tube. She is to stay in bed at present. There does not appear to be any actual disease present.

15. II. 84. or two with the a little peculiar & then & converses Wants a Extrem Days & being & seems 19. II. 84. Cease 25. II. 84. Is well acknowledges much. & condition 1. II. 84. No food 8. II. 84. No Is 18. II. 84. The food 10. IV. 84. in b 9. VI. 84. occas her f by the again impr spea when should 24. VI. 84. Fur day la unall 11. VII. 84. Since

Eliz. Brankston

15. II. 84. Still confined to bed. She has, with only one or two exceptions, been fed twice (sometimes thrice) daily with the nasal tube since last note, very rarely taking a little food herself. When pressed to take food she usually maintains an obstinate silence, but now & then says positively "Indeed I shan't". She will not converse or answer questions, will not say if she wants anything, is in pain, &c. Her breath is extremely offensive, & during the last two or three days she has suffered from diarrhoea, the discharge being very watery. She is much enfeebled, & seems to be growing weaker.

19. II. 84. No improvement; except that the diarrhoea has ceased. Still fed thrice daily.

25. II. 84. Is rather better: occasionally will take a pin meal. Very seldom resists being fed. Has acknowledged that her refusal of food is prompted by a desire to starve herself. Does not sleep much. Has been up for 5 hours this afternoon and has taken her tea. Remains in a feeble condition. No diarrhoea.

1. III. 84. No further improvement. Abuse regularly requires feeding 3 times daily. No purging.

8. III. 84. No change. Still fed three times a day regularly. Is very feeble; remains in bed.

18. III. 84. Has been frequently fed by the tube since the last note, but is beginning to take more food herself, & is gaining strength.

10. IV. 84. Has taken her food better lately, & is improving in bodily health.

9. VI. 84. Miss Brankston has on more than one occasion during the last two months refused her food, which has been administered to her by hand, but the tube has not been required again. Her bodily health is considerably improved. She is very quiet, rarely speaking, & quite unemployed. Smiles when spoken to, & sometimes says "People should think it very uncomfortable to be here".

24. VI. 84. Feeding has had again to be resorted to. She occasionally takes one meal during the day but to-day had to be fed three times. She is miserably thin. Mental condition quite unaltered.

11. VIII. 84. Since last entry has been fed by esophageal tube & has not required its reuse for more than a month. Physical improvement.

(to page 508)

Jules Przyjemski (from C.B. XI. page 189).

9. XII. 82. No change.

13. I. 1883. Is comfortable & cheerful; & in fair bodily health, all things considered, though still confined to bed.

2. III. 83. No change.

14. V. 83. No change.

30. VI. 83. Has been dull & listless lately, and more feeble mentally & physically; unable to carry on conversation, only able to express himself with difficulty, and disinclined to read or be read to.

28. VII. 83. Is in about the same mental condition. His bodily health is a little improved; he now takes a mutton chop every day for dinner. Is taking 5 grs. three times a day, of Ferri et Quin. Atras.

29. IX. 83. There has been no change in this patient's condition since last note.

31. X. 83. Is very quiet & dull, & disinclined to talk; apparently does not understand all that is said to him. He seems to be more demented than he was a year ago. Is taking his food fairly well.

14. XII. 83. No change of importance.

15. II. 1884. Continued in the state described on 31. X. 83.

Is very quiet, rarely speaks when addressed, and is not able to express himself when ^{wishes to} ask for anything, being at a loss for the right words. His appetite is fairly good. He is free from sores.

10. IV. 84. No change.

9. VI. 84. Remains in about the same state. Is very dull & quiet; rarely speaks, & has almost entirely given up reading. His appetite is fairly good. He is still confined to bed.

11. VIII. 84. There is no change to note.

~~27. X. 84. Has taken her food well lately, & is brighter & more cheerful. Has sometimes played on the piano. The recent death of her mother appeared to affect her very little.~~

27. X. 84. No improvement. Lies in bed quietly, sometimes giving trouble & anxiety by pulling the pillow or

- the bedclothes over his face. Rarely says anything but "Cigar, cigar". Takes a fair quantity of food; has a chop every day for dinner. ^{Is not taking any wine} His memory is much impaired: he scarcely recognizes old friends now when they visit him. Has had two or three small (suppurating?) sores on his back, such as he used to suffer from about four years ago.
27. XII. 84. Is in his usual condition of body & mind. By the desire of the Visitor in Lunacy, he is to have a glass of champagne daily. Still has one or two small sores.
28. II. 1885. Rarely speaks, except to ask for a cigar. Does not like the champagne. Is taking food fairly well. Has had three or four sores lately; they usually begin as a bleb, after which a more or less deep black slough forms. Much demented.
- May 27th 1885 Remains in the same demented state. Seldom speaks. Takes his food fairly well but refuses the Champagne. Has still one or two small sores about him. Is on a water bed.
- July 28th 1885 No change. Is still confined to his bed.
- Oct. 9th 1885 Nothing further to report. Is much demented. Still has several small sores about his body.
- Nov. 24th 1886 No change.
- Feb. 19th 1886 There is no new feature to report about this patient's condition either mentally or physically. At present he has no sores on his body. He takes sufficient food. Bowels are costive. Stays nearly all day in bed but is up to be washed every morning. Occasionally becomes a little excited & shouts Oh! Oh! Oh! Sometimes answers a simple question but his reply is not to be relied upon. He is in fact very much demented.
- May 29th Remains the same as noted before & shows no change.
- Aug. 17th The Colonel has not been in such good bodily health lately. He has during last weeks frequently vomited his food and at times it was well coloured with blood. We could not examine him & his answers were not to be depended on. He looks very well. His mental condition becomes gradually worse. Remains free from sores.
- Oct 30 No date arise to report

See Casebook 14. Page

Elizabeth B. Phillips (fr. C.B. XI. page 219).

9. XII. 82. Is now in her usual condition.

13. I. 1883. No change.

2. III. 83. This patient is now in a condition of considerable debility, & is confined to bed almost entirely. She is taking her food well; is often considerably excited, both by day & by night. She is very much demented, so that it is scarcely possible to get her to answer a question: she however recognizes people to whom she is accustomed. She has one or two small boils about the right trochanter.

27. IV. 83. Is rather less debilitated, & is taking her food very well.

28. IV. 83. Is still very feeble; is altogether confined to bed. Takes plenty of liquid food; if solid is given her she holds it in her mouth for several hours sometimes, without swallowing it. She has one or two small superficial bedsores over the right buttock, & one on the right elbow. She is very much demented, but recognized her sister lately, & called her by name: she has occasional paroxysms of excitement, in which she strikes her head violently unless prevented.

21. V. 83. Is perhaps a little less feeble; otherwise there is no change.

30. VI. 83. Is slightly improved. Bedsores quite healed. She is still confined to bed, only sitting up for a little while occasionally. Takes a fair quantity of food. Occasionally has an attack of drowsiness, sometimes almost coma, lasting a few hours, & often preceded or followed by excitement.

28. VII. 83. Somewhat improved; is able to sit up occasionally for a little while. Takes a good quantity of food, mostly liquids. Is very much demented; rarely speaks, & does not (apparently) understand what is said to her.

27. IX. 83. Has continued as at last note.

31. X. 83. No change of importance has occurred.

14. XII. 83. Mrs Phillips' condition is almost unchanged.

The attacks of complete or partial unconsciousness, which used to occur very regularly once a month, are now irregular, occurring every 2, 3, or 4 weeks, & they are much slighter than formerly, rarely lasting more than 8 or 10 hours, & unconsciousness rarely being complete. The attacks are ~~constant~~ usually preceded by restlessness & excitement, but these occasionally follow the attack. During the attack there is inability to swallow.

5. I. 1884. No change. Is able to sit up a little occasionally. Free from bedsores.

15. II. 84. Remains as described on 14. XII. 83. She is sometimes able to sit up, for two or three hours, but soon becomes very tired. When visited recently by her sister, she recognized her, & called her by her Christian name, but could not converse with her. There is marked diminution of power in the left limbs as compared with the right; she is unable to lie on the left side.

10. IV. 84. No change of importance.

9. VI. 84. Almost entirely confined to bed, in which she lies on her right side, curled up. She sits up to be fed, & washed, but is very soon tired. She rarely speaks a word that can be understood, & only now & then in her brighter moments, seems to understand what is said to her. She is free from bedsores. She still has an attack about every 2nd or 3rd week, but they are slighter as a rule & more transient than was formerly the case; sometimes almost the only feature is difficulty or inability to swallow, lasting from 6 to 24 hours.

Knee-jerk much exaggerated.

Sarah Sanderson (from Case Book 9, page 170).

27. I. 1883. Has been a little less cheerful lately; has had one or two bad nights, & her appetite is somewhat impaired. Is taking a carminative mixture.
2. III. 83. Is in her usual condition of mind & body.
14. V. 83. Is rather more depressed & hypochondriacal again, & has been once or twice restless at night.
30. VI. 83. The depression has passed off, & she is now fairly cheerful & bright.
28. VII. 83. Is now fairly well; is able to visit friends, & attends first-day meeting.
27. IV. 83. Has continued as at last note.
31. V. 83. No change.
29. XI. 83. Has been rather depressed for some days past, fretting, & disinclined for work or occupation of any sort. Has had ~~some~~ one or two sleepless nights.
14. XII. 83. Still depressed & very gloomy.
23. I. 1884. Has been much more cheerful & bright for the last ten days. Is rather dyspeptic, but derives considerable benefit from a mixture of bicarbonate of soda & gentian.
15. II. 84. Is now fairly cheerful & comfortable. Bodily health improved.
10. IV. 84. Miss Sanderson has been, on the whole, cheerful & free from depression since the date of the last entry.
9. VI. 84. Is rather depressed at present; and has had one or two sleepless nights. During the last two months her condition has generally been fairly satisfactory; but once or twice she has for about a week been depressed & querulous, having bad nights, & occasionally rather excited. She is in fairly good bodily health.
11. VIII. '84. Miss Sanderson spent some time at Scarborough and there and since her return she has been free from depression being cheerful, of retiring disposition, industrious and, with a little supervision, gives no trouble.
27. IX. 84. Miss Sanderson's general condition is unchanged. Usually she is bright & cheerful, but with an under-current of hypochondriasis & melancholy.

S. Sanderson

27.8.84. Continued.

Sometimes she is considerably depressed, & unable to do anything. At such times a mixture of nitro-hydrochloric acid & gentian usually does her good, but sometimes liq. bismuthi & sal volatile are more successful. Occasionally, when much depressed, she is reported to use bad language.

27. XII. 84. No change.

28. II. 1885. Is now fairly cheerful, & free from Depression, though on close examination a trace of this can always be discovered. Is having good nights. Is able to go to meeting on Sunday, & occasionally to go out to dinner or tea. Employs her time with reading, painting, needlework, &c.

May 27th 1885 Has been more depressed again of late and it is difficult to induce her to take sufficient nourishment. Will occasionally employ herself doing fancy work but is restless and unable to give her attention to anything for long at a time - Is in debilitate health.

July 28th 1885 Has considerably improved since last entry. Is much more cheerful and regularly employs herself. Is still in somewhat debilitate health and suffers from frequent headaches.

Oct. 9th 1885- ~~Sept~~ The improvement reported in last note is maintained - Continues cheerful and still regularly employs herself.

17th Is not so well again - Is more melancholic and does not take her food so well - Is sleep in sitting up now in No 4.

Dec. 9th Has much improved again since last entry - Is cheerful, takes her food without trouble and regularly employs herself in various ways.

Feb. 20th 1886 Is becoming more melancholic again, and will seldom now employ herself. Often refuses her food when in this condition and suffers from anorexia.

May 18th Has considerably improved since last entry. Is much more cheerful and sleeps now fairly well. Regularly employs herself doing needlework &c.

Aug. 2nd No change since last entry. See Case Book xiv 7348

Lucy Corder (from Case Book 9, page 212).

27. I. 1883. Remains in her usual condition.

Says some one has taken away her own eyes, tongue, head, &c; & that she cannot see till her eyes are returned to her.

2. III. 83. No change.

14. V. 83. No change.

28. VII. 83. No change.

27. IX. 83. No change.

31. X. 83. Remains in the same condition, mental & physical.

14. XII. 83. No change.

15. II. 1884. Has been rather more excited lately, calling out noisily, that there is some one under her bed, that her head & eyes have been taken away from her, &c. She continues to take 20 grains of Chloral every night.

10. IV. 84. Is on the whole rather quieter, but her delusions continue unchanged.

9. VI. 84. There is a marked degree of improvement in Mrs Corder's condition during the last month: she has been able to spend some hours daily in the open air, & has in consequence had very much better nights, without chloral draughts. Her bodily health is also improved. She reads newspapers, & does a little needlework sometimes. Her delusions seem to be unchanged.

11. VIII. 84. During the summer months Mrs Corder has spent most of the day in the open air. This resulting in physical improvement. Sleeps well. Is listless, reserved, rarely speaks except when spoken to. Is destructive.

27. X. 84. Remains in about the same condition.

27. XII. 84. No change. Is able to sit up all day; sometimes reads a little.

28. II. 1885. Remains without change. Often more or less excited & noisy, but not to the same extent (in either frequency or degree) as formerly. Appetite good. Rarely employed in any way.

May 26th Nothing further to report.

1885

Lucy Corder (continued)

- July 28th 1885. No improvement mentally. Is still subject to attacks of maniacal excitement - Is not employed in any way.
- Oct. 6th 1885. Has for last few days been very excited and noisy and for a short account been kept in the bed. Is to be away from the other patient.
- Dec. 7th Has been rather quiet since last entry otherwise there is no change to report. Continues in fairly good health.
- Feb 20th No change.
- May 18th No change.
- Aug. 2nd No change.
- Nov. 1st Remains much the same. Is still subject to frequent occasional attacks of excitement when she is very noisy -
- 1887
- Jan. 7th No change since last entry. Her general health is not very good.
- March 20th No change.
- June 5th Continues much the same. Is often excited still.
- Sept. 2nd Has been quieter than last note but her general health is far from satisfactory & it is difficult to induce her to take sufficient nourishment. Is very dirty in her habits always, getting about the place - Chatter & talk to herself a good deal but little or no sense can be made of what she says.
- Nov. 5th No change since last note.
- Jan. 6th No change.
- 1888
- March 28th No change.
- June 6th Has been rather quieter of late but is very demented. Is constantly Chattering to herself but seldom answers rationally any question asked her. Is very thin although she is at present taking her food fairly well.
- Aug. 2nd No change.
- Nov. 1st No change.

Mary Stones (from Case Book X, page 33)

27. I. 1883. No change.
2. III. 83. Is gradually failing in bodily health, without any definite ailment existing. No mental change.
1. IV. 83. Is feeble; has suffered much lately from piles, which have inflamed.
14. V. 83. Bodily condition improved. No mental change.
28. VII. 83. No change.
27. IX. 83. No change.
31. X. 83. No change.
14. XII. 83. No change. There is no special ailment, but her bodily health is feeble.
15. II. 1884. No change.
10. IV. 84. No change.
9. VI. 84. Her appetite has been impaired lately. She is taking 5 grain doses of Citrate of Iron & Quinine three times a day. There is little or no change in her mental condition. She is gloomy & severe in manner, much giving to quoting Scripture texts & hymns, and very apt to think that people are set against her & want to trouble and annoy her. She spends almost the entire day in her bedroom, sewing or reading.
- 2 VII '84 General health has been failing rather more rapidly of late; her appetite is fairly good & she is now ordered 3iv port daily.
11. VIII '84 There is no mental change but there is undoubted physical improvement and she is now able to do house work with accustomed vigour & is not so easily tired out. Continues to take the port wine.
27. X. 84. No mental change. Is improved physically.
11. XII. 84. Is more feeble & worn; pulse weak & sometimes diastolic. Is taking (with great reluctance) the following mixture —
- | | |
|--------------------|---------------|
| ℞. Tr. Digitalis. | 3 \bar{ij} |
| ℞. Ferr. Perchlor. | 3 \bar{ij} |
| ℞. Chlo. Chloric. | 3 \bar{ij} |
| ℞. ad | 3 \bar{xij} |
- Tw. 3p t. d. s.
27. XII. 84. Has improved considerably in bodily health. Her mental condition is unchanged.

Mary Stones

28. II. 1885. Still very reserved, & often refuses to speak when visited, putting one hand over her eyes, & the other over her mouth. Often quotes texts of Scripture. She strikingly illustrates the gloomy & severe aspect of religion. At times however she unbends, & talks pleasantly. Her bodily condition is feeble, but not more so than is natural, considering her age. She does a fair amount of needlework.

May 27th 1885 No mental change. - seldom gives a rational answer to any question asked her but when spoken to generally repeats a verse from the Bible - Sometimes will not speak at all but only stare at you. - Employ herself doing needle work &c. - usually alone, sits in her bedroom and will not associate at all with the other patients. - Her general health considering her age is fairly good.

July 28th 1885. No improvement or change. - Is as irrational in conversation & behaviour as ever.

Oct. 9th 1885. No change.

Dec. 9th 1885. No change. - never answers rationally - when spoken to only quotes some text from Scripture which has nothing to do with the subject you are talking about. - Put herself often in absurd attitudes and will then remain for some minutes - Is altogether most irrational and absurd in her behaviour.

Feb. 20th 1886 Nothing further to report. - Her general condition remains unaltered.

April 4th No change. Remains just the same.

May 17th For last day or so has not appeared very well and today it was found that she was suffering from some congestion of both lungs. Pulse 120 temp. 98.8 - Is confined to her bed and is very full. Refuses nourishment and becomes most stubborn when made to take some.

18 No better - passed a very restless night. - Is taking a mixture of Ammoniac & bark and on short walks before 2 p.m. and hands. See Case Book x 114 p. 315.

Eli Radley (from CaseBook X, page 449).

27. I. 1883. Is now fairly quiet, & in improved bodily health.
2. III. 83. Has been excitable at times lately, but has had no marked outbreak. Bodily health unchanged.
14. V. 83. No change.
30. VI. 83. Has been a little excited lately, shouting ~~and~~ out noisily, & finding fault with almost everything. He is now quiet: is in feeble bodily health.
28. VII. 83. Has again been rather excited & fidgety; when in this state he usually writes a great many letters.
25. VII. 83 Remains in the above condition being sometimes excitable & taking his food badly & sometimes being quiet & amenable.
27. IX. 83. Is in the same varying condition.
31. X. 83. Has been tolerably free from excitement lately. Is in somewhat feeble bodily health.
3. XI. 83. Had an epileptiform attack last night, of 5 or 10 minutes' duration. He was quite unconscious. On waking, remembered nothing of what had happened. Has stayed in bed today.
5. XI. 83. Is stronger today, & able to get about again.
14. XII. 83. Has occasional attacks of excitement, but on the whole less frequently than formerly. He is gradually growing more feeble in body, and not infrequently passes a day in bed.
15. II. 1884. Eli Radley is becoming increasingly feeble; he is usually able to get up to breakfast, or soon afterwards, but goes to bed again soon. He is cheerful & on the whole quiet; his memory is very much impaired, so that he is often unable to remember events of very recent occurrence (e.g. within 24 hours).
10. IV. 84. Remains in about the same condition. Is feeble, & incapable of much exertion; very often wears himself by writing letters about Temperance, hydrophobia, &c. His articulation is often affected, being slurred & indistinct.

Eli Radley.

9. VI. 84. Is becoming more feeble, and spends most of the day resting in bed. He occasionally has some dyspnoea, probably Cardiac: His pulse is feeble & compressible. He takes a fair quantity of food. He is very apt to exhaust himself by writing, & in other ways, whenever he feels rather better than usual. His memory is becoming considerably impaired.

11. VIII '84 Patient has lately recovered from an attack of mild excitement of about two weeks duration. He continues to write numerous letters in which he asks the aid of others to assist him in the temperance cause, & distributes copies of the bible to all the inmates. He talks much about imaginary drains in the airing court being blocked with rabbit wool and also about his theory of hydrophobia, the cure of which, he imagines, can be effected by the castration of dogs but not giving the rationale. Physical health, though feeble, has not failed lately and he has had no syncope or epileptiform attack ^{during} for the past two months.

27. X. 84. No mental change. Is growing more feeble physically; often stays in bed for a day or two.

16. XI. 84. Still very feeble, but not in a critical condition. Occasionally rather excited & noisy, but soon becomes exhausted. Heart's action is very weak. Has recently suffered from rheumatic pains in the left knee.

27. XII. 84. Remains in the condition last described. Often more or less excited. Is almost entirely confined to his bed; when he gets up, he is very soon exhausted. Has had a slight cough lately.

28. II. 1885. Still very feeble, & rarely gets up. Still has occasional attacks of excitement, in which he shouts very noisily, & exhausts himself. His appetite is fairly good. Heart's action is feeble, & sometimes intermittent.

15. III. 85. Yesterday Patient had a syncope attack which has left him very feeble. There is a small weak humor on right thigh region which sometimes bleeds & which is very painful. There is no mental change.

1. IV. 85 Patient is gradually getting more feeble. He lies on his back & does not sleep well. The humor on front of abdomen is getting much larger & sometimes bleeds freely, it is looked upon as episthyma ^{in hall 490}

Tuffen West (from CaseBook XI. page 498).

27. I. 1883. Is doing well, & has not been observed pilfering anything lately, as he was doing two or three months ago.
6. II. 83. Is in bed, suffering from a moderately severe attack of cold (? influenza).
15. II. 83. Is now up & about again, in his usual condition.
2. III. 83. Bodily health still slightly impaired, in consequence of the severe cold ^{which he had recently}. He has for some time been in the habit of hoarding up all sorts of useless rubbish, such as stones, scraps of dirty paper, bits of tobacco pipes, pieces of stick, &c, with which he fills his pockets & chest of drawers; & he was much offended because most of this rubbish was thrown away during his illness, saying that most of the things ^{were} very valuable.
14. IV. 83. No change.
9. VII. 83. This patient, having shown no sign of insanity for a long time past, was this day
Discharged Recovered.

Elizabeth B. Phillips

from page 480

11. VIII. 84. There is progressive mental & physical enfeeblement. Dementia is now most profound: patient lies in bed quite inappreciative of her position & surroundings, unable to understand anything said to her; Facial muscles are either fixed or in a state of tremor. There is much difficulty in swallowing & Patient shrieks in that piercing, automatic, cry peculiar to G.P. Ocular symptoms are very difficult to test; habits dirty. reflexes are
11. X. 84. Since the last note Mrs Phillips has continued to become more feeble, & she has had one or two small bedsores on her right hip & shoulder, which have, however, healed under appropriate treatment. This morning at 9 o'clock she had a Convulsive seizure lasting about 5 minutes, in which the limbs were all affected, but especially the facial & cervical muscles. Unconsciousness was complete. Since then she has remained in a condition of semi-stupor; there is almost complete inability to swallow; the muscles attached to the hyoid bone are all rigid.

Elizabeth B. Phillips

At 4.15 p.m. she had another slight convulsion; and between 6 and 9 p.m. there have been four severe convulsions similar to the first.

12. X. 84. Has been semi-unconscious all day. Swallows a few drops of beef-tea occasionally with very great difficulty, coughing much. She sees the tea-spoon when it is being carried to her lips, which she then closes tightly.

13. X. 84. Died this morning at 10.40.

Eli Radley from 488.

The inguinal glands are much enlarged & very painful. Heart sounds are very full, he is evidently sinking.

15. IV. 85. Is steadily growing more feeble, & cannot last much longer. The abdominal growth is rather smaller, & has not bled much lately. He is often restless & even noisy at night.

22. IV. 85. Is a little stronger again, but the improvement is very slight, & cannot be more than temporary. He says he wants to die. Often wanders during sleep: dozes very much during the day.

27. IV. 85. Much feebler during the last few days. Heart's action is extremely weak. Is often only semi-conscious. Is not able to swallow much food. The tumour has been bleeding rather more, but is much smaller than it was a month ago. His feet are somewhat swollen.

May 1st. Rapidly became more feeble and died to day.

Eliza Ann Abbott (from page 410)

14. V. 83. Is now fairly bright & cheerful, able to sit up & work, & talks pleasantly. Appetite fair.
30. VI. 83. Has been depressed & unhappy for the last month; is very apprehensive & suspicious, & says she is the devil, or has a devil in her.
20. VII. 83. Has been a little brighter lately, able to talk more quietly & to take more interest in things. She is taking her food well; & is able to sit up occasionally.
28. VII. 83. Is slowly improving.
24. VIII. 83. Remains in an improved state of mind. She has lately been troubled with a slight cough which is now better.
27. IX. 83. Is rather depressed and unhappy her bodily health is fair.
22. X. 83. Is gradually becoming more cheerful again. She occupied rooms in the East Villa for some weeks.
20. XI. 83. Mrs Abbott is now cheerful & fairly contented, though apt to complain about mere trifles. She is taking her food well.
14. XII. 83. Is still on the whole cheerful, though now & then she has a dull day. Has vague suspicions that various drugs are given to her; thus, if rather more cheerful & bright than usual, she has said that something must have been given to excite her, & cause 'delirium tremens'.
She sits up every day after dinner.
5. I. 1884. Remains in about the same state, though now & then for a day she is dull & depressed.
23. I. 84. Is considerably depressed just now.
15. II. 84. Mrs Abbott is gradually emerging from the state of depression, but is still very fanciful, complaining unreasonably; e.g. she almost always complains that her room is too hot, though the temperature is not often 60° , & averages 56° or 57° . Some time ago she fell while walking across her room, & though she sustained no definite injury she was considerably shaken, & felt the effects of the fall for some time.

Elysi A. Abbott

10. IV. 84. Remains in the same condition, varying between depression & comparative cheerfulness. Still, however cheerful she may be, her suspicions & delusions remain.

9. VI. 84. Is at present fairly cheerful, and is able to sit out of doors frequently. She still says her rooms are kept far too hot, & that she has to eat an enormous quantity of food; & she is firmly convinced that drugs are given her to make her sleep: all these ideas being groundless. Her tendency to constipation has been conveniently met for some time past by occasional doses of pulv. glycyrrhiz. Co.

11. VIII. 84. Delusions & alternation of depression & cheerfulness continue, as before, to characterize this case.

27. X. 84. Remains in the alternating condition indicated in the last two notes. Has been able to spend much time out of doors this summer.

27. XII. 84. No change. Her bodily strength is well maintained. She still has the delusion that drugs are given her to make her sleep.

28. II. 1885. No change. Persists that narcotic drugs are given to her, & refuses to credit any assurances to the contrary. Her memory for events long past is remarkably good; she distinctly recollects having accompanied Elizabeth Fry, on at least one of the latter's historical visits to Newgate. Stays in bed till 3 or 4 o'clock, & then sits up till 9 p.m.

May 26th 1885 Nothing further to report as regard her mental condition. She is at present suffering from rheumatism in her shoulder for which she is applying the following liniment - Liq. Saponis, Liq. Belladon. parts equal - Keep her bed in the morning, but continues to get up in the afternoon - Her appetite is fairly good - Fancied drugs are put into her food to make her sleep.

Eliza A. Abbott (continued)

- July 28th 1885 No mental change. Still has an idea that drugs are put into her food to make her sleep. Her rheumatism is still at times troublesome - Continues to get up in the afternoon -
- Oct. 9th 1885 No change. Retains her delusion.
- Dec. 9th No change.
- Feb. 20th 1886 Remains much the same. Still retains her delusion.
- May 18th Nothing further to report. She still keeps much as usual.
- Aug. 2nd No mental change. Still retains her delusion about drugs being given her &c. - Is in good bodily health and when the weather is fine is able to sit out of doors daily -
- Nov. 1st 1887 No change.
- Jan. 7th Remains much as usual. Is very depressed at times & wishes to do without sufficient food.
- March 5th No change whatever.
- May 5th No change. Retains still her delusion.
- July 20th There is no fresh feature to report concerning the patient. She still retains her delusion about the medical officer drugging her & putting poison things into her food. Is at times very depressed. Seldom gets up until three in the afternoon and it is only with great difficulty that she is induced to sit out in the fresh air. Considering her age she is in fairly good health.
- Oct. 3rd 1888 No change.
- Jan. 1st No change.
- March 28th No change.
- June 20th Still keeps much as usual. Retains her delusion. If allowed would remain in bed for weeks together and will often pretend to be ill in order to do so. Is very suspicious of anyone and still thinks that the medical officer drugs her &c.
- Aug. 6th No mental change. See C.B. xiv p. 463

Thomas Wedmore (from page 414).

27. V. 83. continued.

The leg has been put up in two Clive's splints.

2. VI. 83. Is comfortable & free from pain, only complains of being confined to bed.

22. VI. 83. Continues to make satisfactory progress. His sole complaints are - that he is kept unnecessarily in bed: & that the splints reach so far below his foot - that he cannot walk comfortably!! He persists in getting up occasionally when unwatched, to go to the closet, &c. There has been a striking immunity from epileptic fits since he sustained the fracture & has been confined to bed.

13. VII. 83. Splints removed. Fracture soundly united.

23. VII. 83. Is able to get up again.

10. X. 83. Is in his usual condition of body & mind?

31. X. 83. Has been in a peculiar mental condition for some days past, standing about the gallery as if "lost", scarcely able to give a rational answer to a question, & occasionally complaining loudly of some grievance which, on interrogation, he was unable to define. He has been restless & noisy on several nights, so that it has been necessary to place an attendant to watch him. It is only with difficulty that he is made to take enough food. His pupils are much dilated. Breath very offensive. Bowels not confined.

3. XI. 83. Has now returned to his usual condition.

14. XII. 83. Thomas Wedmore's condition has varied within the limits previously indicated, but without undergoing any special change.

15. II. 1884. No change. Epileptic fits still continue; they occur almost invariably by night.

10. IV. 84. No change of importance.

9. VI. 84. Frequently more or less excited and quarrelsome, full of complaints, & very peculiar in his choice of language. Bodily health fairly good.

11. VIII. 84. Occasionally becomes depressed as a result of brooding over religious unit delusions and at these times, but also, to a less extent, always, he is very querulous & difficult to manage, persisting in reading the scriptures aloud, even at meal times. Is constantly bringing charges against the attendants.

Thomas Wedmore.

27. X. 84. Remains in the condition previously described. Sometimes fairly good tempered and cheerful, at other times cross-grained and quarrelsome. Sometimes depressed & lethargic for a day, during which he lies in bed, & takes scarcely any food.
27. XII. 84. This patient's general condition has undergone no change.
28. II. 1885. No change. His condition varies as indicated on 27. X. 84. Bodily health good.
- May 27th Continues having frequent fits - and is often excited 1885 and quarrelsome. His general health is fairly good.
- July 28th Has had several attacks lately of maniacal excitement 1885 & then attacks he is very troublesome and unmanageable. His general health continues fairly good.
- Oct. 9th No improvement. Is frequently excited - fits continue 1885.
- Nov 25th No change.

1886.
Feb 8th To day Dr Wedmore's feet & ankles were noticed much swollen and easily pitting on pressure, he had not himself noticed them previously, his pulse is hard & strong and beating 76 per minute. He does not complain of any other symptoms. His heart sounds are normal & no accentuation of 2nd sound. His face is not puffed. Urine - Acid. No albumen. Sp. G. 1.030. Goes fairly often to urinal in the day & pass water. Ordered him to lie with his feet raised on a chair, & have flannel about his loins, to have his bowels kept well open with castor oil & to have milk diet & Sod Pot gr 5 Spts Rheum^{xxx} & Acet Pot gr xx 3 times a day in water before food. His mental condition shows no improvement. The fits continue and occur most frequently during the night. Occasionally becomes excited & will strike at the other patients. His memory is bad. He talks in a rambling exacting way, frequently correcting himself & saying another word meaning the same. He is very obstinate & will only please himself. Often complains about different things but when asked about his complaints cannot say what his grievance is.

See casebook 14

Page 37.

Elizabeth M. Whitehead
(Continued from page 412)

14. XII. 83. No change.

15. II. 1884. No change.

10. IV. 84. No change.

9. VI. 84. Remains in much the same condition of mind & body as that in which she was admitted. She is much given to grumbling & fault-finding, & frequently draws unfavourable comparisons between the present management of the Retreat & its condition when she was here before. She is selfish & obstinate, & often requires to be dealt with firmly. She employs herself with sewing, & in the domestic work. Her delusions are unchanged.

11. VII. '84 Remains in the condition above described.

27. X. 84. Remains as described on 9. VI. 84. Still has the delusion that her brother is detained in the Retreat, & she gives the lie to anyone who accuses her it is not so. Is in good bodily health.

12. XI. 84. Today, while at work in the saloon, this patient cut off the greater part of her hair. When asked her reason for such a proceeding, she said she wished to have her own brown hair to put on when she gets older & her hair turns white.

27. XII. 84. Has been suffering lately from an abscess in the external auditory meatus, which is now healing. She is taking a quinine mixture. Still persists that her brother is here, and that she can hear his voice calling her.

28. II. 1885. The ear is quite well, & hearing (which was temporarily lost on that side) is completely restored. She is still firmly persuaded that her brother is in the Retreat, & is very angry because she is not allowed to see him. She is industrious, both in the sewing-room, & in the ordinary house-work. Bodily health good.

Elizabeth M. Whitehead (Continued)

- May 26th 1885 Retains her delusion but is generally quiet and industrious. Is very fainful and is constantly asking for opiate medicine. Her general health is good.
- July 28th 1885 Nothing fresh to report. She remains much the same as when last entry was made.
- Oct. 9th 1885 No change.
- Dec. 9th No change. Still fancies her brother is here and says she sees him occasionally. Her general health continues good.
- Feb. 20th 1886 Nothing further to report. Still retains her delusion.
- May 18th No change.
- Aug. 2nd No mental change. Retains her delusion about her brother being here and fancies he is one of the female patients dressed up in women's clothes. Is very industrious employing herself constantly with needlework &c.
- Nov. 1st 1887 No change. Still retains her delusion. Nothing further to report. Is in good bodily health.
- Jan. 7th No change.
- April 8th No change.
- June 20 No change. Still retains her delusion.
- Sept. 21st Still retains her delusion about her brother being here and becomes much distressed about it at times. Employing herself regularly and is in good bodily health.
- Dec. 2nd 1888 No change.
- Jan 14th Has been worrying more than ever about her brother lately. Declares he is locked up in some dark cupboard & is being tortured & that she can frequently hear his screams. Her bodily health continues fairly good.
- March 28th No improvement. Still retains her delusion about her brother being here & states we have transformed him into a woman.
- June 20th No change.

Sarah A. Lawrence (from C.B. IX, page 69)

9. II. 1884. Has been on the whole quieter lately, but still requires 20 grs. of chloral nightly. Bodily health improved.
10. IV. 84. No change of importance.
9. VI. 84. Has frequent attacks of excitement, in which she abuses everybody & everything, swearing & cursing. When quiet, she is pleasant in manner, but childish and readily interested in trifles. Her memory seems to be fairly good. There is often much difficulty in getting her to take sufficient food.
11. VIII '84. Excitement & chronic bronchitis are tending to reduce physical strength. Still passes restless nights, occasionally requiring chloral. Loss of memory is more marked and attacks of excitement occur as frequently as before. Is taking a mixture containing ammon carb. vin. specac. & tinct. cascariilla.
27. X. 84. No mental change. Bodily health somewhat improved. Mixture discontinued.
27. XII. 84. There is little if any change in this patient's condition. She is often more or less excited, & storms furiously against anyone who speaks to her at such times.
28. II. 1885. No change. She appears to believe that her husband is still alive, as she often speaks of him in the present tense.
- May 26th. Still subject to frequent attacks of excitement. 1885 when she is very noisy and abusive and quarrel with everyone she meets. Has lately been taking the chloral draught again.
- July 28th. No improvement. Is still frequently excited & noisy. 1885. and often very abusive. Her bodily health is fairly good.
- August 21st. Was very noisy this evening and on the attendant endeavoring to make her go to her room she resisted and is to doing hit her head against the corner of the door & drove my finger heavily a blackeye. This a attendant's version. Mr. Lawrence says she was struck by attendant. Who however declares that it was

Sarah A. Lawrence (continued)

Quite Accidental -

- Oct. 9th 1885 No change. Is frequently excited and noisy. Often wanders about the passage abusing her friends. Her language at times is very disgusting. Her general health is fairly good.
- Dec. 9th 1886 No great feature to report - Is as noisy as ever.
- Feb. 20th 1886 Still very noisy and excited - continues to use most disgusting language. Her cough at times is very troublesome. She has sleep without a draught.
- May 18th Continues as noisy as ever. She spends most of her time walking about the corridors & swearing at imaginary people. The language she at times uses is most filthy - cough still troublesome.
- Aug. 2nd No change. Is still very noisy and constantly going about the corridors, swearing &c.
- Nov. 1st Still frequently excited and noisy. Her language at times is most disgusting.
- 1887 Continues very noisy & troublesome. Never passes a day without an outbreak of excitement - swears and uses most disgusting language.
- Jan. 7th No change. Still very noisy & abusive.
- April 5th Is in bed today & has been very sick. Has not been looking well for some few days & has lately been more noisy than usual. Administered a soda & stimulant mixture.
- 8th Is rather better and is up again.
- 22nd Has not been so well since last note but seems to be getting much more fresh, takes her food very badly and is getting thinner. Is very noisy & hot tempered. Last night attempted to get out of bed and in doing so fell hitting her nose against the bedstead and causing an abrasion of the skin.
- July 21st Has rather improved since last entry as regards her bodily condition. Mentally there is no change to report. Is still very noisy constantly swearing and abusing people.
- Oct 3rd No change.

William Houlding (from C.B. IX. p. 79).

500

9. II. 1884. No change.

10. IV. 84. No change.

9. VI. 84. Has had no attack of violent excitement for a considerable time now. He is altogether quieter than he used to be three or four years ago. His bodily health is fairly good.

11. VIII '84. Excitement has not occurred & the state of secondary dementia is stationary.

24. X. 84. No change.

20. XI. 84. Was noisy & excited from 11 to 11-30 last night. Quiet today.

24. XII. 84. Has not been excited again. Is in his usual condition.

4. II. 1885. Was very noisy this morning, & inclined to be violent, so that it was necessary to put him to bed.

28. II. 1885. Has not had another outbreak, though he has been on the whole rather more excitable lately, muttering & laughing without obvious cause.

May 26th Remains in the same demented condition. Is about 1885 laughing and muttering to himself. Is occasionally excited. His bodily health is good.

July 28th No change. Is subject to occasional attacks of ex-
1885 citability still and at present is confined to his bed on account of one. He is very demented & quite unable to employ himself in any way. His general health continues good.

Oct. 9th No change.

1885
Nov 25th No change.

1886

Feb 17th There has not been any apparent change in this patient lately. He is often excited & has been so more than usual for the last weeks, when he swears a great deal & uses abusive language. Keeps walking about muttering to himself & is unable to rest or keep quiet, hence complains. When asked a question will say something irrelevant in reply. Is perfectly unable to answer a simple question. His habits are rather dirty. Bodily health middling.

See Case B 14
P 107

Mackenzie West Wyllie (from Page 444)

- Oct. 9th 1885 Has been rather quiet lately but is still occasionally very excited and noisy. Is always extremely childish in his behaviour. Is occasionally employed in the garden. His general health is good.
- Nov 26th No change. Has been free from excitement since last entry.
- 1886
- Feb 23rd There is nothing fresh to report about this case. He has not been very much excited or shouting since September/85 altho' once a month he gets slightly excited & will throw his slipper at someone or kick him if annoyed. Still knocks his nose with his knuckles & twists something in his fingers. He reads a great deal & converses rationally with others & is intelligent & his memory is good. He masturbates very much day & night. He is not worse mentally than he was 2 or 3 years ago. His general health is good.
- May 22nd This case goes on without any particular change. He keeps free from excitement but was very dirty indeed about 14 days ago. Has been down to see his mother & not driving with her. Bodily health is good.
- " 24th Today this patient got excited & violent - lost control over himself, being very dirty & striking the attendants. He had to be held & his boots taken off. He shouted & made a noise by striking the door of his room.
- " 26th Is better today being quiet & rational.
- Aug 18th Has remained quiet & free from excitement since May. Was at Scarborough for 2 weeks & behaved very well. Bodily health good. Works a good deal about the place.
- Oct 29. Very quiet & free from excitement. He has 1-2 times a month if he has no outbreaks this seems to be beneficial as he seldom is noisy now.
- Dec 1. No change.
- Feb 8 1887. Not so many outbreaks lately otherwise there is nothing fresh to note.
- April 30th No change to report.
- July 20th He has lately had a visit from his mother which he enjoyed very much he is also looking forward to the annual visit to Scarborough. He enjoys good bodily health.

William Cleverly Horsnall (from C.B. IX. p. 135)

5. V. 84. No change.

9. VI. 84. No change.

11. VIII. 84. No change.

27. X. 84. No change.

27. XII. 84. No mental change. Bodily health is lately somewhat-impaired.

17. I. 1885. For three or four days this patient has been in bed suffering from an erythematous eruption all over his body & limbs. $T = 101^{\circ} 5$ to 102° . No sickness or diarrhoea. Tongue slightly furred. Is not taking his food well.

25. I. 85. The rash has almost disappeared, & is followed by fine desquamation. His urine, which is slightly increased, is found to contain a considerable amount of albumen, with small granular casts. He is taking a fair amount of liquid food; is confined to bed. No dropsy. Ordered a mixture of digitalis & perchloride of iron; & Brand's Essence of Beef. His evening $T =$ usually 100° . $P = 104$. $R = 21$.

30. I. 85. Remains in about the same condition.

10. II. 85. Urine still contains much albumen. Patient wets his bed. Temperature averages 100° . He is taking food moderately well, including milk & eggs, beef tea, & Brand's Essence of Beef; has lost 12 or 14 lb weight during the last six weeks. No anasarca.

28. II. 1885. Is slightly improved; albumen diminished in quantity. He is taking 10 min tinct. digitalis & 15 min tinct. ferri perchlor. three daily; one tablespoonful of cod-liver oil twice daily; & 4 oz. of gin every day. Is taking his food fairly well. Still confined to bed. Has gained several pounds weight during the last fortnight. His temperature is still slightly raised, but rarely as much as a degree. Mental condition unchanged.

II. III. 85. Still confined to bed. Albumen has much diminished since testing same medicine as last noted, takes food fairly well, Pulse 100. Temp 99° .

William Cleverly Horsnail

May 26th
1885

He has now sufficiently improved as regards his bodily health to get up & about again but is in a feeble condition. Is taking the following mixture. From et Dumai etc. p. 10. p. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853. 854. 855. 856. 857. 858. 859. 860. 861. 862. 863. 864. 865. 866. 867. 868. 869. 870. 871. 872. 873. 874. 875. 876. 877. 878. 879. 880. 881. 882. 883. 884. 885. 886. 887. 888. 889. 890. 891. 892. 893. 894. 895. 896. 897. 898. 899. 900. 901. 902. 903. 904. 905. 906. 907. 908. 909. 910. 911. 912. 913. 914. 915. 916. 917. 918. 919. 920. 921. 922. 923. 924. 925. 926. 927. 928. 929. 930. 931. 932. 933. 934. 935. 936. 937. 938. 939. 940. 941. 942. 943. 944. 945. 946. 947. 948. 949. 950. 951. 952. 953. 954. 955. 956. 957. 958. 959. 960. 961. 962. 963. 964. 965. 966. 967. 968. 969. 970. 971. 972. 973. 974. 975. 976. 977. 978. 979. 980. 981. 982. 983. 984. 985. 986. 987. 988. 989. 990. 991. 992. 993. 994. 995. 996. 997. 998. 999. 1000.

July 28th
1885.

No mental improvement. Is very demented and quite incapable of employing or occupying himself in any way. Has gained weight since last entry but is still in debile health.

August 26th

Was sent for this evening to see this patient. Found in very faint and complaining of great pain in his stomach. Bowel having been constipated for last few days, he was given an enema - Brandy was also given him and leucis proctitis was advised to be applied to abdomen.

27th

Is better this morning but last night attack has caused him to become extremely feeble. Is that he is unable to leave his bed. Urine very dark coloured and contains a large quantity of albumen still.

29th

Could not be induced to take nourishment this morning. He would hold what was given him in his mouth for a minute or so and then spit it out. Was fed once by means of the tube and has since taken a fair amount of milk & soda & without much trouble.

31.

Is rather better this morning but yesterday there was a tendency to vomiting after his food. Is still very feeble and unable to leave his bed. Temperature is much raised. Is taking a mixture of rhubarb & soda. Bowel were well relieved after an enema yesterday.

Oct. 6th
1885

His bodily health has considerably improved since last entry. He now takes nourishment fairly well. Mentally there is no change to report. He is very demented.

Nov 9th

No albumen in urine Sp. G. 1.014. Has lost lbs. 4 during the last month. Has got more feeble lately. Still confined to bed. Does not take food well - sometimes keeps it in his mouth for several seconds & then spits it out.

Joseph Pratt (from page 420)

10. IV. 84. No change of importance.

9. VI. 84. For four or five weeks past W. Pratt has taken ten grains of Dover's powder every night at bedtime; at first he slept much better & dreamed less, & there seemed to be some improvement in the day time also; but now the effect (if any) appears to have worn off. His delusions remain unchanged: he still thinks his spinal nerves are destroyed, his generative power lost; that "he has lost his personal pronoun I" (meaning that he has lost his identity); and that there are various electrical appliances at work under his bed. He does not employ himself much, but wanders about grumbling & worrying attendants & patients. His bodily health is good. He frequently walks in the City, &c.

11. VIII. '84. W. Pratt's case presents no new feature from those previously described. He spent a fortnight at Scarborough.

27. X. 84. Remains as described on 9. VI. 84.

27. XII. 84. No change. Is almost always complaining & groaning about his condition, but there is no fresh feature to report.

28. II. 1885. Wanders up & down the corridor, with his shoulders up to his ears, playing with bits of paper, & grumbling & groaning about his "loss of the spirit" "loss of the personal pronoun", &c. Outside of his delusions he is very sensible & intelligent, but it is difficult to interest him in anything else. He plays chess & cards; writes many notes, of exactly similar character to that copied on page 418. Is always complaining of intense pain in his back. He dreams very much. Appetite good.

Joseph Pratt (Continued)

- May 26th
1885. No mental change. - Continues to talk in the same way about his "loss of the spirit." Says he is made to eat too much here and that is he dreams nearly every night that he is eating dinner & he does not require so much - Is always grumbling and is very discontented - occasionally amuses himself playing Chess & cards but seems unable to give his attention to anything for long together -
- July 28th
1885. No mental improvement. Declares his spirit is affected and some days pretend that he cannot walk. His conversation is at times most irrational -
- Oct. 9th
1885. No change. Is very irrational in his conversation still. Says he is dead and that it is not him that is living. Still maintains that his spirit is divine. His general health is fairly good.
- Nov 28th
1886. No change. Plays cards & billiards very well when he likes.
- Feb 23rd
1886. No fresh feature report about Mr Pratt. He retains his delusions. His behavior remains the same. His health is good.
- May 31st
1886. Mr Pratt has improved a good deal in every way since last entry. He sleeps better at night. He does not refer to his delusions nearly so often as he used to. He employs himself doing work all day & has made 2 fishing rods & picture frames & boxes - stretchers etc. His bodily health is better also. Is not so discontented as formerly & grumbles less & his manner is more quiet.
- Aug 19th
1886. Mr Pratt has greatly improved on the last note. He does not refer nearly so often to his delusions. He has more control over himself & behaves much better. He is quieter & does not get so excited. He works a great deal. Sleeps better. Some of the men every day. Was at "Scarbo" for 3 weeks & allowed to go about by himself & behaved very well. Has a key of the Lodge door & uses it rightly. Is very clever and talks well.
- Oct 29. Mr Pratt is decidedly better he seems depressed at times as he wishes to go home he does not refer to his delusions now at all he occasionally has bad dreams very quiet & unobtrusive Page 454.

Nathaniel Miles (from page 470)

10. IV. 824. Remains in about the same condition.
9. VI. 824. Still very nervous & troubled about his condition; says he has 'the greatest difficulty sometimes to control himself', & that he feels hopeless. He has been induced to employ himself in various ways lately, though very unwillingly. Bodily health fair.
11. VII. '824 During the Scarbro' visit W. Miles was allowed to walk alone and do (within certain limits) what he pleased. He is still perfectly idle, very nervous about his condition saying he feels unable to trust himself to do anything.
27. X. 824. There is no improvement in this patient's condition. He is restless, fidgety, nervous & distrustful, & has lost all confidence in himself. Makes curious contortions of his face, & twitches his arms, & says he can hardly keep from screaming.
16. XI. 824. Is more restless & uneasy, unable to employ himself in any way.
27. XII. 824. Has become still more restless & depressed, & has been moved to the West-Room at the Lodge, so as to be under constant supervision.
30. I. 1885. Is rather less uneasy than when last noted. Often troublesome with his food.
28. II. 1885. No improvement. Still very nervous & apprehensive, & says he can hardly keep from screaming or shouting. Often makes queer inarticulate noises, & starts suddenly; contorts his face very curiously at times. Is taking his food rather better.
- May 26th to change of importance to record. Is very peculiar 1885 in his behavior still. His bodily health is fairly good.
- July 28th 1885. Remains much the same & is extremely ^{nervous}. When you are speaking to him he is continually throwing his arms & legs about & making noises. Can ^{not} fix his attention on anything and does not employ a muscle himself in anyway.
- Oct 5th 1885. No change.

Nathaniel Miles.

Nov 24th No change.January 27th 1886 —

Mr Miles' condition has not improved lately, he is still very restless in his movements & never settles down to anything. When I am speaking to him he is constantly standing on outside of shoes & twitching his lower jaw & jerking his hands about. States that "when going to do anything, - viz get a box, something dreadful comes into his mind, for example, unholy thoughts which prevent his doing it." At another time he said "great things come into my mind which trouble me & I am unable to get over them." States he feels very miserable & unhappy but that he doesn't feel strong enough today why he feels so & that if he did he wd become so nervous that he wd be unable to sit at the dinner table. States he feels more nervous when he goes outside ^{front} door for a few steps. Sleeps well, bowels open, takes sufficient food & general health good.

May 26th

1886 I can see no improvement or change in this case.

Aug 18th This patient has been transferred from Lodge to Galleries. He has not been so well lately being more excited & nervous. He complains about having lost sexual power & that semen runs from him & that when he sees a woman he gets awfully excited. He jerks his jaws & feet a great deal & is always moving & fidgeting at something. Complains of being very nervous. Bodily health good.

Oct 30. Much improved more rational and quiet very orderly & amenable to discipline

Dec 4 No change to report

Feb 8 1887. Mr N Miles is still the same, quiet & orderly very obedient he is certainly better than he was 6 months ago he however cannot be got to interest himself in any pursuit or work. Bodily health good.

to Page 106

Elizabeth Brankston (from page 476)

27. X. 84. Has taken her food well lately, & has been brighter & more cheerful. Has sometimes played on the piano. The recent death of her mother seems to have affected her very little.
27. XII. 84. No mental change. Has given more trouble with her food lately, often refusing one of her meals in the day. Sometimes refuses to get up, saying she cannot move her legs or feet.
30. XII. 84. Has had to be fed twice by the nasal tube.
3. I. 1885. Is taking her food much better, so that it has not been necessary to feed her again.
28. II. 1885. It has not been necessary to use the tube again. With an exceptional day or two. Miss Brankston has taken her food well since last note; she is very childish in manner & conversation. Sometimes refuses to get up, on the ground that she is unable to move her feet; this is mere fancy on her part.
- May 27th 1885. No mental change. It is still very difficult at times to get her to take her food. Will just answer simple question but cannot be induced to converse. Does not employ herself. Is in delicate health.
- June 10th 1885. Has taken a little nourishment for last few days, that is day & fed her once by means of the tube.
- 11th 1885. Continues to refuse her food. Says she cannot swallow. Has fed twice by means of the tube. Is very obstinate. Clenches her teeth tightly when you attempt to induce her to drink a little milk.
- July 28th 1885. Has since last entry taken her meals without trouble. otherwise there is no improvement. Does not employ herself in any way.
- Oct. 5th 1885. No change. For last few days has refused to leave her bed although there is seemingly nothing the matter with her. Continues taking her food better than she did.
- Dec. 9th 1885. No change.
- Feb. 25th 1886. Remains much the same. Will frequently refuse to get up saying she is dead & is in fairly good bodily health.

See P. 8 xiii
of 5th

Arthur Edmondson (from Page 460)

- Oct. 9th 1885. Still has frequent fits and is often most excited and noisy. Last night was placed in a single room and has been humming at the door most of the night and shouting at the top of his voice - Today has been kept in his room.
- Nov 19th 1886. No change to report.
- Feb 1886. This patient has fits now more frequently than a year ago his mind is gradually becoming weaker & weaker. When he has not had a fit for some time he converses very rationally and employs himself in doing woolwork. Today became very excited & bit & scratched the attendant's arm & had to be held down & on my visiting tried to seize me. Bodily health has not been good during last 3 months. He has lost 1 stone weight during the last year.
- May 26th No improvement to note in fact he appears to be getting worse being wilder & more violent at times & his brain power is getting weaker & more worn out.
- Aug 19th No improvement or change to note & he remains in the same condition. Stays much of time in bed now than formerly being too weak & worn out to get up. Bodily health bad.
- Oct 30. Still very weak frequent fits No other change & report.
- Dec 1. Ditto.
- Feb 8 (1887). Has frequent fits & is occasionally very violent and excited appetite good.
- April 20th This patient continues to have frequent fits.
- July 20th This patient spends much of his time in bed has fits very frequent and is always much exhausted after them. When he is up he occasionally employs himself in doing worsted work. his bodily health is only moderate.
- Oct 10 Fits still frequent.
- Jan 1 1888 No change.
- March 20 — Ditto.
- June 15 Ditto.
- Sep 10 Ditto.
- Dec 1. No change. Feb 20 No change. [For Further Reports, see Case Book XIV.]

E Henry H. Tennant (from page 474)

26. XI. 84. Has been more restless lately, walking about the corridor waving his hands, passing them over his head, & sometimes kneeling down in the Corridor. At times is very irritable & suspicious.

11. XII. 84. Still in the same condition.

24. XII. 84. Is somewhat-improved, being less restless & excitable, & more able to employ himself steadily.

30. I. 1885. Has slightly improved since last note, but is still peculiar in behaviour & conversation, & not able to apply himself closely to any work. Bodily health fair.

28. II. 1885. Not much change during the past-month, but such as there has been is towards improvement.

May 26th No marked change. Employ himself in various ways.

1885 but is still very peculiar in his behaviour - His bodily health is fairly good.

July 28th Remain much the same. Is always very reserved.

1885 At times he is very suspicious and fears people intend injuring him.

Oct. 5th No change.

1885

Nov 19th No change

1886

Feb 19th Mr Tennant is rather depressed & unhappy at present. Often kneels down in a quiet place, gesticulates with his arms & will frequently cross his forehead. States that he is $\frac{1}{2}$ a catholic but does not know about the other half. States his malady is one of the soul. Talks in a disconnected manner & suddenly stops & says he can't go on as he has become involved in his conversation, or perhaps will break off a tangent & talk about something else. Very seldom converses with anyone. He walks a great deal about the rooms & does not employ himself to any particular work or amusement. His bodily health is rather low at present & he is taking, cod liver oil & beef tea & 1 bottle of stout every day.

May 25th Mr Tennant has improved somewhat since last entry. He is quieter & does not gesticulate or get so excited, but he still retains his delusions and his conduct is peculiar. He reads & plays a little cricket. Bodily health improved.

" 29th Absent on leave.

See Case Book 14 P. 169.

